GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01716 1669

Gc 929.2 C6317p 1994
Park, Ernest S.
The ancestors and
descendants of Marmaduke

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/ancestorsdescend00park

THE ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS
OF
MARMADUKE COATE
OF SOUTH CAROLINA AND OHIO

Notes collected and compiled
by
Ernest S. Park
1960
Wolfboro, N.H.

Allen County Public Library
900 Webster Street
PO Box 2270
Fort Wayne, IN 46801-2270

Preface

This book was first published by Ernest Parks in 1950. This version of the book is actually a copy that has multiple additions by M.H.P: M.H.Pemberton. He apparently took the original Park book with it's extensive appendices on the Coate families and reproduced a copy with his additional finds. It's his version of Park's book that was sent to the Forte Wayne Public Library. Every copy of this book that I know of is very difficult to read. That is why, this new edition is greatly welcomed. We have Gary W. Coats of Oregon to thank for his tireless hours of painstaking typing and proofreading of the Pemberton's Forte Wayne version to get this new reprint. I am simply helping him by printing it on a laser printer. I've corrected the spelling of a few names and added the complete transcripts from Appendix M and Appendix K1 that were clearer or more extensive in my copy of Park's original book. Both Gary and I have contributed to it's first index.

Park's original thinking and work on the Marmaduke Coate line are proving to be true. Thanks to a notation discovered by Gary Coats and then researched by Pat Moran, it is now verified that Marmaduke Coate of South Carolina was absolutely not the son or grandson of William and Rebecca Sharp Coate. All of William and Rebecca Sharp Coate's sons except Barzilla died without issue according to a New Jersey Indenture dated 1783. That leaves us with two main theories from Park. Marmaduke (1738-1822) was either the son of Henry and Esther Coate or William and Rachel Ann Budd Coate. William who married Rachel Ann Budd could not have been William and Rebecca's son William as he died without issue. Therefore, Park's only other theory is that William could have been the son of Samuel and Mary Coate. This means that Marmaduke (1738-1822 of S.Carolina) was surely the grandson of Samuel and Mary even if we are not yet sure if his father was Henry or William. This is the current thinking on the Marmaduke Coate line. May it continue to lead us to the truth.

Linda Coate Dudick
648 Ulverston Dr.
Gahanna, OH 43230
Dec., 1994

Percy Pemberton Brown
Carmel, IN

NOTES FROM "THE HISTORY OF SOUTH CAROLINA"

This history was first published in 1809. It was the work of Dr. David Ramsay, a physician of Charleston, S.C. and a native of that city. He was for half a century one of its leading citizens, a close friend of its Governors, and on intimate acquaintance of most of the important people, from early in the century before. When, for instance, he describes the fire which destroyed half of the city on November 13, 1740, he is telling what he saw himself. His knowledge of Indian affairs, etc. came from his association with those in charge. But he was on the advisory staff of Governor Lyttleton, and probably some others, and was present when Chief Attakullakulla was examined, near Ft. Prince George.

Before S.C. became a royal colony, there had been misunderstandings and clashes with some of the nearby tribes, by some of the proprietors, and private individuals. The last serious and general quarrel, was the war with the Yamausees in 1715. The two most important tribes, however, both in numbers and in influence, were the Cherokees and Creeks, both of whom had been fairly friendly. Some white traders and trappers had lived among them. It was felt among S.C. leaders, and received as a good suggestion in London, that closer ties be made with these two tribes, for the protection of the colony. When Francis Michelson, the first Royal governor arrived in 1621, he contacted the various Indian settlements, arranging treaties, and a plan of cooperation. The next governor, Sir Alexander Comming arranged a great formal treaty at Nequasee(an Indian town), in April of 1730, not long after his arrival. All the chiefs agreed that Chief Moytoy was to act for all, in affairs with the Whites. Seven Indian Chiefs went back to England to confirm this treaty before the King. Ramsay writes, "The Cherokees in consequence of this treaty, for many years remained in a state of perfect friendship and peace with the colonists, who followed their various employments in the neighborhood of these Indians without the least terror or abomination". Early in 1731, Robert Johnson came as governor, returning with the Indian Chiefs.

1740 was remembered not only for the great fire, but for a negro insurrection, stirred up by the Spanish (20 whites killed). and an expedition against St. Augustine in reprisal. A local man, Gov. Bull, was acting governor during this time. In 1752 a few Creek Indians, who had been given presents and liquor by the Spanish agents, attacked three or four families near Charleston, but were quickly rounded up and dealt with. In 1754 and 1755 the war between France and England caused both to covet the friendship of the Indians. Governor Glen of South Carolina held a treaty with the Cherokees in October 1755, ostensibly to brighten the chain of friendship, but really to obtain a corner of their lands and a liberty to erect forts on the western frontier, as a barrier against the French on the southwest. Both were granted. (This was the meeting at which a white child was turned over to the governor's party, who had been recovered by the Cherokees from "French Indians". An item of four years later

bears upon this.)* In 1758, true to their treaty with the English, a large band of Cherokees helped in the advance against Fort Duquesne by Colonel Bradock. Losing some of their horses at the time of the ambush, the Indians stole some more as they returned through western Virginia, and settlers trying to recover the animals, surprised and killed 12 or 14 of the Cherokees. Returning homeward the rest of the braves were furious and stirred up several attacks along the western frontier the next spring. Governor Lyttleton, arriving at that time, ordered a Congress with the Cherokees, which was held Dec. 17, 1759 in one of the Indian's towns. He held several chiefs virtual prisoner while he addressed Attakullakulla, then the head chief, and long a good friend of the whites. In his demand, which Dr. Ramsay gives verbatim, there was no claim of captives; only 24 murdered for which the governor wanted the murderers, or 24 hostages until the culprits came forward. Chief Attakullakula began his reply by stating, "that he remembered some years ago several white people belonging to Carolina were killed by the Choctaws, for which no satisfaction had either been demanded or given: There is a later edition of this history, which I have found twice. It is in the Indiana State Library. In the later work there is additional material. At this point is entered in fine print, an excerpt from the report of Governor Lyttleton to the Royal Commissioners upon his return to Charleston. The governor was trying, it would seem, to explain why the Choctaws had not been called to account; their identity was not known, and the victims were not Carolinians. I once copied part of their report, abbreviating slightly in my haste. I shall try to give the exact wording. "In 1754 there was a massacre of Pennsylvania and Virginia immigrants by 60 French Indians, at the home of Mr. Cuttery of Buffalo Creek, near where it enters Broad River, in the north-west corner of York County, S.C. The women of the party were away at the time, having gone to a squires with a young couple wishing to marry. The men were asleep or lounging about, and the children were playing when the savages struck. 16 were killed including all the men of the party, and 5 children were taken captive. Some were soon released, but one child recovered in October of the following year, was supposed to have been of this party. The tense situation which the governor left to go to Charleston, exploded soon afterward. Indian hostages killed, and the soldiers of Ft. Prince George massacred. Civilians removed from the area. British troops in 1760 & 61 invaded Cherokee country, causing their suit for peace. Formal treaty 1763. One Mary J. Coppock was the girl taken by the Choctaws at Mr. Cuttery's and if she were the oldest child of Moses and Martha Coppock, (born possibly 1741) she would have been 13 at the time of capture. I do not believe she was married at 14, when she was returned 1755, for the COATE's did not go to N. Carolina until two years later. Henry had gone to S.C. by '61, and Marmaduke(38) before '63 (from N.C. minutes) Esther COATE was born in '66(she leaves out the first Esther and she was in the family Bible.) I believe Marmaduke(38) married her between '63(more probably it was in 1762 as the first Esther was born in '63) in S.C. when she was about 21 years old.

FORWARD

My interest in COATE family history was the result of a request made by my father-in-law Rev. John COATE of West Milton, Ohio, in the summer of 1916 when I was about to leave on a business trip to South Carolina. He suggested that I arrange to visit Newberry, S.C. and make a search of old records for information of his great grandfather, Marmaduke(38) COATE who lived in Newberry County, S.C. during the last part of the 18th century and who, with his family, immigrated from S.C. to Miami County, Ohio in 1805. This I was able to do. My investigations at Newberry resulted in my obtaining considerable data on members of the COATE family during the time they were residents of South Carolina. Later, on the same trip, I visited Guilford College, N.C., and from old Quaker meeting records now deposited in the college library, obtained other information on COATE family history. From time to time thereafter, I made further investigations in New Jersey and Pennsylvania and by correspondence, was able to obtain considerable information on COATE family history in England. There is a long-standing tradition in the COATE family that Marmaduke(38) COATE of South Carolina and Ohio was a descendant - son, grandson, or great grandson - of Marmaduke(11) COATE who immigrated to New Jersey from Somerset, England in 1713. Several family historians have so stated and it is entirely possible that this is true. My investigations however, indicate that it is more likely that Marmaduke(38) COATE of S.C. was a great grandson of John COATE of Newtown PA. John COATE appears to have been an uncle, or possibly a cousin, of the immigrant Marmaduke(11) COATE of New Jersey. Both John COATE and Marmaduke(11) COATE of New Jersey were descendants of a Marmaduke COATE who lived in Somerset, England, during the latter part of the 16th century and first part of the 17th century, and who died in Somerset in 1624. An unusual and interesting characteristic of COATE family history is the persistent use of the Christian name "Marmaduke". In Appendix J p133 hereof there are listed over 40 persons who have borne the name "MARMADUKE" COATE including some who lived in the 20th century. Some of those are no doubt duplicates, the names of some individuals probably being listed more than once. But, during a period of over 350 years, and to the present time, there have certainly been at least 25 persons who have borne the name Marmaduke COATE. Never, in the last three and one-half centuries, has there been a time when there has not been at least one person living named Marmaduke COATE. This is truly a remarkable record. COATE family history has proved to be an interesting study. The great majority of members of the family have been Quakers. Thanks to the practice of the Quaker meetings of recording births, marriages and deaths, as well as other information of genealogical value, including the removal of members from the meeting to others, a large and valuable amount of data regarding members of the family is available, unfortunately this is not true of all generations. Information regarding some branches of the family is meager. Primarily the object of my investigations has been to determine the parentage and ancestry of Marmaduke(38) COATE who, early in the 19th century immigrated from S.C. to Miami County Ohio, with

his seven sons, In this endeavor I have been only partly successful, while I have developed what might be called circumstantial evidence of the identity of Marmaduke COATE's parents and forbears, I have found no positive, documentary proof thereof. Lacking such definite evidence, I have widened my search to include data regarding all COATE families of Somersetshire, England, from the time that COATE families settled in America and all COATE families in America prior to the records of Marmaduke(38) COATE's family in S.C. With nine children, all of them married and raised families, descendants of Marmaduke and Mary COATE of S.C. and Ohio, total several thousand, the writer estimating their number a upwards of 7,500 living and dead. For that reason, no attempt is made to show herein descendants beyond the second generation except, in some cases to name great-grand children, and to trace some of the latter descendants of Henry COATE, son of Marmaduke and Mary. The appendices, however, show many references to later generations most of which are contained in extracts from the registers and minutes of Quaker Meetings in Miami County, Ohio and vicinity. During the past thirty years or more, I have received information and suggestions from a number of persons in this country and England, both family members and non-members. I am particularly indebted to several people who have no connection with the COATE family but who went to much trouble to supply valuable data. These include Norman Penney. Librarian of the Society of Friends, Devonshire House, London, England: Miss Lucy M. Reynolds, B.A. Long Sutton, Somersetshire, England, and Miss Dorothy Atkinson, Morristown, New Jersey. The valuable data on the Newbold branch of the family was furnished by Mrs. Walter L. Reeder of Columbia, New Jersey, a descendent of Marmaduke and Mary COATE of New Jersey. For the information of the New Orleans COATE family shown in Appendix C1. I am indebted to Mr. Charles D. COATE of New Orleans. I am in hopes that someone will take up the investigation where I have left off and be able to unearth conclusive evidence regarding the identity of the parents and ancestors of Marmaduke COATE. To aid in making further search I have included herein practically all information regarding COATE families that I have found whether or not at this time it appears to be relevant.

Ernest S. Park, Wolfboro, New Hampshire in the summer of 1950.

CONTENTS

FORWARD Page5

THE SURNAME COATE Page 11
Origin of the name - Changes in the spelling of the Name - Present day distribution of the different forms of the name.

EARLY ENGLISH RECORDS Page 15
The Cotes of Cotes and Woodcote - The Cotes of Leistershire - Other early COATES and Cote Records.

COATE FAMILIES IN SOMERSETSHIRE, ENGLAND Page 17
The Somerset County and Villages - The Society of Friends in Somerset - Persecution of Quakers in Somerset.

THE HISTORY OF COATE FAMILIES IN SOMERSETSHIRE Page 22
Sources of information - The family name in Somerset - Early records - Somerset Parish Records - Persecution of Quakers in Somerset.

SOMERSETSHIRE ANCESTORS OF AMERICAN COATE FAMILIES Page 26
Family of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE of Curry Rivel - Family of Henry COATE of Hambridge - Family of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE of Hambridge - Family of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE in England - Family of William and Deborah COATE.

OTHER COATE FAMILIES IN SOMERSETSHIRE Page 43

CURRY RIVEL COATE FAMILIES Page 44
Family of John and Frances COATE - Family of which Elizabeth COATE was a member - Family of William and Elizabeth COATE - Family of Thomas and Hester COATE - Family of John and Elizabeth COATE of Lambrick.

DRAYTON COATE FAMILIES Page 48
Family of Marmaduke(2) and Philippe(Buffine) of Drayton - Family of Marmaduke(3) COATE of Burton - Family of Christopher and Catherine COATE - Family of John COATE - Other COATE Individuals in Drayton.

ISLE ABBOTTS COATE FAMILIES Page 50
Family of Mary COATE, Widow - Family of Philip COATE

NORTH PEMBERTON COATE FAMILIES Page 51
Family of William and Elizabeth COATE - Family of Leonard and Catherine COATE - Family of Walter and Elizabeth Cote - Family of Marmaduke COATE(8)(9) - Family of Marmaduke(17) and Salhijah COATE - Family of Marmaduke(20) and Sarah COATE.

COATE FAMILIES IN AMERICA Page 55

COATE FAMILIES IN NEW JERSEY AND PENNSYLVANIA Page 56
Sources of information - John COATE of Newton, PA and his descendants - Family of Samuel and Mary COATE - Family of Henry and Deborah COATE - Family of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE - Other Hunterdon County Individuals named COATE

MARMADUKE(11) AND HIS FAMILY IN AMERICA Page 68
Family of William and Rebecca COATE - Family of Daniel and Sarah COATE - Family of James and Mary COATE.

HENRY COATE AND SONS IN NORTH CAROLINA Page 82

COATE FAMILIES IN SOUTH CAROLINA Page 84
Quakers in South Carolina - William COATE - Henry COATE - John COATE - Family of Little John and Susannah COATE - Family of John and Mary COATE - Family of Thomas and Sarahann COATE - Family of John and Rachel COATE - Other Early Residents of Newberry County named COATE

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(38) AND MARY COATE Page 92
Parentage of Marmaduke COATE - Marmaduke COATE in Newberry County, S.C. - Mary Coppock, wife of Marmaduke COATE - Marriage of Marmaduke COATE and Mary Coppock - Children of Marmaduke and Mary COATE

COATE FAMILIES IN OHIO Page 97
The migration to Ohio from S.C. - Settlement of COATE Families in Ohio - Marmaduke and Mary COATE in Ohio - Descendants of Marmaduke and Mary COATE - Esther COATE - Moses COATE - Samuel COATE - Sarah COATE - James COATE - William COATE - John COATE - Jesse COATE - Henry COATE - David Marmaduke COATE - John COATE - Orrin COATE.

APPENDICES

A	EARLY SOMERSET RECORD	Page 109
B	ABSTRACTS FROM THE REGISTERS OF BIRTH, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS OF THE BRISTOL AND SOMERSET QUARTERLY MEETING OF SOCIETY OF FRIENDS	Page 111
BB	ABSTRACTS FROM THE MINUTES OF BRISTOL AND SOMERSET QUARTERLY	Page 114
C	EXTRACTS FROM THE ORIGINAL MINUTE BOOKS OF QUAKER MEETINGS IN THE COUNTY OF SOMERSET	Page 115
D	EXTRACTS REFERRING TO THE PERSECUTIONS OF QUAKERS IN SOMERSET FROM 1668 TO 1717	Page 127
E	MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS AND NOTES - SOMERSET & DORSET	Page 131
F	EXTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE ABBEY CHURCH OF SAINTS PETER, AND PAUL IN BATH, SOMERSET	Page 133
G	SOMERSET PARISH REGISTERS - MARRIAGES	Page 134
H	ABSTRACTS OF WILLS FILED IN THE BRISTOL REGISTRY COURT, EXETER, DEVONSHIRE, ENGLAND	Page 139
I	DWELLY'S PARISH RECORDS, SOMERSET COUNTY, ENGLAND	Page 145
J	LIST OF THOSE WHO BORE THE NAME MARMADUKE COATE	Page 151
L	EXTRACTS FROM REGISTERS AND MINUTE BOOKS OF QUAKER MEETINGS OF NEW JERSEY AND PA.	Page 156
M	ABSTRACTS OF WILLS - NEW JERSEY	Page 162
N	MARRIAGE BANDS ON FILE IN OFFICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE, TRENTON, NEW JERSEY	Page 169
P	MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS AND REFERENCES - N.J. AND PA.	Page 170
Q	EXTRACTS FROM LETTERS ADDRESSED TO THE WRITER	Page 179
R	COPIES OF PAPERS AND NOTES WRITTEN AND COLLECTED BY HON. GEORGE W. SYKES DURING THE 1870'S	Page 182

S	EXTRACTS FROM "POMONA HALL, THE HOME OF JOSEPH COOPER, JR."	Page 188
T	REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS RECORDED IN THE OFFICE OF SECRETARY OF STATE, TRENTON, N.J.	Page 191
U	REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS IN PA. FROM PA. ARCHIVES.	Page 193
V	PROBATE RECORDS OF NEWBERRY COUNTY, S.C.	Page 194
W	EXTRACTS FROM THE MINUTES OF THE NEW GARDEN MONTHLY MEETING, GUILFORD, COUNTY N.C.	Page 198
X	BUSH RIVER MONTHLY MEETING, NEWBERRY COUNTY, S.C.	Page 201
Y	FIRST CENSUS OF UNITED STATES, TAKEN IN 1790	Page 208
Z	ABSTRACTS OF SOUTH CAROLINA LAND GRANTS	Page 210
A1	MISCELLANEOUS REFERENCES AND NOTES	Page 212
B1	"THE COATE-COPPOCK ESTATE"	Page 214
C1	THE COATE FAMILY OF NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA	Page 220
D1	FAMILY RECORD OF MARMADUKE AND MARY COATE, BY MRS. AMANDA ELLEN PEMBERTON KRELL	Page 223
E1	NOTES FROM "ANNALS OF NEWBERRY" SOUTH CAROLINA	Page 224
F1	EXTRACTS FROM "THE HISTORY OF MIAMI COUNTY, OHIO"	Page 227
G1	EXTRACTS FROM "ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN QUAKER GENEALOGY"	Page 231
H1	UNRELATED COATES AND COATS FAMILIES OF PA.	Page 254
K1	NOTES OF AFFILIATED FAMILIES, MOSTLY OF MIAMI COUNTY	Page 257
M1	REFERENCES REFERRED TO	Page 265
INDEX		Page 267

THE SURNAME COATE
ORIGIN OF THE NAME

Authorities on English surnames agree that the surname COATE is a variation of 'de Cotes' which dates back to the year 1167, probably to 1068 and possibly to a still earlier date. Just when or where the name de COATE originated or from what language or dialect it was derived, is not known. One authority on surnames claims 'de Cotes' as a Norman name(a) and another suggests that is was derived from the old Norse 'Lottr' which occurs as a surname in the Lendnanabek.(b) A historian of the COATES family of Philadelphia decided, however, that the name 'de Cote' is not of Norman but of Saxon origin.(c)

Several possible origins of the surname 'de Cotes' and the latter variations COTE, COATES, COATE, COATS and COAT have been suggested. The theory that those names were derived from 'COTE'. The Old French and Middle English spelling of the word coat, a garment, is offered by some writers an surnames(d)(e) As 'de Cotes' was probably the earliest form of those names and as the 'de' signifies 'of' in the sense of residence or affiliation, this theory does not seem to be as unreasonable it might be.

Other authorities suggest that the original meaning of 'de Cotes' was "a dweller at the cot" or "cote", that is a person who lived in a cottage.(f)(g)(h). At first thought this comes to be a plausible explanation as it accounts for the 'de'. However, at the time the name originated, a considerable part of the people, a majority perhaps, lived in cottages. There seems to be no good reason why a few of them should be designated 'de Cotes' when the same applied to so many.

A more logical explanation of the origin of the name seems to be that people living in a village or community called COTES adopted the name of the place of residence as a surname - not an uncommon practice in early England. It may be for example that a man named John, living in a village called COTES, added "de" Cotes to his Christian name to distinguish him from other Johns living elsewhere and called himself John de COTES and that John's son Richard followed his father's example and called himself Richard de COTES. It is possible, however, that the village or community may have been named after the family instead of the family after the place, and it was the custom, quite often, of the Norman and Saxons to give their names to the place where they settled.(i)

The adoption of the name de COTES by residents of a place called COTES is the explanation of the origin of the surname advanced by several authorities. As places from which the name may have been derived, Bardsley names COTES, a township in the Parish of Baclesball, County Stafford, and a hamlet by the same name in the Parish of Preswell, County Leicester.(h) Lower suggests places by the same name in counties Lincoln, Gloucester, Leicester, Sussex and York.(i) He also points out that the "de" in the surname not only indicated the present or former residence of the bearer of the name but is also evidence that it or the person himself or some ancestor came from the land from which his name was

derived. (Note letters in parentheses (a) for example, refer to authorities listed in Appendix M1 except as explained in the note on page 20).

There are good reasons for believing that the surname de COTES did not originate in one family or at one place but came into use in different parts of England at different times and in unrelated families. In all probability, therefore, no one of the theories mentioned alone explains the origin of the name in all its uses. There may have been different origins in different locations. Families bearing the name de COTES lived in different parts of England at an early date. A little later there were families spelling the name COATES, COATE and COATS, most of them widely distributed. In most cases, there is nothing to indicate that these families were related although it is probably that some of them were branches of the same parent family. "It is evident" wrote Dr. COATES, "that the name by its wide dispersion comes from different sources. The syllable Cot or Cote mentioned by Johans, occurs in a vast number of ancient names of places, and it is equally evident from the meaning COTE or Cottages, that the name, when ancient, was always territorial".(a)

Even though de Cotes was the earliest from of the name and the forerunner of most of the later variations, it does not necessarily follow that it was the only derivation from which forms of the surname originated. In Scotland, the name COATS does not appear to be a variation of de Cotes. One family, at least, spelled the name COATTIS in the early part of the sixteenth century, changing it to COATES about the year 1560 and to COATS about the 1675.(j) There are no doubt other instances of variations of the name originating other than from de Cotes.

CHANGES IN THE SPELLING OF THE NAME

While "de Cotes" was probably the earliest form of the name, "del Cotes" and "atte Cotes" appear in English records of the fourteenth century. Both the "del" and the "atte" have the same significance as "de". According to Lower, "del" is a Norman French prefix to many medieval surnames signifying "of the" but does not necessarily imply French extractions of the bearer.(i) "Atte" is an old form of writing "at the" and implies residence if not possession.(k) Probably these names had about the same origins de Cotes and there meaning is practically the same.

In records of the 15th and 16th centuries and early part of the 17th century, other forms of the name appear including "de" COTE, COTE, COTES, COATES, COATE, COAT and COATS. Less frequently other spellings were used including COATT, COATTES, COATTS, COTT and COTTS. In all probability COOTE and COOT are also variations of COTES or of one of the other forms of the name.

The author of a history of the COATES family of Philadelphia states a letter "a" does not appear in the name COATES until after the time of Richard Cromwell who lived from 1626 to 1712 and who was Lord Protector in 1658-59.(e) This may have been true of the Philadelphia COATES family but the name COATES, COATE and COATS were used in many parts of England some time before the birth of Richard Cromwell. The register of the Church of St. Peter,

Cornhill shows the Joane COATS was buried there in 1561.(h)

The transition from COTES to other forms of the name occurred, for the most part, in the 16 Century and can be seen in records of families in different parts of England, At the beginning of the 17th Century COTES was still the most common form of the name. The spelling COATES and COATS is found in records of the latter part of the 16th Century and the spelling COAT was in limited use at that time. In Somersetshire, COATE was in use in 1588 and probably earlier.

The change in spelling probably came about in different ways. In early days uniform spelling for names was not considered important. Names were spelled phonetically or as fancy dictated. Members of the same immediate family sometimes spelled their name two or three ways. The son did not always spell the name as his father did. Individuals used different spellings at different times. Such careless, erratic spelling probably account for some, possibly most, of the variations in the name.

PRESENT DAY DISTRIBUTION OF THE DIFFERENT FORMS OF THE NAME:

COTES is still a prominent name in England, occurring, for the most part, in the same localities in which it was found centuries ago. It is rarely met with in the United States and its occurrence here may, in some cases at least, be explained by careless spelling of COATES. COTE is still found in England but it is rare.

COATES is the form of the name most frequently met with and most widely distributed both in England and in America. It occurs in some parts of Ireland. In the United States it is found most frequently in and about Philadelphia.

COATS families are prominent in Scotland, among them being the family that established the thread manufacturing business of J.& P. COATS, Ltd.(j). The name COATS also occurs in different parts of England and in the United States, especially in the Southern and South Atlantic states where in some cases it is known to have originated from misspelling of COATE.

COAT has much the same distribution in England and America as COATES but is not met with as often. Frequently it is a misspelling of COATES, COATE or COATS.

In England, the name COATE is more common in Somersetshire than in other parts of the country, just as it has been for over 350 years, but it does not occur in Somerset as often as it did in the past. In his "Names of Family Names" published a few years ago, Guffey states that COATE occurs in Somerset in the proportion of 14 to 10,000.(l) This may be true of some villages and communities but it is doubtful if it applies to the Country as a whole. As Somerset has a population of approximately 460,000 this ratio would give a COATE population of 644, which seems a little high.

In the United States, as in England, the name COATE can be traced back to Somersetshire in almost every case. The first COATE families to settle in this country located in Southeastern Pennsylvania and what was then called West Jersey, or West New Jersey and some of their descendants COATE still live there. About the middle of the 18th Century, several members of the family

moved from N.J. to North Carolina and shortly afterwards moved on to South Carolina. While the name COATE is now rare in the Carolinas, there are several families in that section spelling the name COAT or COATS which are probably descendants of the Carolina COATE families. This has been proven true of one Alabama family that now spells the name COATS.

Early in the 19th Century, the name COATE was carried from S.C. to Ohio by Marmaduke(38) COATE and his family. Descendants of his seven sons now live in Ohio and Indiana, and in many of the Western and Middle-west states. Many, possibly most, of those who bear the name COATE in the United States today are descendants of this Marmaduke(38) COATE.

More than one hundred years after the COATE immigration to N.J., members of another COATE family moved from Somerset, England to Canada, and from there to New Orleans, Louisiana, where the family is a prominent one today.

For the most part, the different branches of the Somerset COATE family have clung to the Somerset spelling, both in England and the United States. In a few cases, such as mentioned above, the name has been changed to COATS or COAT. In public and church records, COATE is occasionally misspelled and individuals, in some cases have used and even adopted incorrect spellings of the name.

The English surname COATE, and variations thereof, should not be confused with the French name Cote. No evidence has been found to indicate a common origin, much less any connection of the English and French families. The French name Cote not only occurs in France, but it is quite common in Canada, particularly in Quebec, and in many of the cities of New England, also as in other parts of the United States.

EARLY ENGLISH RECORDS

The writer's investigations of English records have been confined almost entirely to those of Somersetshire. Some references to persons bearing variations of the family name who lived in other parts of England have been found and, while there is no evidence of any connection between them and the COATE families of Somerset, they are of interest in that they show the antiquity of the family name in its various forms.

THE COTES OF COTES AND WOODCOTE

The earliest records of the surname "de Cotes" are those of the COTES family of COTES and Woodcote. This family is still prominent in England, and holds extensive landed property in the Counties of Stafford and Salep, which, according to Burke, has been in its possession since the Norman conquest in the year 1066(m) This property includes COTES Manor in Staffordshire, which was the earliest known home of the family and from which, according to Lower, the family derived its name.(l)

The founder of the house of COTES of COTES Manor is supposed to have been Richard (Richardus) de COTES. Leach states that he was born about the year 1100.(o) Shirley says that the COTES of COTE Manor are, "descended from Richard de COTES, probably son of Thomas de COTES, living in 1167 when the Black Book of the Exchequer was compiled".(n) According to Sir Leonard Burke, Thomas de COTES is recorded in the Domesday Book as possessed of half a knight's fee in the Manor of COTES.(m) As the Domesday Book was compiled in the year 1086, Thomas de COTES, the first person known to bear the name, must have lived in the last half of the 11th Century.

"About the reign of Henry VI. Shirley states, "the family removed to Woodcote in Shropshire which has since considered to be their principal seat, although the more ancient manor of COTES or "Xotes" on the beals of the Sow had ever remained the property of this ancient house".(n) During the reign of Henry VI, the head of the house of COTES, Staffordshire, was Sir Thomas COTES who, according to Burke, had four sons, Humphrey, his heir, John, Richard and Thomas. Sir Thomas COTES, the father, and his son John seem to have lived and died in Staffordshire. Humphrey removed to Shropshire and established the family of Woodcote, where it has been located ever since. John COTES, second son of Thomas, was High Sheriff of the county of Stafford in the 35th year of the reign of Henry VI(1457). Richard COTES settled at Aylesbury, County Bucks. Thomas COTES, the youngest son, settled in County York. Burke says that Humphrey was tenth in lineal descent from Richard de COTES, and that he was killed in the Battle of Bosworth Field in 1485., leaving two sons, John and Nicholas.(m)

Dr. COATES stated "The family of this name which I should say possessed the highest rank was that of the COTES of Woodcote".(c) Members of this family

were probably progenitors of many of the other COTES families in England including families which now spell the name differently.

THE COTES OF LEISTERSHIRE

Another family bearing the name 'de' Cotes lived in County Leister at an early date. The COATES family of Philadelphia are a branch of this family. According to Leach the COTES of Leistershire are descendants of Sir Robert de COTES, great grand son of Richard de Cotes, founder of the COTES family of COTES Manor, Staffordshire.(o)

"As early as A.D. 1000, writes Dr. COATES, there was attached to the Church of Proarold, a chapel called COATES which was free and endowed with all the sacramental rights and rights of Copalture, and provided with a resident chaplain. The Parish received the tithes of Sir Robert Putrol de Cotes. In 1352 lived Williamus de Cotes, armorial and had his coat amour this year. In 1300, Roger de Cotes was the first prior of Mirty Bolor. In 1440, Hugh COTES was rector of Cottesford Church."(c) A famous member of this family was Sir Roger COTES, Mathematician and Astronomer and friend of Sir Isaac Newton, He lived at Burgage, Leistershire from 1682-1718.

OTHER EARLY COTES AND COTE RECORDS

Berkeley gives a list of others by the name of COTES of whom early records are found as follows.(h)

The "Hundred Rolls"(compiled in year 1273):

Egidius de Cotes, County Norfolk - Robert de Cotes, County Bucks, Geoffrey de Cotes, County Lincoln

Poll tax list of the West Riding of Yorkshire for the year 1379:

Thomas del Cotes - Johannes del Cotes - Henricus del Cotes

Poll tax list of Howdenshire for the year 1379:

Willelmus atte Cotes

"Kirby's Quest for Somerset" made in the first year of the reign of Richard III (1327):

Ralph atte Cote

COATE FAMILIES IN SOMERSETSHIRE ENGLAND
THE SOMERSET COUNTY AND VILLAGES

Territorialy, COATE family history in England is confined largely to the central part of Somerset County. The ancestors of those who established the family in America were residents of that section during the 17th and 18th centuries and, in all probability, for several hundred years prior thereto. For the most part they lived in and about the villages of Curry Rivel, Drayton, Hambridge, Lambrook, Stembridge, Isle Abbotts, Barrington, Muchelney and Ailor, all of which are located within a radius of four or five miles, and in and about the parish of Berth Petherton, about ten or twelve miles to the northwest. This part of Somerset County lies in the valley of the river Parrott and its tributary, The Isle, about 12 to 15 miles east of Taunton, the nearest city, and about 20 miles from the Bristol Channel on the north and approximately the same distance from Lyne Bay an arm of the English Channel, on the south.

The village of Curry Rivel is about the center of the section in which COATE families lived during the 17th and 18th centuries. It is located on the crest of the Curry Rivel Ridge overlooking the valley of the Parrott, on the road from Langport to Taunton, about 10 to 12 miles east of Taunton and about two miles west of Langport. The village of Ailor is located about two or three miles north of Curry Rivel. About one mile east of Curry Rivel is the village of Drayton and two miles further on is the village of Muchelney. Kingsbury Episcopi, the location of the Quaker Meeting attended by many members of the COATE family, is on the west side of the Parrott River about two miles south of Muchelney and four miles south east of Curry Rivel. About three miles south of Curry Rivel is the village of Hambridge and two miles farther south is Barrington, with Lambrook a mile or two to the east. Isle Abbotts is about four miles southwest of Curry Rivel.

Within a somewhat larger radius, but not more than a dozen miles from any of the villages mentioned above, there was a number of other communities which, at one time or another, have been associated with COATE family history, including Street, Long Sutton, Martook, Crewkerne, Elminster, Herth Curry, Stoke, Middlesey, Greinton and the Hamlet of COAT(formerly Cote) of which more will be said later.

Herth Petherton, in and about which a number of COATE families lived, is about 8 or 10 miles northwest of Curry Rivel and about three miles south of Bridgewater.

A comparatively recent writer describes Curry Rivel as "a considerable village, two miles west from Langport and eleven miles east from Taunton, the great road between these towns goes through it. The parish is extensive and populous; the village consists of 57 houses forming several irregular streets near the church, besides which there are three hamlets, viz Neal, Wich, and Hambridge, the latter is dominated from a bridge here thrown over the Isle which runs through the parish. In those three hamlets are 40 houses. Edward Hutton in his "Highways and Byways in Somerset" describes this country,

"The vast flats or moors of central Somerset, are, from many points of view, the most characteristic features of the country. These moors lie between the two great hill ranges, the Hoodips and the Quantooks. They are roughly divided into two not unequal parts by the low range of the Poldon Hills. Drained though they are, for the most part by three sluggish rivers, the Axe and the Brue to the north and the Parrott to the south of the Polden Hills, in every corner, nowadays, they are crossed and recrossed by the ditches and drains bordered by pollarded willows, which little by little through many hundred years, have turned what was once a shallow sea, or at best a marsh, into some of the richest grazing land in England. Those moors were once covered by a shallow sea, from which such high land as Glastombury and its Tor. Brent Knoll, the Polden Hills, Somerton Hill, High Hem, the long range of Curry Rivel and a Hundred lower and smaller bits of good land, stand up as islands. Curry Rivel or Refel, was probably always a part of the domain of the Wessex King. The manor remained with the Crown till, in the time of Henry the second, it was granted with Langport to Sir Richard Revel from whom it gets its second name. In Curry today the only thing of interest is the church. As we go down off the long isolated ridge into the valley of the Parrott on the north bank of which Langport stands, there is a little village upon our right called Drayton where there is a fine cross in the churchyard on the shaft of which we may see St. Michael battling with the devil. Kingsbury Episcopi, an ancient, charming village in the marsh north of Langport, was an ancient possession of the Bishopric, hence its name - Bishop's Kingsbury."

There are two hamlets in Somerset county bearing names that are variations of the name COATE. No records have been found to show what members of the COATE family lived within the bounds of those villages although, in the case of one of those hamlets, the hamlet of COAT (formerly COTE or COTES) several COATE families in the 17th and 18th centuries lived within two miles, possibly closer. This hamlet of COATE is located in the parish of Martook, two miles or less east of Kingsbury Episcopi. It is an ancient village, mentioned in documents of the 13th and 14th centuries. In the tax roll of the 27th year of Henry III(1242-5) it is listed as COTES and in the tax roll of the first year of the reign of Edward III(1327) as COTE. In 1633 it is referred to as COTES and about that time it was described as consisting of 44 houses.

In Huntspill, about 20 miles north of the section in which most of the COATE families lived, is another smaller hamlet named COTE. Little information regarding this place has been found but it is known that it existed as early as 1651.

In Wiltshire, the county adjoining Somersetshire on the east, there are two hamlets named COATE. One is located in the parish of Chistolden near Swinden. The other is near Povises in the parish of Bishops Cannings, about fifty

miles northeast of the section in Somerset in which the COATE families lived. According to Rev. E.H. Goddard, Secretary of the Wiltshire Archeological and Natural History Society, the latter village was formerly called COTES and is so mentioned in documents of 1282,1290,1326,1364,1423,and 1490.(p)

THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS IN SOMERSET

The Society of Friends has, from its inception, been an important influence in the lives of members of the COATE families of Somersetshire and an influential factor in shaping COATE family history both in England and America. the immigration to America of members of the family about the beginning of the 18th century was due, in part at least, to the desire to be free to worship in accordance with Quaker doctrines. The migration of members of the family from New Jersey to the Carolinas a half century later may not have been influenced by religious considerations, but the Quaker exodus from S.C. about the beginning of the 19th century when a number of COATE and related families moved north and settled in Western Ohio. was largely due to the Quakers abhorrence of slavery.

George Fox, the founder of the Society of Friends, began to preach in 1647 and soon thereafter Quakers were holding meetings in different parts of England. The early meetings were mostly small, neighborhood gatherings called Meetings or Preparative Meetings. Soon the local meetings in the same section began to hold joint meetings once a month. These Monthly Meetings became the governing and disciplinary bodies of the Society. Four times each year the MM of each county or district sent representatives. to a general Quarterly Meeting which reviewed the proceedings of the MM, heard appeals from their decisions and recorded the membership statistics of the MM.

Just when the first Quaker meetings were held in Somersetshire is uncertain. George Fox speaks of a general meeting in Somerset in 1663 and, in all probability, local meeting were being held in the county before that date. The minutes of the Somerset Quarterly Meeting (afterwards called the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting) date from 1668 and the registers of births, marriages and deaths show entries as early as June 1667. Besse, the Quaker historian, chronicles persecutions and imprisonment of Somerset Quakers as early as June 1665.(d)

The Dorchester MM, afterward known as the Southern Division of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting, established in 1668, was a congregation of representatives of the local meetings of central and southern Somerset County. Prior to the passage of the Toleration Act in 1689, permitting Quakers and other dissenters to worship openly, many if not most of the meetings of the Southern Division MM were held in the jail at Ilchester in southeastern Somerset, as many, possibly most, of the older and active Somerset Quakers were imprisoned there most of the time. Just what local meetings were included at the start is not known but, as an early date, there were, among others, local meetings at Somerton, Long Sutton, Podimere, Yooval, Chilthorne Homer and Limkagton, In 1694 the minutes of the MM speak of "each of the 11 meetings", probably the six mentioned above and Northover, Lambrook,

Chinolhorough, Mentsouthe and Kingsbury Episcopi.

By 1691 the local meetings constituting the Southern Division MM had considerably increased in number and, in that year, the MM was divided and a new MM, the middle Division of Somerset, was formed. The new MM included, among others, local meetings in Street, Polden Hill, Lydford, Shepton Ballot, Burton and Burnham. Meetings constituting the Southern Division after 1691 included, in addition to the 11 meetings first mentioned above. Mudford, Lock. Krole, Sturbridge, Barrington, Chard, Carnel, Ilchester and Stoke and Handon. Most of the meetings constituting the Southern Division were located east and south of Curry Revel, Drayton, Hambridge and Kingsbury, the section in which most of the Quaker COATE families lived. Very few of the COATE families who lived in North Petherton and immediate vicinity were Quakers. The writer has found no record of a Quaker meeting in that parish or in the immediately adjoining parishes.

Members of the COATE family who were prominent and active in Somerset Quaker affairs included John COATE of Lembrook a steadfast Quaker from an early date to the time of his death in 1699, and his son Henry. Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge, prominent in Quaker circles until his death in 1687, his wife Edith, and his children, particularly his daughter Edith and his sons William and Marmaduke(11). The latter was one of the leading Quakers in central Somerset until his departure for America in 1713.

After the first Yearly Meeting in London in 1668, George Fox urged the importance of keeping careful record of church affairs and, in particular, the necessity of recording all births, marriages and deaths.(s) As the Quakers rejected all priestly intervention on these occasions, the importance of accurate records, particularly records of marriages, was apparent. As a result the Quaker registers and minute books are models for completeness and accuracy.

Quaker records consist of registers in which births, marriages and deaths are recorded and minute books containing accounts of the proceedings of the meetings. Such books were kept by the Monthly and Quarterly Meetings, and, in some cases, by the local Meetings. As a rule the MM reported their births, marriages and deaths to the Quarterly Meetings. While the records of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting were started in 1668, the registers show entries of births in the year 1667 and, in some instances, in earlier years, the object of this predating being, no doubt, to make the registers as complete as possible. Most of the entries in the Quarterly Meeting registers which refer to members of the COATE family show that they were members of the Kingsbury Episcopi local Meeting.

In Appendix B hereto are shown copies of records from the birth, marriage and death registers of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting. These were furnished by Norman Penney, Librarian of the Friends Reference Library of London, England in whose custody these books are now held. They include records of all persons named COATE and those who spelled the name otherwise. Appendix C shows the result of a search; of the minute books of Southern Division MM and the Middle Division MM after its formation in 1691. This search was made by Miss Lucy M. Reynolds, B.A. of Long Sutton, Somerset,

England at the writer's request. Her lengthy and thorough report includes copies of all references to members of the COATE family in the three minute books investigated.

PERSECUTION OF QUAKERS IN SOMERSET

With the restoration of Charles II to the throne in 1600, obsolete statues originally created against the Roman Catholics, were revived and used against the rapidly growing Society of Friends. Quakers were prosecuted and fined for withholding tithes, for refusing to take oath, and under the Conventicle Act of 1670, for attending religious meetings other than those of the Church of England. Frequent offenders and obstinate defendants were imprisoned until they furnished security for compliance. In 1672 Charles II issued a Declaration of Indulgence suspending the operation of the papal laws against nonconformists but Parliament's revocation of this decree the following year resulted in renewed persecution of Quakers for non-conformity.(t)

The Toleration Act of 1689, permitting dissenters to worship after their own forms, enabled Quakers to hold meetings openly but persecutions for refusal to take oath continued until 1695 when the law was modified to permit Quakers to make a solemn obligation or affirmation instead of an oath. Prosecutions for withholding tithes continued, however, until a still later date.(t)

In Somerset, the persecution of Quakers commenced with the rise of the Society and continued into the 18th century. Detailed descriptions of the persecutions of steadfast members of the Society are found in the writings of several Quaker historians, the best accounts being those of Joseph Besse(u)(v)(w) and John Whiting.(x) The latter was a resident of Somerset and was himself imprisoned in the Ilchester jail. Quakers from all parts of central and southern Somerset were confined in his jail; in fact it seems to have been the only prison to which Quakers from that section were committed. John Howard described the Ilchester jail as "having only straw on the stone floors with no bedsteads, no infirmary, no bath. "At Lent Assize in Taunton in 1763" he wrote, "some prisoners brought from Ilchester jail infected the Court and Lord Chief Pengelly, Sir James Sheppard, as well as the sheriff and some hundred besides, died in jail of distemper."(t)

The accounts of Besse and Whiting not only recite in detail the prosecutions of Somerset Quakers but also furnished interesting and valuable information concerning members of the COATE families, several members of them were repeatedly fined and imprisoned. Abstracts of entries referring to members of the COATE family and related families are included in Appendix D hereto. These citations reveal remarkable religious zeal and tenacity of purpose on the part of several members of the family. Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge, for example, was not only repeatedly fined for refusal to pay tithes and for attending Quaker meetings but was also imprisoned most of the time from about 1668 to the time of his death in 1687. Besse states that, in 1686 Marmaduke(4) COATE had then been imprisoned 15 years, 7 months and 23 days.(w)

THE HISTORY OF COATS FAMILIES IN SOMERSETSHIRE

Sources of Information

In an attempt to trace the family history in England to as early a date as possible, the writer has endeavored to collect records pertaining to the COATE family and related families and items referring to individuals bearing the name COATE in its various forms, particularly records of Somerset County in which lived the ancestors of those who established the COATE family in America. These records are shown in the appendices hereto as follows:

APPENDIX A — EARLY SOMERSET RECORDS - Miscellaneous, largely unrelated items referring to individuals bearing the name COATE inany of its early forms that lived in Somerset prior to about the middle of the 16th century.

APPENDIX B — QUAKER RECORDS OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES & DEATHS - Abstracted from the registers of the Somerset and Bristol Quarterly Meetings.

APPENDIX C — EXTRACTS FROM THE MINUTE BOOKS OF QUAKER MEETINGS - Abstracted from the minute books of the Southern Division and Middle Division of the County of Somerset.

APPENDIX D — EXTRACTS REFERRING TO THE PERSECUTION OF QUAKERS IN SOMERSET - From the accounts of several Quaker histories.

APPENDIX E — MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS AND NOTES - From several Sources.

APPENDIX F — EXTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE ABBEY CHURCH OF SAINT PETER AND PAUL, IN BATH, SOMERSETSHIRE.

APPENDIX G — EXTRACTS FROM "SOMERSET PARISH REGISTERS - MARRIAGES" Edited by W.P.W. Phillimore and others

APPENDIX H — ABSTRACTS OF WILLS - From the Somerset Probate Registry

APPENDIX I — EXTRACTS FROM DWELLY'S PARISH RECORDS - edited by E. Dwelly.

APPENDIX J — REFERENCES TO INDIVIDUALS BEARING THE NAME MARMADUKE COATE. as a number of individuals bore the name Marmaduke COATE, particularly during the 17th and 18th centuries, all references to the name Marmaduke

COATE will, herein and after, be followed by a number in parenthesis in accordance with a list of such individuals given in this appendix.

Note: Hereinafter, in referring to items in any of the above appendices, the appendix and the item to which reference is made are shown abbreviated in parenthesis, for example (H-1) indicating item 1 of appendix H.

THE FAMILY NAME IN SOMERSET

The theory that the surname COATE evolved from the early or original name "de Cotes", or possibly from "atte Cotes", "de la Cotes" or "del COATES", and that COATES and COTE were transitional forms of the name, seems to be confirmed by early church and public records of Somerset County. Individuals bearing early forms of the name lived in Somerset from at least early in the 13th century to about the time that the name COATE was generally adopted, about the beginning of the 17th century. Many of the references in early records to persons bearing early forms of the name do not show in what part of the county the individuals lived but when residences are mentioned, the localities are, for the most part, in or near the same villages where, later on, lived families bearing the name COATE.

With the rise in the use of the name COATE, there was a corresponding decline in the use of earlier forms of the name, and, after the 16th century, the spelling COATE was generally employed. In a comparatively small community in central Somersetshire, the population of which never exceeded a few thousand, there were, from early in the 13th century to about the beginning of the 17th century, families bearing the name COTE or COTES and, beginning late in the 16th or early in the 17th century, families named COATE and a few that clung to the earlier forms COTE or COTES. In some cases, early 17th century records of some families show the name spelled both COTE and COATE concurrently. The evidence, therefore, clearly indicates that the 17th century COATE families of central Somerset were descendants of those who, prior to the 17th century, spelled the name COTE or COTES.

The spelling COTE persisted in and about North Petherton to a somewhat later date than it did in the Curry-Revel-Drayton section a short distance to the southeast, and was used by some North Petherton families well into the 18th century. The records of the Parish of North Petherton show the marriage of James Bradford and Elizabeth COTE in 1702. and burial of John COTE in 1714 and the baptism of Daniel, son of Daniel and Joan COTE in 1726(I-38,88,19,--p131,132,130)

EARLY RECORDS

"Kirby's Quest for Somerset" made in the year 1327 shows that Ralph "atte COTE" was living in Somersetshire at that time. This is antedated somewhat by two other references to individuals bearing early forms of the name who, presumably, were residents of Somerset. One is a church record of 1298 in which William COTE is mentioned; the other a court record of the year 1209 in

which reference is made to individuals bearing the names "de" COTE and "de la COTE".

Other references, found by the writer, to persons bearing early forms of the family name who lived in Somerset County prior to about the middle of the 18th century are listed in Appendix A. These include extracts from church records and documents, court records, tax roll listings and probate entries. The references show various spellings of the family name including "de" COTES, "atte" COTE, "de" COTE, "de la" COTE, COTY, COTYS, COTE, COTTE, COATES and COATTES. In some cases no specific village or community is mentioned although, as nearly as can be determined, all persons referred to were residents of Somersetshire. For the most part, there is little, if any, connection or relationship shown between any two or more individuals and the entries listed in Appendix A, therefore, it furnished little or no information of value in tracing family lineage. The references are of interest, however, an evidence of the antiquity of the family in Somersetshire.

SOMERSET PARISH RECORDS

English parish records consist of registers in which are recorded (a)births or christenings, (b)marriages and (c)burials or funerals. The records of a number of the parishes of Somerset have been published. These include 15 volumes entitled "Somerset Parish Records - Marriages" Edited by W.P.W. Phillimore, extracts from which are shown in Appendix G, and records of christenings, marriages and burials of several Somerset parishes published by A. Dwelly under the title "Dwelly's Parish Records" extracts from which are shown in Appendix I p129. Published records of many parishes of Somersetshire date back to the first half of the 16th century. Records of the parish of Northover start in the year 1531 those of several other parishes in 1538. In the parish records dated prior to about the year 1600 the writer has found a number of references to persons bearing the name COATE in its various early forms. But, with the exception of marriage records, there is, in most cases, nothing to show relationship of any two or more persons, and, like other records of this period, 16th century parish records are of little value in building a family pedigree. Records of a births during the 16th century are few as they occur only in Dwelly's Parish Records the only record of a COATE family birth prior to the year 1600 found by the writer, is the record of the christening at Drayton of John COTTE, son of John COTTE, December 9, 1599.(I-113)

Records of Somerset marriages in the 16th century, found by the writer, include:

At Goathurst:	
Thomas Davy and Jane COUTS	November 26, 1581(G-62)
At Kingsbury Episcopi:	
John Parker and Isabel COTE	1584(G-56)
Richard Rooke & Edethe COTE	November 22, 1585(G-57)
At Crewkerne:	
William COATE and Florence Meringe	October 21, 1588(G-86)

At Isle Abbott

Christopher COTE & Alice Hopkins Wid.	August 20, 1594(I-115)

At North Curry:

John Dighte and Marye COTE	June 19, 1595(G-21)

At North Petherton:

William COATE and Catherine Linge	June 9, 1597(I-24)

At Aller:

John COATE and Margaryes Piner	October 5, 1598(I-119)

As in the case of christenings, the published record of parishes in Somerset County are confined to records edited by Dwelly. These show 16th century burials in only two parishes, Drayton and North Petherton. In the Drayton register the only record of the burial of a person bearing a form of the name COATE is that of John COTE, on December 22, 1599.(I-114) In all probability he is the John COTE, who was christened less than two weeks before, on December 9, 1599.(I-113) The records of the perish of North Petherton during the 16th century show seven burials of persons bearing various forms of the name COATE including COTE, COOTE, COTT, COTTE and COATE, the earliest being the burial of Roberte COTE, June 23, 1564(I-44) The record of Roberte COTES burial is the earliest reference that the writer has found in parish records of Somerset to a person bearing any of the early forms of the name COATE. Nothing has been found to show this relationship to any of the individuals. The earliest use of the name COATE, so spelled, in parish records or elsewhere, is the record of the marriages of William COATE and Florence Meringe at Crewkerne, October 21, 1588(G-55)

SOMERSETSHIRE ANCESTORS OF AMERICAN COATE FAMILIES

At the beginning of the 17th century there were several, and in all probability, a number of families residing in Somersetshire bearing the name COATE or variations thereof. Those of which records have been found include several families in the Parish of Drayton, at least one family in the adjoining parish of Curry-Rivel, several families in the parish of North Petherton and others elsewhere in the County. In all probability COATE families also resided in the parishes of Isle Abbotts, Aller, Kingsbury Episcopi, North Curry, Martook and Swell, and possibly in the parishes of Muchelney, Langport, Crewkerne, Pitney, High Ham and other of the central and South central sections of the County.

Included among the members of the Somerset COATE families of that time were ancestors of those who immigrated to America in the latter part of the 17th century and early in the 18th century. In addition there were other COATE families whose descendants remained in England and were not included in the immigration to America. No doubt some of the latter families, possibly most of them, were related to the families which contributed to the settlement of America, but the records found by the writer do not, in most cases, make possible determining such relationship. In this account known ancestors of those who immigrated to America, are considered under the above heading, "Somerset Ancestors of American COATE Families". Other families whose descendants are not known to have immigrated, and those whose relationship has not been determined are included in a following section, entitled "Other COATE Families in Somersetshire.

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(1) AND MARY COATE OF CURRY RIVEL

The ancestral line of the COATE families who settled in America can be traced back to the family of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE who lived in Curry Rivel in the early part of the 17th century and who were, no doubt residents of that parish in the latter part of the 16th century. This family, incidentally, is the earliest COATE family of which records, other than marriage records, have been found by the writer. An outline of the family is shown in "Chart A". The part of the parish of Curry Rivel in which Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE lived is not definitely known but it was probably in or near the village of Hambridge in the southern part of the parish in the same section in which descendants of this family lived for several generations. No record of Marmaduke(1)'s parents or the place of his birth has been found, but in all probability, he was born and lived his whole life in or near Curry Rivel. Marmaduke(1) COATE was probably related to, perhaps an uncle of, Marmaduke(3) of Burton in the parish of Drayton who died in 1641 or 1642(H-6) and to John COATE of Drayton who died in 1621(H-1) and Christopher COATE of the same parish, who died in 1636(H-5). These three Marmaduke(3), John COATE and Christopher COATE, lived in Drayton for at least several years at the same time that Marmaduke(1) COATE lived in the adjoining parish of Curry Rivel. They may have been brothers of

Marmaduke(1), or more likely, John may have been an uncle or cousin of Marmaduke(1),while Marmaduke(3) and Christopher may have been his cousins or nephews. The village of Curry Rivel is less than two miles north-west of the Village of Drayton, and probably, no point in Curry Rivel parish is more than five or six miles from any point in the parish of Drayton. Marmaduke(1) was probably also related to others bearing various forms of the family name who lived in other nearby parts of Somersetshire. In all probability, Marmaduke(1) and Mary were married prior to the year 1580. Mary may have been christened Marie, as that is the name by which she refers to herself in her will.(H-4). There is a possibility that her maiden name was "Skinner" as in her will, she left a legacy to "Kinswoman Alice Skinner" who may have been a cousin or niece. Marmaduke(1) COATE died in Curry Rivel in 1624. In his will, dated March 4, 1607 and proved at Taunton in 1624, he made bequests to his widow, Mary, his sons, William, Thomas and Henry, his daughters, Rachel and Mary and two grandchildren, John and Joane, children of his son William.(H-2) Mary COATE, widow of Marmaduke(1) probably died in 1631, as her will was proved at Taunton in that year. In it she made bequests to her three sons, her daughter Rachel and 18 grandchildren, but made no mention of her daughter Mary who probably died prior to the date of her will, Nov 2, 1626(H-4) No records have been found of the dates of the births of the five children known to have been born to Marmaduke(1) and Mary: William, Thomas, Henry, Rachel and Mary. William was probably the oldest son as he is the first child mentioned in the wills of both Marmaduke(1) and Mary and as the only grandchildren mentioned by Marmaduke(1) in his will are William's children, John and Joane. However, Henry seems to have been the favored son in both wills and he may have been the oldest of the sons. William was the only one of the five children who is known to have been married at the time Marmaduke(1) signed his will March 4, 1607. By the time the will of Mary COATE, the mother, was executed in 1626, however, all five of the children had been married for several years.

CHART "A"

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(1) & MARY COATE OF CURRY RIVEL

MARMADUKE(1)
B.
D. 1624
MARRIED:

MARY
B.
D. 1631

- WILLIAM
  B.
  D.

  MARRIED

  - JOHN
  - JOANE
  - TWO CHILDREN NAMES & SEX UNKNOWN

- THOMAS
  B.
  D. 1628
  MARRIED:
  JANE

  - WILLIAM
    B.1616
  - MARY
    B.1617
  - JOAN
    B.1620
  - ELIZABETH
    B.1623 D.1623
  - ELIZABETH
    B.1624

- HENRY C.
  B.
  D. 1662
  MARRIED:

  - MARMADUKE
  - HENRY
  - JOHN
  - RACHELL
  - MARY
    POSSIBLY 1 OR 2 OTHER DAUGHTERS

- RACHEL
  B.
  D.
  MARRIED:
  GERMAN or
  JERMANINE

  - AT LEAST 3 CHILDREN
    Names & sex unknown, one probably "John"

- MARY
  B.
  D.

  MARRIED:
  JOHN WOODBORNE

  - MARY
  - JOHN
  - JOAN MARRIED MARMADUKE(7) COATE

SON WILLIAM: No record has been found that can be identified as referring to William after his mother's will was made in 1626. He may have died shortly after the will was signed or he may have moved away from Curry Rivel before or after the date of his mother's will. It is possible that, before or after his marriage, he moved to North Petherton, as did his brother Thomas. If so, it may be that he was the William COATE whose funeral July 17, 1653 is recorded in the parish records of North Petherton(I-61). William COATE had at least four children of whom two, John and Joane are mentioned in the will of their grandfather Marmaduke(1). If William did move to North Petherton, it is possible that his daughter Joane was the Joane COATE, daughter of Willi COATE, whose funeral on March 8, 1639 is listed in the parish records of North Petherton(I-56)

SON THOMAS: It is known that Thomas COATE, son of Marmaduke(1) and Mary did move to North Petherton as he was living there when he made his will July 20, 1628(H-3) and as the christening of his children are recorded in the North Petherton parish records as follows:(I-3) William August 18, 1616; Mary October 12, 1617; Joan November 15, 1620; Elizabeth April 10, 1623; and Elizabeth December 12, 1624. The parish records show that the first-born Elizabeth was buried June 4, 1623 at the age of about 3 months(I-55). In his will dated July 20, 1628, Thomas COATE left legacies to each of his three daughters, but does not mention his son William (H-3). Likewise, Mary COATE, mother of Thomas, in her will mentions the three grand-daughters, but not the grandson, William(H-4). Evidently, therefore, the son William, died before Mary's will was executed in 1626. Possibly he was the William COATE whose funeral is recorded in the North Petherton Parish records on October, 5, 1616(I-53). Thomas COATE died between the time his will was signed, July 20, 1628 and August 6, 1628, when it was filed at the Registry in Taunton. His wife, Jane, was named executrix of his will, but no further record of her has been found.(Will p123, Item H-3)

DAUGHTER RACHEL: Rachel, the older daughter of Marmaduke(1), and Mary, married a man named German (probably Jermane) and was the mother of at least three children who were mentioned, but not by name in the will of their Grandmother, Mary COATE(H-4).

DAUGHTER MARY: The younger daughter, Mary COATE, evidently married John Woodborne, although no positive evidence of such a marriage has been found. The will of Mary COATE, her mother, does not mention daughter Mary, but does name three children, Mary Woodborne, John Woodborne, and Joane Woodborne, children of John Woodborne, leaving each of them legacies of considerable more value than legacies left to her other grand-children(H-4). Mary, daughter of Marmaduke(1) and wife Mary, probably died before her mother's will was drawn. Further evidence that Mary married John Woodborne is the fact that Mary's brother, Thomas COATE, in his will, speaks of "my brother John Woodborne". Evidently, John Woodborne stood high in the family's estimation, as he was not only one of the two executors of the estate of Mary COATE., his mother-in-law, but was also made one of two "overseers" of my will", by Thomas COATE, Mary's brother(H-3)

The records of the Parish of Curry Rivel show that Joane Woodborne, daughter of John Woodborne, married Marmaduke(7), June 25 1655, (G-38). Nothing has been found to indicate definitely who this Marmaduke(7) was. It is possible that he was Joane's cousin, son of Henry COATE, (Marmaduke(4) COATE, but the writer is of the opinion that Marmaduke(7) who married Joane Woodborne was a member of a less closely related family or a non-related family, possible a family living in the Parish of North Petherton. He could have been the father of Marmaduke(8) of North Petherton whose daughter Joane was buried at North Petherton March 7, 1675(I-69) and whose other five children were christened at North Petherton between the years 1677 and 1688(I-10). In that event, Joan, wife of Marmaduke(7)(8) COATE may have been the Joan COATE who was buried in North Petherton, February 20, 1707(I-85)

SON HENRY: Henry COATE, son of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE, is the subject of the next section hereof.

FAMILY OF HENRY COATE OF HAMBRIDGE, PARISH OF CURRY RIVEL ENGLAND

Chart "B" shows most of the information that the writer has found regarding HENRY COATE, son of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE of Curry Rivel. Henry was probably born about the year 1595 in the Parish of Curry Rivel and, at the time of his death about 1662, lived in or near the Village of Hambridge in the southern part of the Parish, possibly on the same piece of land on which his parents lived. As suggested above, he may have been the oldest son of Marmaduke(1) and Mary. No record has been found of Henry's marriage or of his wife's maiden name. As she is not mentioned in his will, she probably died before he made his will in 1662(H-7) Of Henry's five children referred to in the will of his mother, Mary COATE, only one, Marmaduke(4) is mentioned by name. In his own will, Henry made bequests to three sons, Marmaduke(4), Henry and John, two daughters, Rachel and Mary, and fifteen grandchildren. In addition to Rachel and Mary he possibly had one or more other daughters who may have died before he made his will as the will mentions 5 grandchildren bearing the name COATE and ten others, as follows: Jane Counsell, William, Mary, Elizabeth, & Rachell Sugge, John, Henry, and Mary Perry, John Jermane, & Jane Rowswell. Jane Counsell & Jane Rowswell may have married before Henry's will was made in which event their maiden names may have been COATE. Sugge or Perry, or even Jermane. If all of the last mentioned ten grand children were unmarried at the time his will was executed, Henry must have had more than two daughters, possibly as many as five or some of his daughters were married twice. The writer inclines to the belief that grand-daughters Jane Counsell and Jane Rowswell were married before Henry's will was drawn. If so, Henry may have had three daughters. It is also possible that John Germane, listed as a grandson in Henry's will, was, instead, a nephew, the son of Henry's sister Rachel who married a man by the name of German or Jermane, in which case the two daughters, Rachel and Mary, could have accounted for the other nine grand-children. Of the five grand-children bearing the name COATE, Mary and Edith were no doubt daughters of son Marmaduke(4) and Jonathan,

Mary and Elizabeth, children of sons Henry or John. Probably Jonathan was a son of John. No records have been found that can be positively identified as referring to either son Henry or son John. there is, however, strong circumstantial evidence, if not proof, that records of a John COATE in later family history, refer to son John as will be explained later. Son Henry may have been the Henry COATE whose marriage to Joane Combstork, April 28, 1656, is recorded in the records of the Parish of Drayton(G-28). Henry COATE's will which provided that son Marmaduke(4) was to be sole executor, was dated August 8, 1661, and he died some time between that date and January 1663 when the will was proved at the Taunton Registry, probably in December 1662 or January 1663. Marmaduke(4) COATE, Henry's son is the subject of the next section hereof.

CHART "B"

FAMILY OF HENRY COATE OF HAMBRIDGE, CURRY RIVEL, ENGLAND

HENRY B. ab. 1595 D. ab. 1662	MARMADUKE(4) B. ab. 1595 D. ab. 1687	Henry COATE's grand children mentioned in his will dated 1662 MARMADUKE MARY EDITH
	HENRY	JONATHAN MARY ELIZABETH
	RACHEL	WILLIAM SUGGE MARY SUGGE ELIZABETH SUGGE RACHELL SUGGE
	MARY	JOHN PERRY HENRY PERRY MARY PERRY
	Possibly one or more other daughters	JANE COUNSELL JANE ROWSWELL
	JOHN (see chart)	NEPHEW/G-SON(?) JOHN GERMANE

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(4) AND EDITH COATE OF HAMBRIDGE

Members of this family with dates of their births, marriages and deaths, as far, as known to the writer, are shown on Chart C Marmaduke(4) son of Henry COATE, and, in all probability, the oldest of Henry's three sons, was no doubt born in or near the village of Hambridge, Parish of Curry Rivel, and probably lived there all his life. The date of his birth is not known but it was probably around the year 1620 and, at the latest prior to the execution of the will of his grandmother, Mary COATE, on November 2, 1626 as he is mentioned in her will(H-4). Marmaduke(4) and Edith were probably married about the year 1655. No record has been found of their marriage or of Edith's family name. (added in pencil SATTERWAITH) George B. Sykes of N.J. in his notes on COATE family history, expressed the opinion that Edith's maiden name was Fell.(R-9)

Marmaduke(4) COATE was a prominent and active member of the Society of Friends. Just when he became associated with the Society is not known but it was probably during the early 1660's, certainly before 1668, when according to Besse, he was imprisoned for withholding tithes. The Bristol and Somerset Quarterly meeting was established about 1668, prior to which year, local meetings were no doubt held in that part of Somerset in which Marmaduke(4) lived. He was probably among the first in his community to become a Quaker. Both Joseph Besse and John Whiting, the Quaker historians, make frequent mention of Marmaduke(4) COATE's imprisonment and of fines assessed against him for refusing to pay tithes and for attending Quaker meetings, such prosecutions continuing until shortly before his death. Details are shown in Appendix D. Besse and Whiting, as well as "The Victoria History of the County of Somerset"(y) mention a representation or petition, signed by imprisoned Quakers in 1686 in which it was stated that Marmaduke(4) COATE had then been imprisoned a total of 15 years, 7 months & 23 days. Marmaduke COATE's daughter Edith and his son, Marmaduke(11) were persecuted from time to time during the lifetime of Marmaduke(4) and after his death in 1687, his widow, Edith and his son Marmaduke(11) were imprisoned for withholding tithes and persecution of daughter Edith and son Marmaduke(11) continued(App D). As far as known, the imprisonment of Marmaduke(4) COATE and members of his family as well as that of other Quakers of central and southern Somerset, was in the jail at Ilchester, about 8 or 10 miles east of Curry Rivel. It was in the Ilchester jail that most of the Quaker Meetings were held from about 1669 to about 1687. Extracts from the minutes of such meetings which refer to Marmaduke(4) COATE and members of his family are shown in Appendix C. The writer is in some doubt regarding the date of the death of Marmaduke(4) COATE. Extracts from the registers of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting show the date as April 11, 1689.(B-36). However, an abstract of Marmaduke(4) COATE's will, filled in the Taunton Registry, shows that the will was proved in 1687 and an index to Wills of Persons by the Name of COATE, made in the Taunton Registry, also shows the same year, 1687. The writer is therefore of the opinion that an error was made in transcribing the record of Marmaduke(4)'s death from the register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly meeting and that the year 1687 is correct. In his will, dated September 1, 1685, Marmaduke(4) COATE made

bequests to his sons Marmaduke(11) & William and his daughters Edith, Jane, Elizabeth and Ann and left the remainder of his estate to Edith COATE, his wife, who was made sole executrix(H-10). Marmaduke(4)'s widow Edith, outlived her husband over 31 years if he died in 1687 or over 29 years if he died in 1689, as the register of the Bristol & Somerset Quarterly meeting records her death on October 20, 1718(B-43). Marmaduke(4) and Edith were the parents of at least eight children as follows: Edith CA 1657; Mary CA 1659; Elizabeth CA 1661; Marmaduke(11) CA 1663; Jane CA 1665; Hanna born June 12, 1667, died March 4, 1684; Ann born August 30, 1669; William born January 6, 1671.

Daughter Hanna died March 4, 1684. Her death is recorded in the register of the Bristol & Somerset Quarterly Meeting (B-35) and is mentioned by Joseph Besse under date of 1684(D-w) Note by MHP.(She probably died 3rd month, June 1684 (it happened this summer). The two eldest children, Edith and Mary, were born before their grandfather, Henry COATE, signed his will August 9, 1661, as they are mentioned in his will(H-7). The births of the three youngest children, Hanna, Ann and William, are recorded in the birth register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting(B-1-2-6). The other five children were born before this register was started. All of the children of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE who lived to maturity married Quakers. The marriage register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting records the marriages of the four daughters, Jane, Elizabeth, Edith and Anne, but not the marriages of Mary to John Parker. However, at the MM held at Limmington Jan. 31, 1692, the marriage was approved. The register of the Quarterly Meeting also records the marriage of William, but not that of his brother Marmaduke(11) which, however, was approved by the MM at Long Sutton on December 24, 1697-8.

Daughter EDITH: Edith married Hugh Plaice of Cleivedon August 6, 1686(B-27). The marriage took place at Crewkerne which is about 10 miles, south of Hambridge. Cleivedon may have been a small place near Crewkerne or it may have been what is now known as the Village of Cleivedon about 20 miles northeast of Hambridge. Hugh Plaice was an active Quaker and a frequent attendant at MM of the Southern Division. He died about 13 years after they were married as the minutes of the MM at Hambridge December 29, 1699/1700 show that "Hugh Playce, lately deceased, left 20 pounds to the poor". (App. C p107). Edith was an active, steadfast Quaker, both before and after her marriage, as shown by references to her in the minutes of MM(App. C). If Hugh and Edith Plaice did not live in or near Hambridge before Hugh's death, she moved there after he died as Besse names "Edith Plaice of Hambridge" as one who was prosecuted for tithes in 1702 & 1710(App. D-v p114).

Daughter MARY: Mary married John Parker of Bradford, Co. of Dorset probably shortly after January 31, 1692. Apparently there is no record of the marriage in the Register of the Bristol & Somerset Quarterly Meeting. The minutes of the MM indicate that John Parker was a Quaker. They show that at a meeting at Puddimore, Dec 12, 1691, John Parker "proposed an intention of marriage between himself and Mary COATE of Hambridge" and at the next MM held at Limmington Jan. 31, 1692, that "having received a certificate from the Men's Meeting to which the said John belongs, the marriage was approved.

(App. C p105). John and Mary Parker no doubt lived in Dorset County after their marriage as no record of them in Somerset County has been found.

Daughter ELIZABETH: The marriage Register of the Bristol & Somerset Quarterly Meeting shows that Elizabeth & Joseph Masters were married May 12, 1693(B-28). At the MM held at Northover Feb. 27, 1693, Joseph Masters proposed his intention to marry Elizabeth and the proposed marriage was approved by the MM at Puddimore March 25, 1693.(App. C p106). Joseph Masters was a resident of Bradford County, Dorset, where presumably, he and Elizabeth lived after their marriage.

Son MARMADUKE(11): Marmaduke(11) married Ann Pole of Wyvelscomb in the western part of Somersetshire about Jan. 1698/99. He and his family are the subject of the next section hereof.

Daughter JANE: At the MM held February 29, 1686, James Clothier of Street, County of Somerset, proposed his intention by marry Jane COATE of Hambridge and, at the next MM March 27, 1686, the proposed marriage was approved(App. C p105). The marriage register of the Bristol & Somerset Quarterly Meeting records their marriage under date of May 14, 1686(B-26), Years later, under date of March 31, 1721 the minute book of the MM lists Marmaduke Clothier among the trustees appointed for the Kingsbury Burying Ground(App. C p112). He was no doubt a son of James and Jane Clothier named for his grandfather, Marmaduke(4) COATE. The Village of Street, in or near which James and Jane Clothier probably resided after their marriage, is about 15 miles northeast of the village of Hambridge.

Daughter ANN: The marriage register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting shows that Anne COATE of Hambridge married William Masters of Bradford, County of Dorset, May 18, 1694, the marriage taking place at West Lambrook(B-29). William Masters was probably a brother of Joseph Masters who married Ann's sister Elizabeth COATE(B-28 p100). The minutes of the MM show that William Masters "proposed an intention of marriage with Anne COATE of Hambridge. At the meeting at Limmington, March 31, 1694 and that the proposed marriage was approved at the next meeting held at Yeovil April 28, 1694(App. C p107). William and Anne Masters probably lived in Dorset County after their marriage as no further record of them has been found in Somerset.

Son WILLIAM: William married Deborah Powell, of Greinton, March 8, 1702. Greinton is located 10 or 12 miles north of Hambridge. He is the subject of a later section hereof. It will be noted that none of the seven children of Marmaduke(4) and Edith married a resident of the Parish of Curry Rivel or of adjoining parishes, three of the daughters marrying men who lived in the County of Dorset. This inclination to marry those residing beyond the boundaries of their immediate neighborhood was due, in part at least, to the fact that they were Quakers who married only members of their own sect. There were comparatively few Quakers living in or near Curry Rivel and Marmaduke(4) COATE's children, like other Quakers, traveled to different points in the county to attend Monthly and Quarterly Meetings. In that way they became acquainted with and married residents of other communities.

Marmaduke(4) COATE'S Marriage: The possibility that Marmaduke(4) was married twice, or even three times, is suggested by the records of three marriages:
Pitney Parish Records, June 24, 1651, Marriage of Marmaduke(5) and Ann Lock, Both of Curry Rivel(G-18 p121); Somerset and Dorset notes, April 17, 1654, Marriage of Marmaduke(6) of Hambridge and Mary Prigge of West Lambrook(E-2 p116); Curry Rivel Parish Records, June 25, 1655, Marriage of Marmaduke(7) and Joan Woodborne, daughter of John Woodborne(G-38 p121). No records have been found that can be identified as referring to any of the above three Marmaduke COATE either before or after the date of the marriages. To some extent, this is a negative argument that one of them was Marmaduke(4) COATE. He was born in or before 1625 and, therefore, could well have married Ann Lock in 1651, Mary Prigge in 1654, or his cousin, Joan Woodborne, in 1655. If he did marry any one of them, his first wife, evidently died within a few years after the marriage, making possible his second marriage to Edith who was the mother of most, if not all, of his children. The will of Henry COATE, father of Marmaduke(4) dated August 8, 1661, mentions two of Marmaduke(4)'s children, Mary and Edith (H-7 p125). If Marmaduke(4) was twice married, daughter Mary could have been the child of his first wife, but his wife Edith was no doubt the mother of the daughter bearing her name. In the writer's opinion, if either of the three marriages listed above were the first marriage of Marmaduke(4), it is the second marriage shown, above to Mary Prigge, as Marmaduke(4) COATE was a resident of Hambridge, and as one of his two oldest daughters was named Mary.

CHART "C"
FAMILY OF MARMADUKE AND EDITH COATE OF HAMBRIDGE

MARMADUKE(4)
B. ab. 1616/20
D. 1687/9
M. 8 Sep 1634
EDITH
B. 1617(?)
D. ab. 1718

EDITH
B. ab. 1657
D.
M. 6 Aug 1686
HUGH PLAICE

MARY
B. ab. 1659
D.
M. 31 Jan 1692
JOHN PARKER

ELIZABETH
B. ab. 1661
D.
M. 12 May 1693
JOSEPH MASTERS

MARMADUKE(11)
B. ab. 1663
D.
M. 1698/9
ANN POLE

JANE
B. ab 1665
D.
M. 14 May 1686
JAMES CLOTHIER

HANNA
B. 12 Jun 1667
D. 4 Mar 1684

ANN
B. 30 Aug 1669
D.
M. 18 May 1694
WILLIAM MASTERS

WILLIAM
B. 6 Jan 1671
D.
M. 8 Mar 1702
DEBORAH POWELL
B. D. 1747/8

THOMAS
B. 11 Jul 1703

MARMADUKE(28)
B. 3 Sep 1705
D. 1705

JOHN
B. 11 Jul 1707
D. 12 Nov 1776

WILLIAM
B. 12 Jul 1708
D.

MARMADUKE(29)
B. 1711

HANNAH
B. 16 Nov 1712/13

RACHEL
B. 11 Feb 1715
D.

EDITH
B. 27 Sep 1720
D.

MARY
B. 6 Jan 1722
D.

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(11) & ANN COATE IN ENGLAND

The family of Marmaduke(11), oldest son of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE was one of two Somerset COATE families known to have immigrated to America. An outline of his family, both in England and in America, is shown on Chart D. In all probability, Marmaduke(11) was born in or near the village of Hambridge where his father, Marmaduke(4) and his grand-father Henry COATE, and probably his great-grandfather, Marmaduke(1) lived before him. The date of his birth, not a matter of definite record, has been variously given by different writers as 1651, 1652, and 1663. For reasons what will be explained later, the writer is of the opinion that he was born in or about 1663. Marmaduke(11) COATE married Ann Pole, daughter of Edward and Mary Pole of Buttlehay near Wyvelscomb, County of Somerset. Their marriage is not recorded in the register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Mtg. although both were Quakers, and is not a matter of definite record elsewhere, but the minutes of the Southern Division MM show that Marmaduke(11) proposed an intention of his marriage at the meeting held at Puddimore November 26, 1697/8 and that, at the next meeting, held at Long Sutton December 24, 1697/8 the proposed marriage was approved(App C p108). In all probability they were married soon thereafter, possibly at, or near Wyvelscomb. George W. Sykes in his notes on COATE family history says that the marriage occurred 12th mo, 16d 1703(R-32 p157). This is **MANIFESTLY AN ERROR**, as the register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting lists six of their children born before that date. The earliest being the twins, William and Mary, born February 22, 1699(B-9) The family of Edward and Mary Pole were Quakers and, as such, were persecuted during the period in which Marmaduke(4) COATE and members of his family were imprisoned and fined. John Whiting notes, under date of March 16, 1684/5, that "Eleven of the late prisoners were discharged" including Edward Pole and wife of Wyvelscomb(M1-x,D-x). Mr. Sykes states that Ann Pole was a grand niece of Cardinal Pole, that is - a grand-daughter of one of the Cardinal's two brothers, and gives information regarding the descendants of Ann's brother, Edward Pole. The relationship to Cardinal Pole seems to be a family tradition rather than a matter of definite record(R-35-36-37). Chart E. showing the Pole family has been prepared largely from information given by Mr. Sykes. Marmaduke(11) was an active and prominent Quaker. Like his father he was a member of the Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting, one of the meetings of the group that constituted the Southern Division MM. The earliest identifiable reference to Marmaduke(11) COATE in the minutes of the MM is under date of June 29, 1689 when he is listed among those present at a meeting held at Buddimere. Earlier mention of Marmaduke COATE in the minutes of the MM are presumed to refer to his father, Marmaduke(4) COATE, but some of them may refer to the younger Marmaduke(11). At a MM held at Hambridge December 26, 1705-6, Marmaduke(11) COATE was selected as the only representative to attend the Yearly Meeting in London. Norman Penney, the Quaker historian, states that "the name COATE appears very frequently among the names of those present at Quarterly Mtg. Marmaduke(11) COATE was present at the meeting held at

Glastonbury the 18th of 10th mo. 1712, but I do not find his name in the later lists although before that date he was frequently a representative"(BB-1). The minutes of the MM show that he was regular in his attendance and active in the affairs of the meeting(App C). Marmaduke(11) COATE was fined and imprisoned because of his Quaker affiliations but not to the extent that his father was. Joseph Besse lists "Marmaduke(11) COATE the Younger of Hambridge" as one of the Quakers "imprisoned for meeting" December 11, 1683 and mentions his imprisonment for failure to pay tithes August 17, 1689, and his prosecutions for tithes in 1702 and 1710(D-v). Marmaduke(11) COATE and wife Ann were the parents of at least nine children: William, DOD. March 23, 1699(B-38) and Mary (twins) DOB. February 22, 1699(B-9) her DOD. Feb. 22, 1699(B-37); Marmaduke(23), DOB. Jan. 25, 1700(B-10) DOD. May 24, 1700(B-40); Mary, DOB. July 8, 1701(B-11); William, DOB. June 14, 1702(B-12); Ann, DOB. July 29 1703(B-14) DOD. July 29, 1703(B-42); Marmaduke(24), DOB. Aug. 27, 1704(B-18); Edith, DOB. Sept. 12, 1705(B-19); Hannah, DOB. April 17, 1708(B-20).

Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE with at least four of their children, Mary William, Edith and Hannah, left Somerset for America in 1713, probably in March or April. No record has been found that can be positively identified as referring to son Marmaduke(24) after his birth in 1704, but he may have been among the children who accompanied their parents to America as, had he died before they left, his death, no doubt, would have been recorded in the register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting and no such entry is shown therein. The minutes of the Southern Division MM show that, at a meeting at Puddimore February 30(sic) 1713, Marmaduke(11) COATE announced "his intention of going to Pennsylvania and desires a Certificate of his conversation and unity". Henry COATE and Robert Townsend were appointed to "inquire how things are relating to the said Marmaduke's conversation" and report at the next meeting; and "lost time will not admit the said Marmaduke to stay till that time". Samuel Bownas was instructed to write Marmaduke(11) a letter of recommendation "to Friends there". At an adjourned meeting at Yeovil April 15, 1713, Henry COATE reported favorably on Marmaduke(11) and the Meeting "therefore desires Samuel Bownas and Robert Banton to draw up a Certificate accordingly and bring it to the next meeting". At the next meeting held at Stimbridge April 25, 1713. "A Certificate in (favor) of Marmaduke COATE and his wife was produced and approved and signed by this meeting"(App C). No record has been found to show on what vessel or from what port Marmaduke(11) COATE and his family sailed for America. A later section hereof is devoted to Marmaduke(11) and his family in America.

(Information following pertains to the following chart,("D"): Hannah Cooper, Mary Cooper, Lydia Cooper, Isaac Cooper, Ann Cooper, Joseph Cooper all died young or unmarried. Margaret Cooper married Israel Cope for descendants of Israel and Margaret Cope see Appendix __ Items 19-20-21. These are the children of Marmaduke Cooper and Mary Jones)

CHART "D"
FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(11) AND ANN (POLE) COATE

MARMADUKE(11)
B. abt. 1663
D. 1729
M. 1698/9
ANN POLE
B.
D. 1730

- WILLIAM & MARY
  B. 1699
  D. both 1699

- MARMADUKE(23)
  B. 25 Jan 1700
  D. 24 May 1700

- MARY
  B. 8 Jul 1701
  D.
  M. 10 Jul 1719
  CALEB RAPER

- ANN
  B. 1703
  D. 1703

- MARMADUKE(24)
  B. 27 Aug 1704
  D.

- EDITH
  B. 12 Sep 1705
  D.
  M. 1 Apr 1724
  THOMAS NEWBOLD
  B.
  D.
  - RICHARD NEWBOLD
    D. early age
  - MARY NEWBOLD
    M. Anthony Sykes
  - CALEB NEWBOLD
    B. 1730
    D. 1786
    M. 1755
    Sarah Haines
  - HANNAH NEWBOLD
    M. William Wood
  - WILLIAM NEWBOLD
    M. Susanna Stevenson
  - LYDIA COOPER
    M. Samuel Noble

- HANNAH
  B. 17 Apr 1708
  D.
  M. 2 Mar 1726
  ISAAC COOPER
  B.
  D.
  - MARY COOPER
    M. James West
  - HANNAH COOPER
    M. Charles West
  - MARMADUKE COOPER
    M. Mary Jones
  - ELIZABETH COOPER
    M. Aquilla Jones
  - JOSEPH COOPER
    D. early age

- William
  B. 14 Jun 1702
  D.
  M.
  REBECCA
  B.

CHART "E"
FAMILY OF EDWARD & MARY POLE OF BUTTLEHAY WYVELSCOMB SOMERSETSHIRE

EDWARD POLE
M. MARY

- ANN
  B.
  D. 1720
  M. MARMADUKE(11) COATE
  B. abt. 1663
  D. 1729
  - MARY
    B. 1701
    - ANNA
      B. 1737
      D. 1777
      M. 1761 JAMES BRINKHURST
    - JOHN
      B. 1738
      D. 1787
    - GRACE
      B. 1741
      D. 1746
    - ELIZABETH
      B. 1743
      D. 1746
    - MARY
      B. 1743
      D. 1746
    - EDWARD
      B. 1747
      D. 1816
      M.MARY WARNER
    - RICHARD
      B. 1749
    - ANN
      B. 1751
    - THOMAS
      B. 1753
      M. ELIZABETH BARRET
  - WILLIAM
    B. 1702
  - MARMADUKE(24)
    B. 1704
  - EDITH
    B. 1706
  - HANNAH
    B. 1708
- EDWARD
  B. abt. 1670
  D. 1712
  M. 1702
  GRACE JONES
  B.
  D.
  - EDWARD
    B. 1703
    D. 1762
  - JOHN
    B. 1705
    D. 1765
    M. RACHEL SMITH
  - MARY
    B. 1706
    D. 1712
  - ANN
    B. 1707
    D. 1790
    M. 1740
    CHRISTOPHER YOUNG
    - CHRISTOPHER YOUNG
      M. HANNAH
    - EDWARD YOUNG
      M. SALLY WHETON
    - FEMALE YOUNG
      M. SAMUEL BOALY
    - THOMAS YOUNG
      M. SARAH DAVIS
  - THOMAS
    B. 1709
    D. 1710
  - THOMAS
    B. 1709
    (Must be error MHP)
    M. 1737-8
    MARY ISAAC

DATE OF BIRTH OF MARMADUKE(11) COATE: The year in which Marmaduke(11) COATE was born is not a matter of definite record. It has been variously given by different writers as 1651-1652 and 1663. The register of the Burlington N.J. MM of which Marmaduke(11) COATE was a member after he immigrated to America, shows that he died Dec. 15, 1729, "age 77 years". This would mean that he was born in 1651 or 1652. Based, no doubt on this Burlington Meeting record, Eli Jay stated, in his "Prehistoric West Branch", that Marmaduke(11) COATE was born in 1651 and other writers have named the same year(A1-1). A writer in "The Friends" a magazine published in Philadelphia, in issue dated May 10, 1856, states that Marmaduke(11) COATE was born in 1652(P-8). George W. Sykes in his notes on COATE family history, states that at the time he wrote, in 1856, he had in his possession a silver pap spoon bearing the date 1663 which was presented to Marmaduke(11) COATE when he was christened by his godfather, William Fell, who, Mr. Sykes suggests was a brother of Marmaduke(11)'s mother, Edith(R-9). Charles S. Boyer, Pres. of the Camden County N.J. Historical Society, in his "Pomona Hall" The Home of Joseph Cooper, Jr.(Joseph Cooper was a descendant of Marmaduke(11) COATE states that "Marmaduke(11) COATE was born in Somersetshire, England, in 1663(S-7). Mr. Boer's statement was probably based on Mr. Sykes' notes mentioned above as, in his article, he acknowledges he "had an opportunity of copying some old papers written by the Hon. George W. Sykes many years ago"(S-p158) Quaker registers and minute books are usually quite accurate but, nevertheless, the writer is of the opinion that the Burlington MM was in error in stating the Marmaduke(11) COATE was 77 years old when he died in 1729. Instead, he believes, that Marmaduke(11) COATE was born in 1663 and was, therefore, 66 or 67 years old when he died. His reasons for this opinion are:

Henry COATE, grandfather of Marmaduke(11) COATE does not mention Marmaduke(11) in his will executed in 1661(H7). Although Marmaduke(11)s two oldest sisters and 13 other grandchildren of Henry are named in the will. While this is not proof, it is an indicator, at least, that Marmaduke(11) was born after the will was executed.(H-7)

Marmaduke(11) COATE married Ann Pole in December 1697 or early 1698. If he was born in 1651 or 52, he was 45 to 47 years old when he married considerable older than the age at which most men married in those days. Marmaduke(11) COATE was an active Quaker even before his marriage but the first reference that can be positively identified as referring to him in the minutes of the Quaker MM is under date of June 29, 1689, At that time he was 39 years old, if born in 1651, 26 years old if born in 1663.

When Marmaduke(11) COATE immigrated to America in 1713 he was 62 years old if born in 1651, a rather advanced age to leave what had been his family's home for generations and undertake what was then a long and difficult journey. Furthermore, the minutes of the Burlington N.J. MM show that Marmaduke(11) COATE was granted a Certificate to visit England in 1717 and that he returned to N.J. in 1719, when, if he was born in 1651, he was 68 years old.

George W. Sykes statement that the spoon presented to Marmaduke(11)

when he was christened bears date of 1663.

Edith COATE, presumably the mother of Marmaduke(11) COATE, was no doubt at least 18 years old when she married which means that she was at least 84 years old when she died in 1718, an unusual age in those times.

As heretofore stated, there is a possibility that Marmaduke(4) COATE was twice married, in which event, his first wife could have been the mother of Marmaduke(11) born in 1651 or 1652, and Edith, the second wife, the mother of Marmaduke(4)'s younger children. But such a possibility still leaves unexplained the first five generations mentioned above.

FAMILY OF WILLIAM AND DEBORAH COATE

William COATE, the younger son of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE, was born January 6, 1671, probably in the village of Hambridge, Somersetshire(B-6). He was married at Polden Hill, Somerset, March 8, 1702, to Deborah Powell of Greinton, Somerset, and, after his marriage, moved to Greinton, about ten miles north of Hambridge(B-31). William's Quaker membership was transferred to the Polden Hill meeting of which his wife was a member, and he continued to be active in Quaker affairs. Joseph Besse records his persecution "for tithes" in 1702, 1703, 1704, 1712, and 1717 and his imprisonment in 1702, 1705, and 1713(App D p116). The minutes of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly meeting held at Glastenbury, January 20, 1706-7 show that William COATE was one of three Quakers who "continued prisoners upon their former commitment". The register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting shows that William COATE died on Jan. 21, 1747/48(B-48). The birth register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting shows records of children born to William and Deborah COATE as follows(B-13,15,16,17,21,22,23,24,25):

> Thomas DOB. 11 July 1703 DOD. 26 Dec. 1742; Marmaduke(28) DOB. 3 Sept. 1705 DOD 1705; John DOB 11 July 1707 DOD 10 Nov. 1776; William DOB 12 July 1708; Marmaduke (29) DOB 30 July 1711; Hannah DOB 16 Nov. 1712/13 M. 9 Sept 1735 to Peter Priest; Rachel DOB 11 Feb 1715 M. 23 Sept 1741 to Thomas Daw; Edith DOB 27 Sept 1720 DOD 12 May 1747; Mary DOB 6 Jan 1722.

Son Thomas may have been the Thomas COATE of Redclift Street whose burial, September 26, 1742, presumably at Bristol, is shown in the burial register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting(B46). Son John died at Greinton at the age of about 69 years and was buried there November 12, 1776, "a non-member of the Society of Friends"(B-50) Daughter Hannah married Peter Priest of Somerton September 9, 1735(B-32). Daughter Rachel married Thomas Daw September 23, 1741(B-33). The death of daughter Edith, May 13, 1747, is recorded in the burial register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly meeting (B-49).

OTHER COATE FAMILIES IN SOMERSETSHIRE

In addition to the family of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE and their descendants discussed in the preceding section entitled "Somersetshire Ancestors of American COATE Families", a number of other COATE families lived in Somerset during the 17th and 18th centuries. No doubt most, if not all of these families were related, closely or distantly, but records available to the writer are insufficient, in most cases, to make possible determining such relationship. Families of which such limited information has been found including several living in Curry Rivel, Drayton, North Petherton and Isle Abbotts and a few elsewhere in the country.

CURRY RIVEL COATE FAMILIES

Marmaduke(1) COATE and his wife Mary and at least three generations of their descendants lived in Curry Rivel during the 17th century. Other COATE families living in Curry Rivel during the 17th, 18th and 19th centuries were probably related to, if not descendants of Marmaduke(1) and Mary but no definite records of such connections have been found by the writer.

FAMILY OF JOHN AND FRANCES COATE OF CURRY RIVEL

John COATE, yeoman, of Curry Rivel, seems to have been a comparatively young man, married but evidently childless, when he made his will dated January 15, 1686, as he specified therein: "My will is that if Frances COATE my now wife shall be with child at the time of my decease, I give and bequeath unto the child, be it male or female, all my lands, goods, etc., but if otherwise, I give as followeth"(H-11). His will then provides for legacies to the four oldest children of his cousin Mary Prigg of the Parish of Drayton and bequests of land to Marmaduke(18)(27) COATE the oldest son of my cousin William COATE". To "John COATE the eldest son of Marmaduke(19) COATE" with the provision that "if he, the said John COATE shall die without male issue, then to remain to his brother William COATE. and if he die, both without male issue, then it shall return back to the oldest son of my cousin William COATE and to his heirs forever." My cousin William COATE" referred to in John COATE's will may have been the William COATE of Curry Rivel Somerset,Yeoman who married Elizabeth and who died Oct. 1716 as the will of the last mentioned William COATE, dated October 3, 1716, shows that he had a son Marmaduke(27)(H-14). John COATE's will further provides for a bequest of ten pounds "to buy a Silver flagon or tankard for the Sacrament of the Lords Supper in the parish church of Curry Rivel". There seems to be a tradition in the family regarding this gift as Harry COATE of Buton, Bedfordshire, England, at the time he was vicar of St. Matthews Church in Luton, states in a letter to the writer dated May 22, 1918: "I have heard that a service of Plate in a church at or near Langport in Somersetshire was given to the Church by a member of our Family, but I cannot vouch for this as I have not seen it(E-11). Langport is about three miles east of the village of Curry Rivel. ESP). John COATE evidently died late in 1691 or in January 1692 as his will dated January 15, 1686 was prove at

Taunton January 28, 1692(H-11). It is quite probable that John COATE was a descendant of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE, possibly a grandson of William COATE or John COATE, sons of Marmaduke(1). It is also possible that he was Jonathan COATE grandson of Henry COATE, mentioned in Henry's will(H-7). Mary Prigg, cousin of John COATE mentioned above was no doubt the Mary COATE who married John Prigg at Drayton August 27, 1666(G-31). No record of her parentage has been found. She may have been a sister of William COATE, the other cousin mentioned in John COATE's will. Her four eldest children to whom bequests were made in John COATE's will, were evidently less than 20 years old when the will was signed January 15, 1695, as she had then been married 20 years and 9 months and as John COATE's will stipulates that the legacies to the children were "to be put to increase by my executor until they shall attain the age of one and twenty years, or married"(H-11)

FAMILY OF ELIZABETH COATE OF CURRY RIVEL WAS A MEMBER

The will of Elizabeth COATE of Curry Rivel, spinster, dated May 14, 1713 and evidently proved at Taunton during the same year, mentions her brothers John and William, her sister Mary Andrews, wife of George Andrews and Elizabeth Andrews, daughter of George and Mary Andrews. Elizabeth's brother William evidently died before the will was executed as no bequest was made to him, and as bequests to her brother John included two pewter platters "which were" her "brother William's". Another pewter platter bequeathed to brother John, described as "marked with M.C." was probably the property of a Marmaduke COATE(H-13). A natural assumption that Elizabeth COATE was a daughter of William and Elizabeth COATE of Curry Rivel whose family is mentioned below, is believed by the fact that Elizabeth evidently died in 1713 while the will of William COATE of Curry Rivel in which bequest was made to his daughter Elizabeth was not executed until October 3, 1716(H-14). As a daughter of William COATE, Elizabeth would have had brothers John and William and a sister Mary, as mentioned in her will(H-13) William COATE, the brother mentioned in Elizabeth's will may have been the cousin mentioned in the will of John COATE of Curry Rivel referred to above and John COATE, the brother to whom Elizabeth made a bequest in her will, may have been the John COATE, eldest son of Marmaduke(19) to whom John COATE left a legacy in his will(H-11).

FAMILY OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH COATE OF CURRY RIVEL

The will of William COATE of Curry Rivel, Somerset, yeoman, dated October 3, 1716 and proved at Taunton October 22, 1716, appointed his wife Elizabeth his executrix and states bequests to his eight sons, William, John, Henry, Thomas, Robert, Jeffery, Jacob, Marmaduke(27), and his four daughters Elizabeth, Joane, Mary, Sarah, COATE. The will further provides that all the rent of my lands etc. not yet given, I give the same unto Elizabeth COATE my wife so long as she shall keep herself in my name unmarried. In case of remarriage the same shall go to such children as I have borne equally, share and share alike(H-14). Possible marriages of the children: William, M. 10 Nov 1704 to Elizabeth

Nurton; Henry, M. 23 Sept. 1715 to Mary Bartlett; Mary, M. 22 Nov. 1729 to William D(S)avage of Langport; Sarah, M. 18 Apr. 1731 to Richard Jeans. Presumably William was the oldest son of William and Elizabeth. He may have been the William COATE of Curry Rivel whose marriage to Elizabeth Nurton November 19, 1704 is recorded in the marriage register of the Parish of Swell(G-53). The son Henry may have been the Henry COATE who married Mary Bartlett September 23, 1715. The daughter Mary may have been the Mary COATE who married William Davage of Langport November 22, 1729, and the daughter Sarah may have been the Sarah COATE who married Richard Jeans of Long Sutton April 18, 1731. The three marriages last mentioned occurred at Curry Rivel(G-41-42-43).

FAMILY OF THOMAS AND HESTER COATE OF CURRY RIVEL

The will of Thomas COATE of Week Parham in the Parish of Curry Rivel, Somerset, yeoman, dated August 23, 1734 and proved at Taunton.Trust made a bequest unto "Hester my loving wife whom I appoint sole Executrix and desire and appoint my brother John COATE and my said wife to be guardians of my said daughter during her minority, and provided that all the rest I give to my daughter Hester(H-17). Thomas COATE and his brother John, mentioned in the will of Thomas, were probably sons of William and Elizabeth COATE of Curry Rivel. If not, they may have been sons of William and Deborah COATE of Greinton who had sons named Thomas and John(B-13-16).

FAMILY OF JOHN AND ELIZABETH COATE OF LAMBROOK

While John and Elizabeth COATE lived in Lambrook, their family is included in the Curry Rivel COATE families as it is the only Lambrook COATE family of which the writer has found record and as Lambrook adjoins Curry Rivel on the east. The village of West Lambrook, in or near which John and Elizabeth lived for a time at least, is only two miles and the village of East Lambrook only three miles, from the village of Hambridge in Curry Rivel where COATE families lived during the 17th century. No record has been found by the writer that definitely connects John COATE of Lambrook with other COATE families of Somerset. While not possible that he was a descendent of Marmaduke(1) of Curry Rivel, possibly he is a son or grandson of Marmaduke(1)'s son William or a son of Marmaduke(1)'s son Henry who died about 1663. The latter had a son John but he was evidently somewhat older than the subject John COATE as Henry COATE, when his will was executed in 1661, had at least 15 grandchildren(H-7) whereas the five children of John and Elizabeth whose births are recorded in the Quaker birth register were not born until between 1665 and 1672(B-3-4-5-7-8). It is possible, of course, that John and Elizabeth had other children born before the Quakers started to record births about the year 1665. If so, the possibility that John COATE was a son of Henry would be a little more likely. It is also possible that John COATE was Jonathan, the grandson mentioned in the will of Henry COATE(H-7). Elizabeth, wife of John COATE, may have been Elizabeth Humphreys before her marriage. This is indicated by a reference to Elizabeth COATE and her brother James Humphreys in the

minutes of the Ilchester MM and is based on the assumption that Miss Reynolds is correct in stating, in her note, that Elizabeth married John COATE(App. C p101)(Dec. 25, 1668).

(The following note is an inserted page in the book, not-numbered but placed between pages 35 & 36 in the original document.)

"In order to make a concise and yet thorough report on the COATES, for my cousin's daughter, now Mrs. Gerend Pemberton Anderson, I studied over Ernest Park's notes very carefully. One thing which troubled him, was the traveling back and forth of John COATE. Listing chronologically all records made of him, I find that those in England never conflict with those in America. He, John, made just two round trips and died in England in 1699. Later in that year, no doubt in accord with a directive from the English court which settled his affairs, the land in Pennsylvania was "assigned" to his son, Samuel. John was not there! All records of John COATE are in England, up to the spring 1685. We have the indirect note when his wife was dealt with for marriage contrary to discipline. There are birth records of some children, anyway, including Samuel. Then, there are many entries of his attendance at meetings. We will start with that meeting in the spring of 1685; none later in England that year:

IN ENGLAND	IN AMERICA
Parson wedding planned.Spring 1685	
No entries	1685 Autumn Samuel wedding witness N.J.
No entries	1686 Autumn John asks Cert. to England
two entries	1687 No entries
two entries	1688 No entries
No entries	1689 Purchased land in PA
No entries	1690
five entries	1691 No entries
four entries	1692 No entries
five entries	1693 No entries
two entries	1694 No entries
five entries	1695 No entries
four entries	1696 No entries
six entries	1697 No entries
four entries	1698 No entries
6 entries including his death	1699 Land in PA "assigned" to Samuel.

John COATE and Marmaduke(4) must have been very intimate friends, and their wives also. Notice that when Marmaduke(4) died, his widow brought Elizabeth to live with her, and both widows died there, not far apart, at Marmaduke(4)'s old home.

John COATE was a prominent and steadfast Quaker, evidently a member of the Kingsbury Episcopi local meeting to which Marmaduke(4) COATE and his son, Marmaduke(11) COATE belonged. He is frequently mentioned in the minutes of the Southern Division MM, first in 1670. At the MM May 25, 1672 an appeal was made to the other meetings of the County and to Friends in Bristol, to aid and assist John COATE, it being stated that his "afflicted condition" had

resulted from this imprisonment. The destruction by fire of his dwelling and other property, his indebtedness and the condition of his wife and four small children(App C). Both Joseph Besse and John Whiting mentioned several instances of the persecution of John COATE beginning with his imprisonment for failure to pay tithes in 1670 and including "fines for meetings", imprisonment on high misdemeanor and "for not finding sureties" and fines and imprisonment for non-payment of tithes(App D-v-w-x). During the latter years of his life, particularly after the death of Marmaduke(4), John COATE became quite active in Quaker affairs. The last MM of which his attendance has been found was the meeting at Chiselborogh July 27, 1699(App C p107). John COATE died December 29, 1699(B-39). His widow, Elizabeth, was probably the Elizabeth COATE, widow of Hambridge, whose death in December 1720 is recorded in the Quaker register(B-44). The Quaker register of births shows that John and Elizabeth COATE were the parents of at least five Children(B-3-4-5-7-8): John, DOB 6 Sept. 1665, DOD 4 April 1681(B-34); Henry, DOB 27 July 1667; James, DOB 4 Dec. 1668; Samuel, DOB 10 Nov. 1670; and Elizabeth, DOB 13 Sept. 1672. The daughter, Elizabeth was no doubt the Elizabeth COATE who married Richard Willmandt at Kingsbury Episcopi in 1693(G-58). The son, Henry, married Ann Cary, daughter of John Cary of Alford, October 16, 1700(B-30). Henry COATE was active and prominent in Quaker circles after the death of his father in 1699 and until at least 1723, the last year during which minutes of meetings of the Southern Division were recorded in minute book NO.2(App C). Joseph Besse reports that Henry COATE and his father John COATE were prosecuted for tithes in 1698, but the said John COATE, dying in short time after, the suit dropt(App D-v p115). This prosecution is also mentioned by a writer in the Somerset & Dorset Notes and Queries(E-3).

DRAYTON COATE FAMILIES

The Parish of Drayton lies east of the Parish of Curry Rivel, between Curry Rivel and the Parish of Muchelney. To the south of Drayton is the Parish of Kingsbury Episcopi. The village of Drayton is less than two miles east of the village of Curry Rivel. COATE families lived in Drayton as early as the beginning of the 17th century and, in all probability, for some time prior thereto. These families were, no doubt, related to the COATE families living in Curry Rivel, Kingsbury Episcopi and Muchelney and in other parts of central and southern Somerset County but, as already stated, any existing relationship cannot be definitely determined from the records to which the writer has had access.

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(2) COATE AND PHILIPPE BUFFINE OF DRAYTON

The marriage of Marmaduke(2) COATE and Philippe Buffine is recorded in the parish records of Drayton under date of October 6, 1601(G-24). No other record of either Marmaduke(2) or his wife has been found by the writer. While not substantiated by documentary evidence, the writer is of the opinion that Marmaduke(2) COATE is the "Marmaduke COATE of Burton in the Parish of Drayton mentioned below.

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(3) COATE OF BURTON

In his will, dated September 30, 1641 and proved at Taunton in 1642, Marmaduke(3) COATE of Burton left legacies to his daughters Marie and Frances and his sons William and Samuel, the latter being made executor(H-6). As his wife is not named or referred to in the will she may have died before the will was executed. His daughter Frances was no doubt the Frances COATE, who according to the Drayton Parish records, married George Tailor November 5, 1633(G-27).

FAMILY OF CHRISTOPHER AND CATHERINE COATE OF DRAYTON

The will of Christopher COATE of Drayton, dated May 17th, 1636 and proved at Taunton during the same year, shows legacies to his two daughters, Mary Palmer, and Catherine Burrough, and to four children of Daniel Cope, John, Mary, Ann and Roger, "the rest of" his goods left to his wife Catherine(H-5). If the Cope children were Christopher's grand-children as is presumable the case, their mother may have died before Christopher's will was executed as she is not mentioned therein. Christopher COATE was probably a relative, possibly a son of the Christopher COTE whose marriage to Alice Hopkins, widow, is recorded in the marriage register of the Parish of Isle Abbotts August 20, 1594(I-115). In all probability the marriage of Christopher COATE's daughter Mary is that recorded in the Drayton Parish register June 7, 1613 as the marriage of John Pulmore and Mary COATE the name Pulmore being an incorrect spelling of Palmer(G-25). The marriage of Christopher's daughter Catherine is recorded in the same register three years later, on September 2, 1616, as the marriage of William Burrowe and Catherine COATE(G-26).

FAMILY OF JOHN COATE OF DRAYTON

All that is known of this family is the information contained in John COATE's will dated October 16, 1621 and proved at Taunton in November of the same year. In his will, he left property to his wife, but does not mention her name, and legacies to his daughter Marye and his son Henry(H-1). It may be that son Henry was Henry COATE the elder of Burton in the parish of Drayton, whose daughter Elizabeth married John Podger, October 19, 1654 at Curry Rivel(G-37) or the Henry COATE whose son William married Dorothy Holford at Drayton, April 28, 1656(G-29)

OTHER COATE INDIVIDUALS IN DRAYTON

The marriage register of the Parish, of Drayton records marriages of several persons named COATE who were probably related to, possibly children or grandchildren of the above John COATE or of Marmaduke(2) & Philippe COATE; the first, Henry COATE and William COATE, married on the same day, may have been brothers: Henry COATE & Joane Combstock married April 28, 1656(G-28); William COATE, son of Henry COATE and Dorothy Holford married April 28, 1656(G-29); John Wiseman and Edith COATS married May 24, 1664(G-30); John Prigg and Mary COATE, married August 27, 1666(G-31); Henry COATE and Elizabeth Herron married June 19, 1670(G-32).

ISLE ABBOTTS "COATE FAMILIES"

The village of Isle Abbotts is about three miles southwest of the village of Curry Rivel. The village of Barrington is about three miles southeast of Isle Abbotts, and about five miles south of Curry Rivel.

FAMILY OF MARY COATE, WIDOW OF ISLE ABBOTTS

The will of Mary COATE, widow, dated October 6, 1680 and proved at Taunton July 6, 1683, mentions two sons, Samuel and Philip, nothing has been found to indicate the name of her husband(H-9).

FAMILY OF PHILIP COATE OF ISLE ABBOTTS

The will of Philip COATE of Isle Abbott, Somerset, Yeoman, dated May 31, 1727 and proved at Taunton November 18, of the same year, provides for legacies to Jane Wiseman, wife of John Wiseman and to Philip COATE's kinsman James Paul, and bequeaths "all the rest of my goods" including land in Isle Brewer and elsewhere, to Samuel Prigg, of Barrington, Somerset(H-15). Philip COATE was no doubt the son of Mary COATE mentioned in her will dated October 6, 1680(H-9). Nothing has been found to show the relationship, if any, of Philip COATE to Jane Wiseman or Samuel Prigg. John Wiseman, husband of Jane, may have been a son of John Wiseman whose marriage to Edith COATS on May 24, 1664, is shown on the records of the Parish of Drayton, and she may have been a cousin of Philip COATE(G-30). Samuel Prigg was probably a son of John Prigg and Mary COATE whose marriage August 27, 1666 appears in the records of Drayton Parish, and whose four children were left legacies by the will of John COATE of Curry Rivel dated January 15, 1686(G-31)(H-11). Samuel Prigg may have been a cousin of Philip COATE. Nothing has been found to show relationship of Philip COATE and James Paul.

NORTH PETHERTON COATE FAMILIES

The village of North Petherton is located about three miles south of Bridgewater and 8 to 10 miles northwest of Curry Rivel. The parish of North Petherton is not adjacent to the parishes of Curry Rivel, Drayton, Swell and Kingsbury Episcopi but is more or less a separate community. As already stated in the section devoted to "Family of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE", Thomas COATE, their son moved to North Petherton before or shortly after his marriage. He was evidently living in North Petherton in 1616 as the North Petherton parish records show that his son William was christened there August 18th of that year(I-3). There were several other COATE families living in North Petherton when Thomas COATE moved there as the Parish records show several births and marriages prior to 1616 and the burial of nine persons whose names were spelled COATE, COOTE, COTT, COTTE and COATE, the earliest being that of Roberte COTE who was buried June 25, 1564(I-44). North Petherton residents bearing early forms of the family name prior to the arrival of Thomas COATE were probably either unrelated or only distantly related to families in Curry Rivel and vicinity who bore similar early forms of the family name.

FAMILY OF WILLIE AND ELIZABETH COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON

No record of the marriage of William COATE has been found but the parish record of the christening of his children show that his wife's name was Elizabeth, family name unknown. They were the parents of at least eight children, christened as follows(I-4): Edward, 7 March 1629; Richard, 11 May 1634; Sarah, November 1635; Katherine, November 1637; Patience, March 1638; Elizabeth, 27, August 1643 DOD 14 September 1643; William, November 17, 1644; Elizabeth, 5 December 1648. Possibly William, the father, was the William COATE whose burial is recorded in the parish records July 17, 1653(I-61), and Elizabeth, the mother may have been the Elizabeth COATE, wife of William who, according to the same records, was buried August 13, 1659(I-62). No further record has been found than can be identified as referring to son Edward. Son Richard was probably the Richard COATE whose marriage to Elizabeth Thomas is recorded in the parish records May 14, 1664(I-29). The will of his sister, Elizabeth shows that Richard had at least two children, William and Elizabeth(H-8). Elizabeth's will refers to Richard as "deceased" so that he must have died before her will was executed April 13, 1669. He was, no doubt, the Richard COATE whose funeral is recorded in the parish records March 22, 1668(I-64). Richard's son William was probably the William COATE whose son Richard was christened September 22, 1688(I-11). Sarah was probably the daughter who was referred to in the will of her sister Elizabeth as having married a man named Tyler and as the mother of Thomas Tyler(H-8). Daughter Katherine was probably the Katherine COATE, whose marriage to John Blew on February 16, 1655 appears on the parish record(I-28). Daughter Patience, according to the will of her sister Elizabeth, married and had at least two children but the name of her husband or those of her children are not mentioned in the will(H-8). Son William was probably the William COATE and christening of whose two

children is recorded in the parish records, Eliza, June 15, 1668 and Elizabeth, December 27, 1671(I-7). The youngest daughter, Elizabeth, died unmarried in 1668 or 1669. Her will was signed on or about the 15th day of April 1669 and was proved at Taunton January 30, 1669(H-8). As stated above, her, Elizabeth's, will refers to her brother Richard and his two children, William and Elizabeth. To another brother unnamed, William no doubt, who married Elizabeth, family name not given, To her sister Patience and her two children, names not mentioned, and to a sister, not named, who married a man named Tyler and their son Thomas Tyler(H-8). The North Petherton parish register records the christening of seven children to William and Elizabeth COATE as follows(I-12): William 1693; Joan 23, April 1696(no doubt died at early age); Elizabeth 5, December 1698 DOD 18 December 1698(I-76); Elizabeth 15, March 1699; Joan 20 August 1702; Cristian 3, February 1704; Eleanor 13, December 1707. William COATE or COTE the father of the above seven children may have been a son of Richard COATE and grandson of William and Elizabeth COATE and was possibly the William COATE, son of Richard, who was christened September 18, 1665(I-9). Elizabeth COTE, wife of William, was probably the Elizabeth COATE who was buried May 23, 1737(I-99). William COTE, oldest son of William and Elizabeth COTE, may have been the William COATE who married Sarah, family name not known, and whose three children were christened in 1721 and 1722(I-17).

FAMILY OF LEONARD AND CATHERINE COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON

Leonard COAT of North Petherton married Catherine, family name not known, probably about 1635. They were the parents of at least five children, who according to the parish records were christened as follows(I-5): Walter, 22, October 1637; Mary, April 1641; Michael, 22, June 1645; Joan, 2, July 1648; Leonard, 29, February 1652. The parish records also show the burial of Michael "F. Leo COAT" December 10, 1646. Daughter Mary was probably the Mary COATE whose marriage to Richard Tucker is shown on the parish records under date of January 27, 1665(I-30). The parish records do not show who son Walter married but the christening of his children is recorded as follows(I-8): John, April 1664(buried December 15, 1669); Alice, 22, July 1665; Sarah, 23, June 1667; John, 19 November 1669; Walter, 31 OCT 1670; Mary, 8, April 1672(buried October 30, 1680); Joane, December 1676(buried January 1677); Joan, 20, August 1686(buried December 29, 1700). The parish records show that Walter, son of Walter COATE, was buried April 4, 1666 but there is no record of his christening(I-63). Daughter Sarah was no doubt the Sarah COTE who married John Godfry in 1692(I-33). Walter COATE, the father of the eight children listed above, was probably the Walter COTE who was buried February 7, 1709(I-87). The parish records, show the christening of Walter COTE, son of Walter and Christian COTE, May 3, 1711(I-15). Walter COTE, the father, was probably the son of Walter COATE born October 31, 1670.

FAMILY OF WALTER AND ELIZABETH COTE OF NORTH PETHERTON

There are records of another Walter COATE who, with his wife Elizabeth,

lived in North Petherton about the same time as Walter, son of Leonard COATE mentioned above. His will(H-12), dated September 29, 1702 and proved at Taunton October 2, 1703 after his burial October 18, 1702(I-80), left legacies to his daughter Mary, "now the wife of John Godfry" and to three other daughters evidently unmarried, Elizabeth, Hannah and Anne "to be paid when 21 years of age". Walter's wife, Elizabeth, was made executrix of his will(H-12). Walter COTE, husband of Elizabeth was no doubt related to Walter COATE, son of Leonard, but he could not have been the son of Leonard's son Walter who was christened October 31, 1670 unless he was a grown man when he was christened which is quite unlikely. The parish records show the christening of Ann, daughter of Walter COTE and Elizabeth, November 23, 1698(I-13). She may have been the Ann COTE who was buried May 8, 1709(I-86). The marriage of daughter Mary to John Godfry appears in the parish records under the date of July 19, 1692. The record of the marriage of Sara COTE, daughter of Walter, mentioned above, seems to indicate the possibility of an error in transcription but a recheck of Dwelly's printed volume of the marriage records show both marriages as stated(I-32-33).

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(8)(9) OF NORTH PETHERTON

The earliest North Petherton record, found by the writer, of the name Marmaduke(8)(9) is the record of the burial of Joane, daughter of Marmaduke(8) COATE March 7, 1675 in the parish burial register(I-69). Nothing has been found regarding Marmaduke(8)(9) birth, parentage, marriage or death unless he was the Marmaduke COATE whose burial August 21, 1726 is listed in the parish record(I-94). His wife was probably the Elizabeth COATE whose burial is recorded in the parish register under date of January 25, 1761 as Eliz. w. of Marmaduke COATE(I-79). The parish record list the christening of five children of Marmaduke(9) COATE as follows(I-10): Ann, 12, January 1677; John, 29 November 1679; Daniel, 19, October 1684; Thomas, 17, April 1687; Mary, 5, November 1688. In addition to the burial of daughter Joane March 7, 1675, the parish records show the burial of two other children of Marmaduke(8), Sarah in December 1683(I-72) and Samuel June 8, 1684(I-73). The fact that Thomas COATE, son of Marmaduke(1) and Mary, left Curry Rivel and settled in North Petherton prior to 1616 suggests the possibility that the name Marmaduke may have been introduced into North Petherton by one of his descendants and that Marmaduke(8)(9) was a son of William, son of Thomas COATE or another son of which no record has been found. However, Thomas COATE, in his will mentions no children except three daughters.

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(17) AND SALHIJAH COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON

A record of the marriage of "Marmaduke(17) COTE of this part and Salhijah Kelly of Middlesey, cim bann" appears in the marriage register of North Petherton under date of July 3, 1699. No earlier record has been found that can be identified as referring to either Marmaduke(17) or Salhijah although there is the possibility that Marmaduke(17) was a son of Marmaduke(8)(9) COATE. Marmaduke(17) and Salhijah were the parents of at least eight children, records

of whose christening is shown in the parish records as follows(I-16): Marmaduke(25), 14, August 1700; John, 31, December 1703(buried 16 April); Salhijah, 23, January 1705(buried 24, February); Daniel, 2, July 1708; Daniel, 23, September 1710; Thomas, 20 March 1712; Salhijah, 26, August 1715; Mary, 16, May 1718. The first-born Daniel may have been the Daniel COATE whose burial is shown in the parish records under date of December 21, 1707 in spite of the date and son Thomas may have been the Thomas COATE. son of Marmaduke, Sr. who is recorded as buried April 12. 1719(I-83-90). Son Daniel, born September 23, 1710 was no doubt the Daniel COATE who married Joan, family name unknown, and whose two children were christened as shown or the parish records, Marmaduke(34) February 26, 1724 and Daniel July 3, 1726(I-19). Son Marmaduke(32) was probably the Marmaduke(32) COATE, Jr. who married Elizabeth, family unknown, and the christening of whose two children is recorded in the parish records, Thomas, November 24, 1734, and John April 4, 1738(I-22). In addition to the children of Marmaduke(17) and Salhijah mentioned above the parish records show that Sarah, daughter of Marmaduke(17) COATE Sr. was buried February 25, 1722(I-91). Marmaduke(17) COATE may have been the Marmaduke COATE who was buried April 3, 1744 and his wife the Salhijah COATE buried May 7, 1746(I-103-105).(With a name spelled like Salhijah I would say that was a pretty good guess!!!!!!)

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(20) AND SARAH COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON

The records of the parish of Taunton St. Mary Magdalene Church show the Marmaduke(20) COATE of North Petherton and Sarah Strenge of Curry Rivel were married March 9, 1702(G-60). Marmaduke(20)'s will, dated February 25, 1726 and proved October 7, 1728, mentions two sons, Daniel and Marmaduke(30), three grandchildren, Elizabeth and Marmaduke(34) children of Daniel and Joan, and Marmaduke(22) son of Marmaduke(21) of Wilstook, and his son-in-law Robert Bowyer(H-16). The name of the daughter who married Robert Bowyer is not mentioned in the will but the records of the parish of Taunton St. Mary Magdalene show that Robert Boyer and Mary COAT of North Petherton were married September 4, 1719(G-61). Son Daniel COATE married Joan, family name unknown, and the North Petherton Parish records show the christening of their two children, Marmaduke(34) February 26, 1724 and Daniel July 3 1726(I-19). Marmaduke(20) was probably the Marmaduke COAT who was buried in North Petherton August 3, 1728. His wife Sarah was no doubt the Sarah COATE buried at North Petherton April 3, 1743(I-102).

COATE FAMILIES IN AMERICA

COATE Family history in America is considered under two sections
COATE FAMILIES IN NEW JERSEY AND PENNSYLVANIA
COATE FAMILIES IN THE CAROLINAS AND OHIO

COATE FAMILIES IN NEW JERSEY AND PENNSYLVANIA

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

APPENDIX L -	EXTRACTS FROM REGISTERS AND MINUTES BOOKS OF QUAKER MEETINGS IN NEW JERSEY AND PENNSYLVANIA
APPENDIX M -	PROBATE RECORDS OF NEW JERSEY
APPENDIX N -	RECORDS OF NEW JERSEY MARRIAGES In Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, New Jersey
APPENDIX 0 -	NOTES ON COATES AND COATS FAMILIES IN PENNSYLVANIA
APPENDIX P -	MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS AND REFERENCES - N.J.& PENN.
APPENDIX Q -	EXTRACTS FROM LETTERS ADDRESSED TO THE WRITER - Regarding COATE families in N.J. and Penn.
APPENDIX R -	PAPERS & NOTES WRITTEN AND COLLECTED BY HON. GEORGE W. SYKES
APPENDIX S -	EXTRACTS FROM "POMONA HALL" THE HOME OF JOSEPH COOPER, JR. by Charles S. Boyer
APPENDIX T -	NEW JERSEY REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS - In the office of Secretary of State, Trenton, New Jersey
APPENDIX U -	PENNSYLVANIA REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS.

COATE FAMILY IN NEW JERSEY AND PENNSYLVANIA

While scattering and apparently unrelated references to persons bearing forms of the name COATE are found in American records of the 17th century, the earliest American records that can be identified as referring to members of the COATE families of Somersetshire, England, appear under date of 1685 & 1686 in the Minute Book of the Quaker MM Neshanning, Bucks County, PA(L-7-8). These records indicate that, in 1685 John COATE and his son Samuel were living in or near Newtown, PA., a village of Bucks Co. located about 6 miles from the Delaware River almost due West of the present City of Trenton, N.J. There seems to be little, if any, doubt that John COATE of Newtown was a member of one of the COATE families of Somersetshire. Approximately 30 years later,in 1713 Marmaduke(11) COATE and family, immigrating from Somerset Co. England, settled in Burlington Co. N.J. As will be explained later, the writer is convinced that John COATE of Newtown, was an uncle or a cousin of Marmaduke(11) COATE. In all probability other members of Somersetshire COATE families immigrated to America during the 18th century, possible prior thereto, settling in PA. & N.J. and other parts of the country. While the writer has found no definite record of such immigrations, N.J. and PA. records of the 17th & 18th centuries refer to persons named COATE who cannot be identified as relatives of either John COATE of Newtown, or Marmaduke(11) COATE of Burlington County. Efforts to trace the history of COATS families who immigrated from Somersetshire to N.J. & PA., during the later part of the 17th century and the early part of the 18th century are handicapped by confusion with other families bearing the name COATES and COATS who settled in PA. mostly in and about Philadelphia, at about the same time. Careless and erratic spelling of surnames so prevalent during and prior to the 18th century resulted in confusion of the names. COATES, COATE, COATS and COAT in public, church and family records. Philadelphia, is less than 20 miles across the Delaware River from that part of Burlington Co.N.J. in which Somerset COATE families lived in the 18th Century and less than 40 miles from parts of Hunterdon County in which other COATE families lived. Records, particularly minutes and registers of Quaker meetings. show that members of COATES families of Philadelphia lived temporarily, at least, in Burlington and Hunterdon Co. N.J. at different times during the 18th century and, to some extent, this was probably also true of Philadelphia COATS families. Likewise, members of the COATE families of Burlington and Hunterdon Co. probably moved across the river to Philadelphia and vicinity. Such changes of residence and the careless spelling of surnames already referred to, makes difficult or impossible the correct identification of many individuals named COATE, COATES, COATS, COAT and COTE.

JOHN COATE OF NEWTOWN, PENNSYLVANIA & HIS DESCENDANTS

The writer has found no record showing when John COATE came to America, the names of his parents, the family name of his wife, or the time or place of his marriage. Likewise, nothing has been found to show the place or

date of the birth of his son Samuel and no record of John's children other than Samuel. The earliest record, found by the writer, (Note see page 42. Why not Samuel, son of John & Elizabeth(Humphrey) Born Kingsbury Mtg. November 10, 1670 MHP) of either father or son, is in the minutes of the Neshanning MM(Quaker) which lists Samuel COATE as a witness at a marriage ceremony in 1685(L-7). The Neshanning Mtg. known after 1706 as the Middletown MM was located in Southeastern PA. near the present Village of Attleborough, between Langborne and Newtown, eight or ten miles from the Delaware River(P-97). Under date of December 3, 1686 the minutes of the Neshanning Meeting show that, "at a MM held at Robert Hall's, John COATE was granted a certificate to "Friends in England" the entry reading as follows: "At our said Meeting John COATE of Newtown hath requested of us to have a certificate to Friends in England, he being designed to transport himself thither, upon consideration thereof friends being satisfied about his clearness, hath granted him one"(L-8 Q-7). Two different writers, in mentioning issuance of this Certificate, refer to it as a Certificate issued in ENGLAND, and presented to the meeting by John COATE after his arrival in this country(P6-7). Instead it was issued to him by the Neshanning Meeting, probably on the eve of his departure for England.(P-105). That John COATE returned to Pennsylvania from England, is shown by his purchase, Jan. 13, 1689 of 200 acres of land from Israel Taylor(U-2). This land was part of 5000 acres granted to Christopher Taylor, who "by deed of sale dated 7th 11th month, 1683, convey'd a certain parcel thereof, lying in Newton in County Bucks, then reported to contain 200 acres of land to John COATE"(U-2). In Aug. 1699 John COATE transferred this 200 acres of land to his son Samuel(U-2). No other record has been found that can be definitely identified as referring to John COATE, father of Samuel, unless he was the John COATE or COATS who purchased, or was granted 1000 acres of land in PA. in 1682(P-96-104). The minutes of the Newtown MM now the Haddonfield N.J. MM show that John COATE was present at a marriage Jan. 27, 1711 and it is possible that he was John COATE of Newtown(L-58). The writer has found no record of John COATE's death, but in all probability, it occurred between Aug. 1699 when he transferred land to his son, Samuel and Jan. 1702 when Samuel COATE sold the land and moved to N.J. Assuming that the writer is correct in his belief that John COATE of Newtown was related to Marmaduke(11) COATE of Burlington Co. and therefore a descendant of Marmaduke(1) and Mary COATE who lived in Curry Rivel, Somersetshire, England, early in the 17th century, John COATE may have been the following:

(1) John COATE, son of William and grandson of Marmaduke(1) & Mary, no record of William's son John has been found after his mention in the will of his grandfather Marmaduke(1) COATE executed in 1607(H-2). As John COATE of Newtown transferred land to his son, Samuel. in 1699 it is unlikely that he was Williams's son John as he would have been well over 90 years old in 1699. It is possible that he was a son of William's son John, and a great-grandson of Marmaduke(1) and Mary.

(2) John COATE, son of Henry and grandson of Marmaduke(1) & Mary. In

his will Henry COATE mentions his son John who was probably married when the will was executed in 1661(H-7). No reference to Henry's son John has been found thereafter. He could well have immigrated to America after the death of his father and have been in Newtown.

(3) Jonathan COATE, mentioned as a grandson in Henry COATE's will in 1681(H-7). Jonathan was probably a son of Henry's son John, or of his son Henry. No later reference to Jonathan COATE has been found in the records of Somersetshire. Everything considered, the writer is inclined to the belief that the second of the above 3 possibilities is the correct one, that is, that John COATE of Newtown was the son of Henry COATE, rather than the son of William, grandson of Henry.

FAMILY OF SAMUEL AND MARY(SAUNDERS) COATE

Samuel COATE, son of John COATE of Newtown, had probably attained maturity when, in 1685 he was a witness at a Quaker marriage(L-7). This would mean that he was born prior to about 1665(1670). The writer has found no further reference to Samuel COATE until Jan. 6, 1695 on which date the minutes of the Falls MM show that he was "liberated to marry Mary Saunders(L-9). No record of Mary's parents has been found. The Falls Mtg. was located opposite the City of Trenton on the Delaware River about 8 miles from Newtown. On Sept. 16, 1695, Samuel COATE purchased 23 acres of land(U-2). Evidently this 23 acre tract adjoined the 200 acres which, as already stated, was "assigned" to him in Aug. 1699 by his father, John COATE of Newtown, as on Jan. 10, 1702, Samuel COATE sold both tracts, 223 acres in all, to Shad'k Walley of Newtown(U-2). About the time he sold his land in Newtown in 1702, probably after such sale, Samuel COATE moved across the Delaware River to Burlington Co. N.J. There, on May 8, 1703, he purchased from Joseph English of Burlington Co. 300 acres of land" that English purchased from John Day" for a consideration of 90 pounds(T-1). On March 8, 1714 Samuel purchased additional unappropriated land from John Day(T-2). On May 11, 1722, Samuel COATE sold to Robert Fort, land in Springfield Twp. Burlington Co.(T-5) About that time, probably after selling the land to Robert Fort, Samuel COATE & family moved from Burlington Co. farther up the Delaware River To Hunterdon Co. N.J., a distance of about 40 miles, to a considerable extent, Hunterdon Co or at least parts thereof, were settled by families who moved there from Burlington Co. Evidently Samuel COATE was among the first of such settlers as a writer in "The Jerseyman" stated that exodus from Burlington to Hunterdon occurred largely in 1726 and 1727(P-90). During his residence in Burlington Co., Samuel COATE was probably a member of the Burlington Monthly Quaker Mtg. The minutes of that meeting show that, on March 5, 1718, Samuel A. COATE was disowned(L-31). This entry could refer to Samuel, son of John COATE of Newtown, or to Samuel's son Samuel. Samuel & Mary COATE were the parents of at least five sons, John, Henry, William, Marmaduke(35), and Samuel, and one daughter, Elizabeth. Samuel COATE died late in 1723. In his will dated November 22, 1723, he refers to himself as - "Samuel COATE, GENTLEMAN, of Amwell, Hunterdon Co. N.J.(M-21). (note by MHP. Would the GENTLEMAN in Samuel's will indicate that he

might be the father of John COATE, GENTLEMAN of Newberry S.C. with wife Mary?). He left legacies to his wife, Mary, his daughter Elizabeth, and his five sons, two of whom,, John & Henry were made executors. Son John was given 200 acres of land next to the River Delaware and son William 100 acres on the hill next to the York Road. Son Marmaduke(36) was left 20 pounds and son Samuel, 5 pounds(M-21). Samuel COATE's wife Mary, survived him but the only record of her, found by the writer, is the provision in the will of Ann COATE of Burlington Co. widow of Marmaduke(11) COATE dated January 3, 1729-30, leaving a legacy of ten pounds to "kinswoman Mary COATE" and one of five pounds to Mary's daughter, Elizabeth(M-2).

SON JOHN: John COATE, son of Samuel & Mary and probably their oldest son, married Esther Doughty of Hunterdon Co. July 22, 1729(N-1). On January 21, 1730 John & Esther COATE purchased from Jacob Doughty, probably Esther's father, 262 acres of land in Bethlehem Twp. Hunterdon Co.(P-107) In his "History of Hunterdon County", James P. Snell states that "Among the early land owners was John COATE whose land afterwards sold to Samuel Schooley, joined the Doughty tract on the East in 1730"(P-71). Later Snell states that "John COATES in 1730 owned land east of the Willson tract, a part of which, at least, was subsequently sold to Samuel Schooley"(P-110). On March 26, 1735, John COATE, sold to his brother Marmaduke(35) COATE 62 acres of land which, no doubt was part of the tract purchased from Jacob Doughty(T-21). On January 10, 1743, John & Esther COATE conveyed to "Thomas COATE, Weaver" 20 acres of the 262 tract purchased from Jacob Doughty(T-22). In mentioning the transfer of this land, Mary C. Vail in her "History of Land Titles", in the vicinity of Quakertown, N.J. states that Thomas COATE was "doubtless a son" of John & Esther COATE and that the transfer covered a dwelling house as well as the piece of land(P-108).

That Thomas COATE was a son of John & Esther is possible, but rather improbably as John & Esther were married in July 1729 and the land transferred to Thomas in January 1743, was about 13 1/2 years later. This and the fact that the Kingwood Mtg. records show Thomas COATE born in January 1717, indicate that, if Thomas was a son of John COATE, he was probably a child of a marriage earlier than the marriage of John & Esther. John could have been married twice & the father of children by a first wife. John's parents, Samuel & Mary, were married early in 1695 and John was probably their oldest son, born in all probability in 1696 or 97. If the Kingwood Meeting is correct in recording Thomas' birth in January 1717, John COATE was probably about 20 years old when Thomas was born. Few men married at so young an age in those days but it is possible that John COATE did and that his first wife died prior to July 1729 when he married Esther Doughty. It is also possible that the Kingwood meeting record of the birth of Thomas is incorrect and that Thomas was born later than January 1717. John COATE & Thomas COATE were related, no doubt, and possible relationships are considered hereafter under the heading "Family of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE".

John COATE's will dated May, 5, 1751 was filed in September 1751 so that his death occurred some time between those two dates. His will in which he is

referred to as "John COATE, Sr." Tavern Keeper of Kingwood. Twp. mentions children but names none of them except Henry, who with his widow Esther, was made executors(M-23). Reference to John COATE, Sr. may have been made to distinguish him from his nephew John COATE, son of his brother Henry COATE, but more likely, John & Esther had a son John, not mentioned in John COATE's will. A John COATE was a witness to a will dated or filed April 18, 1766(M-30). The minutes of Kingwood Mo. Mtg. and the Chesterfield Mo. Mtg. show several references to John COATE between 1761-68(L-53-54-55-75-76-77).

SON HENRY: Little information has been found regarding son Henry. If, as seems probable, he was the second oldest son, he was probably born about 1698. In all probability he was the Henry COATES, who, with Hester(Esther) declared their intentions of marriage before the Chesterfield MM March 6, 1731(L-46). George S. Mott in his "First Century of Hunterdon Co." states that "In 1736 Henry COAT bought land from William Biles" and again "in 1735 Henry COATE bought land from Thomas Canby, and in 1741 sold to Derrick Hoagland"(P-73-74). On July 14, 1757, the Kingwood MM issued a certificate of removal commending Henry COATE and his sons, James, John, and Marmaduke(37) to the New Garden MM in North Carolina(L-74). This is discussed later herein under the heading "Henry COATE and sons in North Carolina". In addition to the three sons mentioned above it is quite possible that Henry COATE, Jr. whose marriage on or about December 12, 1754 is recorded in the register of the Kingwood MM was also a son of Henry(L-62).

SON WILLIAM: No information has been found that can be identified as referring to William COATE, probably third oldest son of Samuel and Mary, except the bequest in his father's will by which he was left 100 acres of land. next to the York Road"(M-21). The absence of any other reference to him may indicate that he may have left N.J. after the death of his father and it may be that he immigrated to South Carolina and was the William COATE who, prior to 1762, was living between Springfield and Bush River in Newberry County(E1-3,13).

SON MARMADUKE(35): was, in 1734, living within the bounds of the Chesterfield MM as the minutes of that meeting show that he brought a certificate to the meeting, July 5, 1734(L-45). In January 1735, however, when he was made administrator of the estate of his brother Samuel COATE, his appointment refers to him as Marmaduke(35) COATE, Yeoman, of Bethlehem Township, Hunterdon Co.(M-22). Evidently, for a time at least, he lived in Hunterdon Co. His will, dated May 7, 1749, refers to lands he owned at Kingwood, Bethlehem Township, Hunterdon County, as "his lands up in the mountains"(P-87). In 1747 Marmaduke(35) married Sarah, only daughter of John & Alice (Andrew) Mathis of Gloucester County, N.J.(P-87). The minutes of the Chesterfield MM show that, on February 2, 1747, Marmaduke(35) COATE was granted certificate to the Egg Harbor N.J. MM to marry(L-48). The birth records of two children of Marmaduke(35) and Sarah COATE appear in a Bible handed down in the Leeds family of Gloucester Co. They were John COATE, born January 2, 1747/48, and Mary COATE, born September 26, 1749(P-114). Marmaduke(35) COATE was a carpenter. The deed for 27 1/2 acres of land in Mansfield Township refers to him as Marmaduke(35) COATE, carpenter, of

Springfield Township(T-9). This land was purchased August 10, 1747 from John Gibbs and Michael Buffin and evidently, after its purchase, Marmaduke(35) moved to the land in Mansfield as, on June 8, 1748, he purchased additional land from the same Gibbs and Buffin, the deed referring to him as Marmaduke(35) COATE, carpenter, of Mansfield Township(T-10). Marmaduke(35) COATE was a comparatively young man when he died in Mansfield Township in 1749. Under the terms of his will, dated May 7, 1749 he left all of his property to his wife, Sarah, until his children became of lawful age. All of the land in Mansfield Township was left to his son John. Other bequests were made to his "other child not now born", who was Mary, born September 26, 1749, after Marmaduke(35)'s death. In his will he mentions his brother John(M-3). "The proceeding of the Surveyor's Association of West N.J., for the year 1880, in referring to John Mathis and his family states"(P-87) Sarah, only daughter of John Mathis, called Great John Mathis, married Marmaduke(35) COATE of Mansfield, N.J. COATE died early in life leaving two children, one a son named John: Other child's name is not remembered. COATE owned a property in Mansfield on which he resided, and also had large possessions at Kingwood in Bethlehem Township in the County of Hunterdon, N.J. In his will he denominates those possessions as his "lands up in the mountains". After COATE's death, his widow came to reside at her father's and, after she had been a widow two or three years, she married John Leeds, son of Joseph Leeds and brother to Robert Leads who had married her half sister, Abigail Higbee. Sarah's mother was Alice, daughter of Edward Andrews, founder of Tuckerton. The records referred to above show that Marmaduke(35) COATE was the father of only two children, John and Mary. John married Milicent Mapes(N-5). Like his father, John was a carpenter and, like his father, died at an early age. An administrator of his estate was appointed May 7, 1777, indicating that he died early in 1777. aged about 30 years(M-41). John's widow, Milicent, married John Webb of Gloucester County. June 11, 1779(N-6). The writer has found no record that can be identified as referring to Marmaduke(35) COATE's daughter Mary.

SON SAMUEL: Little has been found regarding Samuel, probably the youngest son of Samuel and Mary COATE. No record has been found of his marriage or if he married, of his children, if any. Samuel died in 1735 and his brother Marmaduke(35) COATE was appointed administrator of his estate January 31, 1735. the appointment referring to Samuel as "Samuel COATE, Waterman, of Bethlehem Township"(M-22). Marmaduke(35) COAT filed his account or report February 7, 1738, showing, among other disbursements, payments to John COATE, presumably brother of Samuel and Marmaduke(35), for expenses during sickness of deceased"(M-22).

DAUGHTER ELIZABETH: The only reference to Elizabeth COATE, daughter of Samuel and Mary, found by the writer, is the provision in the will of Ann COATE, widow of Marmaduke(11) under which Elizabeth, daughter of Mary COATE, was left a legacy of five pounds(M-2).(Married Griffith Davis lived Bucks Co PA. Hand written on page)

FAMILY OF HENRY AND DEBORAH COATE

Henry COATE, son and probably oldest son of John and Esther COATE of Kingwood, Hunterdon Co., is said to have been the first white child born in that part of the county(P-72). He married Deborah Newbold on or about August 13, 1752(P-72-L-60). Their children were: Amy, DOB, 1754, John, named no doubt, after his grandfather COATE, Esther, named in all probability after her grandmother COATE, Daniel, Lucy, Robert, Phoebe, Elizabeth, Mary, John A., Henry and Charles(P-72). Henry COATE was a blacksmith and is so referred to in a deed for land he purchased July 4, 1769(P-111). Henry and Deborah COATE sold this land March 31, 1772(P-111). Henry COATE evidently died in 1787 as his will dated August 26, 1787, was filed during that year. His will mentions two daughters, Betty Crooks and Lucy, and three sons, Robert, John and Henry. His wife, Deborah, was made executrix and his son Henry executor of his estate(M-24). From 1747 to 1785 the Probate Records of Hunterdon Co show a number of references to Henry COATE(M-26-30-32-37-38-39). Most of these probably refer to Henry, husband of Deborah, but some of the references may be to one or more individuals of the same name who lived in Hunterdon Co. during that period including Henry COATE, son of Samuel and Mary, who lived in Hunterdon Co. until he moved to the Carolinas in 1757(L-74). The register of the Kingwood MM shows also that Henry COATE, Jr. was married on or about December 12, 1754(L-62). He may have been a son of John COATE and Esther, and, therefore, a cousin of Henry COATE, husband of Deborah.

FAMILY OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH COATE

The marriage register of the Kingwood MM of Kingwood Hunterdon Co. records the marriage, on or about February 8, 1753, of Thomas COATE and Elizabeth King(L-61). The birth register of the same meeting, records ten children born to Thomas and Elizabeth COATE and shows the dates of birth of the parents, Thomas COATE born January 8, 1717 and Elizabeth King born April 12, 1729(L-72). There children were: Mary & Samuel twins, DOB 9 October 1753;(Mary lived about three weeks); Hannah, DOB 12 Jun 1755; Samuel, DOB 27 August 1756(died young); Amey DOB 17 July 1758; Mercy DOB 27 February 1760(died in 1777); John DOB 27 November 1763; William DOB 26 March 1765; Esther DOB 17 March 1767; Abigail DOB 4 July 1769. Marriages of children of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE entered in the marriage register of the Kingwood MM includes(L-63). 1778, 5mo, 21 day Hannah COATE, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE of Amwell, Hunterdon Co. and Adrian Dawes Jr. son of Adrian and Susanah Dawes of Whipping Co. of Philadelphia. Witnesses included Thomas COATE and Mary COATE. The birth register of the Kingwood MM records the birth of two children to Adrian and Hannah (COATE) Dawes: Joseph B. DOB 1779, 12mo 6th day; Francis DOB 1781 4mo 3rd day(L-71). 1780, 10mo 26th day Amy COATE, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE of the town of Amwell, Hunterdon Co. and James Paxson of Solesbury, Bucks Co. PA son of Thomas and Mary Paxson. Witnesses included John COATE, William COATE, Thomas COATE, and Mary COATE(L-64). 1788 11mo 13th day William COATE (probably the son of Thomas & Elizabeth(L-65). 1788 11mo 13th day Mary

COATE (probably the daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth married a man named Price(L-66). 1792 12mo 1st day Esther COATE, (probably the daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth married a man named Linburg(L-67). The marriage of Abigail COATE, youngest daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth to Moses Hambleton is recorded in the marriage register of the Buckingham MM, Bucks Co. PA. under date of December 16, 1789(L-14).

The sale by John and Esther COATE to Thomas COATE, weaver, in 1743 of 20 acres of land in Bethlehem Township, Hunterdon Co. has already been mentioned(T-22). In referring to the transfer of this land, Mary COATE Vail, in her "History of Land Titles in the vicinity of Quakertown, N.J." states that the land conveyed to Thomas COATE was a "Messuage or tenement and piece of land thereunto belonging in his actual possession and seizure now being:(P-108). Thomas COATE sold the 20 acre tract to Nathaniel Leforge in 1753, about the time he married Elizabeth King, and on July 20, 1756 purchased land in Amwell Township, Hunterdon County, from Joseph King who may have been his father-in-law(P-107-T-26). The writer has found no record of the death of Thomas COATE but evidently it occurred prior to April 10, 1788 as on that date, the Kingwood MM issued a Certificate to Elizabeth COATE, widow, and daughter Abigail, transferring their Quaker membership to the Buckingham MM Bucks Co PA., where, as already stated, Abigail married Moses Hambleton, December 16, 1789(L-14). Their removal to the Buckingham Meeting was, no doubt, in order to be near or to live with Elizabeth's son John COATE to whom a certificate to the Buckingham Mtg. was issued by the Kingwood MM about a month before, on March 13, 1788(L-77-L-78). A few months later, on Nov. 13, 1788, the Kingwood Mtg. granted a certificate to Elizabeth's other son, William to the Buckingham Mtg. (L-79). The identity of the parents of Thomas COATE is uncertain. The possibility that he was a son of John COATE has already been discussed. Assuming that John and Thomas were related, they may have been brothers, that is, Thomas may have been a son of Samuel and Mary COATE who was not mentioned in Samuel's will, or they may have been cousins, that is, Thomas may have been a son or grandson of the Thomas COATES to whom Richard Smith, executor, made a payment in 1705(M-9), or a son of Thomas COATE, weaver, of Salem Co. N.J. for whose estate an administrator was appointed in 1733(M-40). The latter possibility is of interest in that both Thomas COATES of Salem County and Thomas COATE, husband of Elizabeth, were weavers. The absence of any record of or reference to Thomas COATE prior to his purchases of land from John and Esther COATE, in 1743, is possibly, an indication that Thomas COATE was born in England and immigrated to America prior to 1743.

OTHER HUNTERDON COUNTY INDIVIDUALS NAMED COATE

Hunterdon County records, particularly probate records and the minutes of Quaker meetings, show references to persons bearing the name COATE, or forms thereof, who cannot be satisfactorily identified as descendants of either Samuel and Mary COATE, or Thomas and Elizabeth COATE.

John COATE: From 1762 to 1768 there are several references to John COATE one of which also mentions his wife Mary(L-55-75-76-77-M-29)). The

writer has already suggested that these references probably refer to a son of John and Esther COATE.

William COATE: Reference to William COATE who sold land in 1785 and the marriage record of William COATE and Lenah Low in 1781, probably refer to William, son of Thomas & Elizabeth COATE(P-112-N-7). No clue has been found to the identity of William COATE who was appointed administrator of an estate in 1770(M-31).

Robert COATE: Robert COATE and his wife or daughter are mentioned in a probate record in 1778. Nothing has been found to show his connection with COATE families of Hunterdon County(M-37).

CHART "F"

FAMILY OF JOHN COATE OF NEWTOWN, PENNSYLVANIA

(Probably son of Henry COATE of Hambridge Somersetshire England)

- JOHN
  B.
  D.
  M.
  - SAMUEL
    B. 11/10/1670
    D. 1723
    M. 1695
    MARY SAUNDERS
    - JOHN
      B. 8/5/1699
      D. 1761
      M. 1729
      ESTHER DOUGHTY
      Daughter of
      Jacob & Amy
      - HENRY
        D. 1787
        M. 1752
        DEBORAH NEWBOLD
        - AMY
          B. 1754
        - JOHN
        - LESTER
        - DANIEL
        - LUCY
        - ROBERT
        - PHEOBE
        - ELIZABETH
        - MARY
        - JOHN A.
        - HENRY
        - CHARLES
    - HENRY
      B.
      D.
      M.
      HESTER WILLSON
      - JAMES
      - JOHN
        MARMADUKE(37)
      - HENRY JR.
        M. 1754
    - SAMUEL
      B.
      D. 1735
      D. 1795 BUCKS CO
    - MARMADUKE(35)
      B.
      D. 1749
      M. 1747
      SARAH MATHIS
      - JOHN
        B. 1747/8
        D. 1777
      - MARY
        B. 1749
    - ELIZABETH

Amwell, Hunterdon Co. New Jersey
November 22, 1723

WILL OF*******SAMUEL COATE

In the name of God, Amen, this 22nd day of November in the year of our Lord 1723, I, Samuel COATE of Amwell in the County of Hunterdon in West Jersey being very sick and weak in body, but of perfect mind and memory, thanks be to God, therefore calling to mind that all men die once, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, that is to say, principally and First of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave it, and for my body, I recommend it to the Earth to be buried in Christian manner and decent accord. At the discretion of my executors, and as touching such worldly state, where with it hath pleased God to bless me in this life, I give, devise and dispose of this in the following manner and form:

Item: I give to my well beloved sons, John COATE and Henry COATE whom I likewise constitute make and ordain my only and sole executors, of this my last will and testament, that is to say: First: I give to my son John COATE two hundred acres of my lands next to the River Delaware, by him to be freely possessed and enjoyed. I give to my son Henry COATE two hundred acres of land upon the hill where the fells are now running, thence to head line; by him to be freely possessed and enjoyed. I give to my son William COATE one hundred acres of my lands upon the hill next the York Road, by him to be freely possessed and enjoyed. I also give to my son Marmaduke COATE, twenty pounds and give to my son Samuel COATE, and _____pounds a year to Mary, my well beloved wife during her life, all to be paid by my son John COATE. I further will to my daughter Elizabeth COATE one house and all the furniture belonging to it and one cow and one mare and an iron pot and two yews, all to be given_____ when she shall change her condition. And I do utterly disallow and disannul all and every other former testaments, wills and legacies, bequests and executors by me in any way before this time named, willed and bequeathed and confirmed and in no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I set my hand and seal this day and year above.

Witness: John Holcomb — Signed, sealed, published, pronounced
John Wells — and disclosed by the said Samuel COATE
Benjamin Willcoke — (feeble signature)

(Copied Feb. 1952 by Marguerite Robinson, Smithflat, California from photostatic copy of original.)

New Jersey, Burlington. This 8th day of Jan. anno 1773 came before me, Thos. Russell Deputy Surrogate of the Western Division of the Province of New Jersey duly commissioned and appointed for the proving of life wills and testament. John Wells who being sworn on the Holy Bible of Almighty, and John Holcomb being one of the peoples called Quakers who took his solemn affirmation according to the law of the province. They do declare they were present and saw the within named Samuel COATE sign and seal and heard his public pronounce and declare the within writing to be his last will and testament and that at the launching the testator was of sound mind and memory to the cope of men known boye and understanding and that at the same time they did sign

their names, John Wells and John Holcomb within subscribed is of this? and affirms own proper said writing, and they do father?----there on the signing and sealing, publishing, and pronounced before said Benj. Willcoke and (the rest is so dim I can't read it MR)

New Jersey, Burlington. This 8th day of Jan. anno. 1723 family? came before me Surrogate of the Western Division of the province of N.J. being duly sworn and appointed for the swearing of Executor Vis: John COATE one of the executors named in the will who in the absence of the other executor, took his solemn affirmation according to laws of this province made in the 12th & 13th years of the reign of her highness Queen Anne, that here in this writing contains the last will and testament of Samuel COATE the testator within named as far as he knows and believes and then he ------ duly before the court by paying all the debts and N.J. contained in written will as for forth as the goods, chattel and credit of the described will thereunto executor have charge and there be ------ will be a fare and equal inventory on or after also sender will come before me.

Sam Bussill John COATE

(This may not be exactly correct as much of it was blurred and not clear. Copied Feb 1952 by Marguerite Robinson, Smithflat, California from photostat copy of the original.)

MARMADUKE(11) COATE AND HIS FAMILY IN AMERICA

Marmaduke(11) COATE, his wife Ann, and children Mary, William, Edith, and possible Marmaduke(24), ranging in age from 5 to 12 years, left Somerset England, in the spring of 1713, probably in March, and arrived in N.J. or possibly PA, later in the same year. The earliest record of Marmaduke(11) COATE in America is his purchase from John Garwood of land in Springfield Township, Burlington Co. N.J. on July 27, 1714(T-3). Why Marmaduke(11) COATE selected Burlington County, N.J. in which to settle is not known but, in all probability, he was influenced by the settlement in Burlington Co. of relatives or friends who proceeded him to America. The minutes of the Burlington MM show that John Pole, a nephew of Marmaduke(11)'s wife Ann, was received on certificate from the Taunton MM, Somerset, England, but the entry is not dated(L-27). It is probable but not certain, that his arrival in N.J. was earlier than that of Marmaduke(11) and Ann. The Burlington meeting minutes also show that James Hurd was received on certificate from the Limington MM Somerset, in 1712, a year or more before Marmaduke(11) reached America(L-28). Marmaduke(11) COATE and James Hurd were acquainted, beyond doubt and were probably friends as both were members of the Southern Division MM in Somersetshire and Marmaduke(11) was probably present at the Meeting in Knole, Somersetshire, January 27, 1712. when a certificate was granted to John & Mary Hurd who were leaving for parts of America upon a trading account(App C p111). George W. Sykes in his notes of COATE and Newbold family history expresses the opinion that Marmaduke(11) COATE possibly first settled in PA. "on property in Whitemarsh or somewhere else" and afterwards removed to N.J.(R-7-8). When he made this suggestion Mr. Sykes was evidently not aware that Marmaduke(11) COATE did not leave England until the Spring of 1713 and he seemed to be under the impression that Marmaduke(11) had lived in America for several years before he purchased land in Burlington County in July 1714. The will of Marmaduke(11) COATE shows that he did own "500 acres of land in PA. near a place called Whitemarsh" close to Philadelphia(M-1) but the writer has found no record of the date he acquired the land. There seems to be no good reason why Marmaduke(11) should buy land in Whitemarsh, PA., after establishing his home in Burlington County, N.J. and it is quite probably that the Whitemarsh tract was purchased before he settled in N.J. It is possible that Marmaduke(11) did live for a year at Whitemarsh before he bought the Burlington County land in 1714. The land that Marmaduke(11) COATE purchased from John Garwood in July 1714, was located in the part of Springfield Township, Burlington County, from which New Hanover Township was formed in 1723 and, after 1723, the tract is referred to as located in New Hanover Township. Mr. Sykes in his notes, states that Marmaduke(11) paid 500 pounds for the land and that the tract, purporting to contain 988 acres, was, on re-survey, found to contain 1500 acres, extending from Juliustown Mount(called Mount Pisgah in old records) to BUDD'S RUN certainly, and perhaps to the North Branch of Rancocas Creek between Pemberton and New Lisbon(R-2). Marmaduke(11) COATE lived on the Springfield(afterwards New Hanover) tract

until shortly before his death. He willed the land to his son William(M-1) who lived there for a time at least. After William's death in 1749 the land came into the possession of William's son Barzilla COATE, who in his will dated 1783, bequeathed the tract to his son William & daughter Edith(M-4). On December 11, 1716, Marmaduke(11) purchased another tract of land in Springfield township for a consideration of 300 pounds, buying this time, from Charles Wolverton "late of ye county of Springfield but now of Amwell"(T-4). This land was located in that part of the township that remained in Springfield after the formation of New Hanover Township. The deed called for 300 acres but, after Marmaduke(11)'s death, his daughter Edith, wife of Thomas Newbold, to whom it was bequeathed, had the land re-surveyed and it was found to contain 400 acres(R-4). This tract remained in the Newbold family for many years. Mr. Sykes in his notes compiled in 1856, states that it was then owned and occupied by Edith Newbold's great grandson, Thomas Newbold and it may still be the property of one of Edith's descendants(R-4). Mr. Sykes states that the minutes of the Burlington MM show that, on December 1, 1713-14, Marmaduke(11) COATE and wife presented the letter of recommendation that Samuel Bownas was authorized to prepare by the MM at Puddimore, Somersetshire, February 30(sic) 1713, before Marmaduke(11) left England(R-10)(App C p111). The writer's own notes on the minutes of the Burlington MM show that, at a meeting for which no date is given, Marmaduke(11) COATE and wife were received on Certificate from the South Sutton(Probably Long Sutton) MM, Somerset County, England, dated March 25, 1715(L-30). This may refer to the letter of recommendation mentioned by Mr. Sykes. The date, March 25, 1715 may have been the date of the Burlington meeting at which the certificate or letter was received or an incorrect year date of the certificate or letter, the correct date of which may have been March 25, 1713. A few years later the minutes of Burlington MM of April 2, 1718, show that Marmaduke(11) COATE and wife were "received on certificate from England"(L-32). This entry must refer to the "duplicate" certificate issued by the Southern Division MM of Somerset at the meeting at Long Sutton December 26, 1717/18, after it was reported that Marmaduke(11) COATE had never received the original certificate approved at the meeting at Stimbridge, Somerset, April 25, 1713(App-C p111). Marmaduke(11) COATE evidently made a trip to England, leaving N.J. in 1723 and returning there in 1725, as the minutes of the Burlington Mo. Mtg. show that he was "granted a certificate to Great Britain" August 7, 1723(L-34) and was "received on certificate from Great Britain" November 3, 1725(L-36A). No mention of this visit, lasting over two years, appears in the minutes of the Southern Division MM of Somersetshire, at least Miss Reynold's abstract shows no reference thereto. Marmaduke(11) COATE died in December 1729, probably in the town of Burlington, and was buried in the Friends Burial Ground in that city December 15, 1729(L-24-P-80). Under his will, dated November 6, 1728 and proved March 10, 1728/29, the original farm in New Hanover Township was left to son William, the "farm and plantation" in Springfield Township to daughter Edith Newbold and the 500 acres of land near Whitemarsh, PA, to daughter Hannah Cooper. Bequests of 300 pounds to daughter Mary Raper and

ten pounds each to grandchildren Michael Newbold, and Ann Cooper were provided in the will, as well as five pounds to the 'Burlington MM.' for the use of the most poor and necessitous widows belonging to said meeting," and like amounts to Abraham Farnington of Chesterfield(P-7), and Peter Aaron. The remainder of his estate including "about five or six acres with dwelling house and orchard in Hambridge, Somersetshire, England, was left to his wife Ann who was made "sole executrix"(M-1-R-6). Public and Quaker records indicate that Marmaduke(11) COATE was a substantial, respected citizen in his community. By the standards of the first half of the 18th century he was well-to-do, if not wealthy, when he died. In addition to a considerable personal estate he left three large tracts of land, two in Burlington County, N.J. and one in PA., a total of over 2000 acres. The last mentioned tract, located on or near the Susquehanna River near Philadelphia, became quite valuable in later years and is now in part at least, the South Laurel Hill Cemetery(S-9). Marmaduke(11)'s successful career in N.J. is remarkable when it is considered that Somersetshire records indicate that, in England, he was a man of only modest means. The high standing of Marmaduke(11) COATE and his family is evidenced by the marriages of his children. The three daughters and son William all married members of prominent, well-to-do families. Daughter Mary's husband, Caleb Raper, was prominent politically and a popular and respected member of the community. Thomas Newbold, the first husband of daughter Edith, and Daniel Doughty, her second husband, were both members of prominent families. Daughter Hannah's husband, Isaac Cooper, was a man of considerable wealth and came of a family that was prominent in public affairs. Son William, likewise, married into one of the best families in the community. The three daughters and the son all married Quakers. Francis Bazley Lee states that Thomas Newbold, Edith's husband was not a Quaker and George W. Sykes also makes the same statement, but later in his notes, contradicts this by references to certificates issued to Thomas Newbold by the Chesterfield MM prior to his marriage(P-51-R-22). Evidence that Thomas Newbold was a Quaker will be presented later. In his notes on COATE and Newbold family history, George W. Sykes states that about 1823 the descendants of Marmaduke(11) COATE in the United States numbered between 300 and 700. This statement is probably correct,and at the present time(1948) his descendants probably total in the thousands most of them being descendants of Marmaduke(11)'s daughters, grand-daughters, and great grand-daughters. Those bearing the name COATE are comparatively few. ANN COATE, widow of Marmaduke(11) COATE lived about a year after the death of her husband. She died on or about November 4, 1730 at the home of her son, William COATE, in New Hanover Township and was buried beside her husband in the Friends Burial Grounds in the town of Burlington(L-25-P-80). Her will dated January 3, 1729/30, was filed about three weeks later on January 25, 1729/30(M-2). In it she bequeathed legacies to her daughters, Mary Raper and Edith Newbold but apparently, made no mention of daughter Hannah Cooper. Legacies were also left to grandsons Marmaduke(36) COATE, son of William, and Michael Newbold. To granddaughters Mary Newbold, Ann Cooper and Lydia Cooper and to her daughter-in-law Rebecca COATE, wife of William COATE. She also made

bequests of 10 pounds each to her sons-in-law, Caleb Raper and Thomas Newbold, 20 pounds each to James and Mary Clothier, children of "kinsman Henry Clothier", 5 pounds to Mary Grubb, 10 pounds to "kinsman Mary COATE" and 5 pounds to Mary COATE's daughter Elizabeth. The remainder of her estate was left to son William COATE who, with sons-in-law Caleb Roper and Thomas Newbold, were made executors(M-2). Whether Ann COATE's failure to make bequests to her daughter Hannah and her husband, Isaac Cooper, was the result of friction in the family is not known. Henry Clothier whose children, James and Mary, were left legacies, of 5 pounds each in Ann COATE's will, was no doubt a son of James Clothier of Street, Somerset, England, who married Jane, daughter of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE, in Somerset, England, May 14, 1686(B-26). Henry Clothier apparently immigrated to N. J. shortly after Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE, as the minutes of the Burlington MM England, show that he was received on Certificate from the Bristol MM England, July 6, 1714(L-29). Records of N.J. wills show that Mary Grubb, to whom Ann COATE left a legacy of five pounds, was the widow of Henry Grubb, brother-in-law of Thomas Rapier. Ann COATE, as stated in an earlier section hereof, was a daughter of Edward and Mary Pole of Buttlehay, near Wyvelscomb, Somerset, England(App C). There is a family tradition that Ann's father, Edward Pole, was a son of one of the two brothers of Cardinal Pole and hence a nephew of the Cardinal(R-38). Edward and Mary Pole were the parents of at least two children Ann and Edward. Edward was born about 1670 and died in 1712. He married Grace Jones and they were the parents of six children, the second oldest of whom was John Pole who was born October 31, 1705 and died January 5, 1755.(Chart "E"). John Pole was the "kinsman" to whom Ann COATE, in her will, left a legacy of 20 pounds. Just when John Pole immigrated to N.J. is not known. The item in the minutes of the Burlington MM showing his receipt on Certificate from the Taunton MM Somersetshire, is not dated(L-27). John Pole married Rachel Smith, daughter of Richard Smith, MD and Anne Marshall Smith of Bramham. John Pole was evidently a physician as R. Morris Smith in his "The Burlington Smiths", in mentioning his marriage to Rachel Smith, refers to him as Dr. John Pole(P-47). The provisions in the will of Ann COATE, leaving legacies to "kinsman" Mary COATE and her daughter Elizabeth are important in that they seem to be proof of relationship of Marmaduke(11) COATE and Samuel COATE, son of John COATE of Newtown. It is possible, of course, but rather improbable, that Mary COATE, wife of Samuel, whose family name was Saunders, was a relative of Ann COATE. It is the writer's belief, however, that Ann COATE, in her will, referred to Mary COATE as a "kinsman" because Mary was the widow of Samuel COATE who was related to Ann's husband, Marmaduke(11). (Who was Mary's mother? MHP)

Daughter MARY. Mary COATE, oldest child of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE was born in Somersetshire, England, probably in the village of Hambridge, July 8, 1701(B-11). She was therefore about 12 years old when Marmaduke(11) and his family immigrated to America in 1713. On July 10, 1719 she married Caleb Raper of Burlington, N.J. at the home of her parents in Springfield Township(L-15). Caleb Raper was a son of Thomas Raper of Burlington who died prior to the

marriage of Caleb and Mary(L-15). R. Morris Smith in "The Burlington Smiths" states that Thomas Raper was of a wealthy family in Sindersby, Yorkshire, and was dis-inherited and turned out of doors by his father for joining the Quakers.(P-49). He immigrated to America in 1678(P-4). In all probability he married before he left England, marrying Abigail Perkins, a daughter of William Perkins(Perkyns) of Seilly, son of Thomas Perkins(P-49). Thomas Raper was a merchant in the town of Burlington and was prominent and active in the affairs of the Burlington MM. He was a member of the Colonial Legislative Assembly, and as a personal friend of Governor Jennings, first Governor of West Jersey, was one of the witnesses of Governor Jennings' will(P-49). Like his father, Caleb Raper was a merchant in Burlington and prominent in public affairs(P-67). He was Burlington Township's Overseer of the Poor in 1716-17. Overseer of Highways in 1718-19, Collector of Taxes in 1724/25, member of the Board of Chosen Freeholders in 1736/38, and afterwards Mayor of the City of Burlington(P-50). The Philadelphia Newspaper "Pennsylvania Gazette" in issue of August 8, 1745, commented on his death, "We hear from Burlington, that on Saturday last, died there, universally regretted, Caleb Raper, Esq. Mayor of that city: A gentleman, for his exact probity, extensive benevolence, and unaffected Piety, high in the esteem of all that know him. "Son WILLIAM: The "Family of William and Rebecca COATE" is the subject of a later section hereof.

Son MARMADUKE(24): The writer has found no reference to, or record of Marmaduke(24) COATE, son of Marmaduke(11) and Ann, after the record of his birth, August 27, 1704, in the register of the Bristol and Somerset Quarterly Meeting(B-18). As this Quaker register records the births of all of the nine children born to Marmaduke(11) and Ann and the deaths of their four children who died in infancy, but does not list the death of son Marmaduke(24) the writer inclines to the belief that Marmaduke(24) did not die in England but embarked for America with the rest of the family and died, either while enroute or within a few years after arriving in America. It is entirely possible, that Marmaduke COATE of Burlington County who died late in 1749, or early in 1750 and for whose estate Rebecca COATE was appointed administrator January 5, 1750, was Marmaduke(24) COATE son of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE(M-5). If this is true it is strange that no other reference to him has been found and that he was not mentioned in the wills of either his father, Marmaduke(11) or his mother, Ann COATE. As will be explained later, it is the writer's belief that Marmaduke(36-37A) COATE who died in 1749 or 1750 was the son of William COATE and Grandson of Marmaduke(11) COATE. (The latter is the correct solution --Marmaduke(36-37A) was the son of William: MHP).

Daughter EDITH: Edith COATE was born September 12, 1705 in Somersetshire, England, probably in the village of Hambridge(B-19). She was named, no doubt, for her grandmother, Edith, wife of Marmaduke(4). On April 1, 1724, about 6 months before her 19th birthday, she married Thomas Newbold at the home of her parents in Springfield Township(L-17). Thomas Newbold was a son of Michael Newbold who came from County Derbyshire, England, in 1680 and settled in Springfield Township, Burlington County where he owned about 1000 acres of land and where, in all probability his son Thomas was born

February 26, 1701/02(P-1-51). Francis Bazley Lee in his "Genealogical & Memorial History of the State of New Jersey states that Thomas Newbold "was not a Quaker but his children were". This is incorrect as the minutes of the Chesterfield MM show that, on September 5, 1725, Thomas Newbold "requested certificate to the Burlington MM to take to wife, Edith, daughter of Marmaduke(11)(L-44). The minutes of the Burlington MM show that, February 6, 1724, Thomas Newbold & Edith COATE appeared & declared their intention of marriage. Thomas Newbold produced a Certificate from Chesterfield MM which was "read and gave satisfaction". Under the will of her father, Edith Newbold was bequeathed the 300 acre farm in Springfield Township purchased of Charles Wolverton in December 1716(M-1). She and her husband probably moved to the Springfield farm before the death of her father, Marmaduke(11), at least they seem to have been living there in November 1729 when Ann COATE, Edith's mother executed her will(M-2). After the death of Marmaduke(11) COATE, the farm was re-surveyed and was found to contain "upward of 400 acres", instead of the 300 acres called for in the original deed(R-4). The farm remained in the family for several generations, at least as George W. Sykes in his notes written about 1870, states, "It is now owned and occupied by Edith Newbold's great-grandson Thomas Newbold(R-4)". It may be still owned by a descendant of Thomas and Edith Newbold. Thomas and Edith Newbold were the parents of at least five children, Michael, Mary, Caleb, Hannah, and William(P-51). Michael died at an early age. Mary married Anthony Sykes(R-42), Caleb, born 1730 died 1786, married Sarah Haines in 1755(R-41). Hannah married William Wood(R-44). William married Susannah Stevenson, daughter of John and Margaret Stevenson in 1757(P-86). Thomas Newbold died in Burlington County in September 1741. In 1747, Edith, his widow, married Daniel Doughty of Hunterdon County, son of Jacob and Amy Whitehead Doughty, his second wife(P51-L-73). Daniel Doughty evidently moved to Burlington County after marrying Edith, as his will filed after his death in 1777, shows that he was a resident of Springfield, Burlington County(M-16).

Daughter HANNAH: Hannah, youngest child of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE, was born in Somersetshire, England, April 17, 1708(B-20). She married Isaac Cooper, March 2, 1728, probably at the home of her parents in Springfield Township(L-18). Isaac Cooper was a son of Joseph and Lydia(Riggs) Cooper and grandson of William and Margaret Cooper. William Cooper arrived from England in 1678(P-3) and he and his wife, in 1681 were the first settlers at Cooper's Point on the Delaware River opposite Philadelphia in what is now the City of Camden(S-1). The Cooper family was one of the wealthy and prominent families in the community. For six generations, from 1682 to 1837, a member of this family represented Gloucester County in either the Council or Greater Assembly and for even a longer period, served the county and townships in positions of trust and responsibility(S-4). In 1697 Joseph Cooper, Isaac's father purchased a farm of 412 acres in Newtown, now a part of the City of Camden. In 1714 this farm was conveyed to Isaac's older brother, Joseph Cooper, Jr. who built thereon the house later known as Pomona Hall now owned by the City of Camden and occupied by the Camden Historical Society. After the death of

Joseph Cooper, Jr. in 1749, the house and farm became the property of his brother Isaac, who with his wife, Hannah COATE was then living in the old homestead at Cooper's Point. Isaac and family moved to Pomona Hall in or prior to, 1751 and lived there until 1765 when they moved to the 500 acre farm in Whitemarsh, near Philadelphia, which Hannah inherited from her father(S-9). Isaac and Hannah Cooper were the parents of nine children:(S-16), Ann DOB 1727 married 1746 DOD 1815(not mentioned in will of father p.105), Lydia, DOB 1729, married Samuel Noble, son of Jos. & Mary(Smith)Noble, Mary, DOB 1731 married James West, Hannah, DOB 1733, married Charles West, Marmaduke, married Mary Jones(S-17), Elizabeth, married Aquilla Jones, Joseph, married 1748 DOD abt 1770, Isaac, and Sarah, DOD aged 13 years. Isaac Cooper died in 1767 leaving a large estate(S-9). One third of the Whitemarsh plantation, once the property of Marmaduke(11) COATE was left to his daughter Hannah, the other two-thirds having been previously given to sons-in-law Samuel Noble and Charles West(S-9). The old homestead at Coopers Point was willed to Isaac's son Joseph who lived only a short time after his father's death and the homestead then passed to Isaac's son Marmaduke Cooper who also inherited the Newton farm and Pomona Hall and other tracts of land(S-10). Marmaduke Cooper, born in 1748, married Mary Jones, daughter of Aquilla Jones, a wealthy man, in 1778(S-10). He remained head of this prominent and wealthy family until his death in October 1795(P-103)

FAMILY OF WILLIAM AND REBECCA COATE

William COATE, oldest son of Marmaduke(11) and the only son, of Marmaduke(11) of whom any American record has been found, was born June 14, 1702, probably in Hambridge, Somerset, England(B-12). He was about 11 years old when his family immigrated to America and about 25 years old when, on February 16, 1727, he married Rebecca Sharp, daughter of Hugh and Rachel(French) Sharp, of Wellinborough Township, Burlington, County, N.J. (P-79). Rachel Sharp, daughter of Thomas and Jane(Atkins) French, first married Matthew Allen, and after his death, Hugh Sharp(P-81). After their marriage, William and Rebecca moved to the farm in New Hanover Township(originally Springfield Twp) which his father, Marmaduke(11) purchased from John Garwood in 1714 and which, later, William inherited under the will of his father(M-1). In 1731 William COATE purchased from Jonathan Wright, "a piece of Meadow ground" in the township of Springfield, and in 1741, William's father-in-law, Hugh Sharp, gave or sold him a farm in Wellinborough Township(T-8) to which William, and his family moved and where they lived until William's death in 1749). William COATE's will shows that he owned a house and lot in the city of Burlington, which he may have inherited from his father(M-4). William COATE was an active member of the Burlington MM and prominent in Quaker affairs. The register of the Burlington Meeting shows that he died December 17, 1749, aged 47 years, referring to him as "William COATE of Ancocas, an Elder"(L-26).(The correct, or at least the present name of his place of residence is Rancocas-ESP). On or about April 4, 1765, William's widow, Rebecca, married Joseph Lippincott(L-20). William and Rebecca COATE were the parents of at

least four sons, Marmaduke(36)(37A), William, Israel, and Barzilla, and six daughters, Ann, Hannah, Rachel, Mary, Beulah, and Edith(M-4). In his will, dated December 15, 1749, William COATE, Yeoman, of Wellinborough Township" left the "plantation in Wellinborough to sons Israel and Barzilla, the plantation in Hanover township which was given to my by my father" to sons Marmaduke(36) and William." To William was also bequeathed the house and lot in the city of Burlington and the "piece of meadow-ground" in Springfield Township(L-4)(See entire will of both Marmaduke and son William MHP).

Son MARMADUKE(36): Marmaduke(36), oldest (William may have been the oldest MHP) son of William and Rebecca COATE, was born before his grandmother, Ann COATE made her will January 3, 1729 as he is mentioned therein(M-2). He may have been born late in 1727, more likely some time in 1728, which would have made him 21 or 22 years old when his father William COATE, made his will Dec 15, 1749(M-4). While the writer has found no definite documentary proof, he is of the opinion that son Marmaduke(36) was the Marmaduke(37A) who died intestate probably late in 1749, (Rebecca COATE whose demise occurred late in 1749). Rebecca COATES, administratrix of the estate of Marmaduke(37A) was a widow, possibly the widow of Marmaduke(37A) COATE, but, in the opinion of the writer, it is more likely that she was the widow of William COATE and the mother of Marmaduke(36)(37A) COATE. If Marmaduke(37A) COATES was the son of William and Rebecca, he was less than 23 years old when he died and could well have been unmarried in which case it is almost certain that the he was the son of William and Rebecca. Pointing to such a relationship is the fact that the probate records show that Robert Hartshorne, "fellow bondsman" for Rebecca COATES, administratrix of the estate of Marmaduke(37A) COATES was also a witness to the will of William COATE. No record of or reference to the marriage of Marmaduke(36)(37A) COATE has been found; in fact the writer has found no reference after 1750 that can be identified as referring to Marmaduke(36) COATE son of William and Rebecca. As he was their oldest son, and as several references after 1750 to his brothers Israel and Barzilla have been found and some that may refer to his brother William, it is the writer's belief that, if Marmaduke(36) did not die in 1749 or 1750, he moved away from N.J. or at least from Burlington County about the time of his father's death.

Son WILLIAM: William COATE was the second son born to William and Rebecca. By the will of his father, William was bequeathed a house and lot in the town of Burlington and, with his brother, Marmaduke(36), the "plantation in Hanover Township" which William, his father, inherited from grandfather, Marmaduke(11) COATE. Several references to individuals named William COATE after the death of the older William COATE in 1749 have been found but none of them can be definitely identified as referring to William, son of William and Rebecca, unless he was he William COATE mentioned June 27, 1732 in inventory of the estate of Robert Hartshorne, mentioned above(M-15). This, with the fact that there are several records of and references to his brothers Israel and Barzilla, seems to indicate that William may have left N.J. soon after the death of his father in 1749.

Son ISRAEL: Israel COATE, third son of William and Rebecca, evidently continued to live in Burlington County until his death which probably occurred early in 1780. He left a will and his brother, Barzilla, was appointed administrator of his estate April 23, 1780(M-6). No record has been found of Israel's marriage or of his children, if he did marry.

Son BARZILLA: Barzilla COATE, youngest son of William and Rebecca, married Elizabeth Stokes, daughter of Samuel and Hannah(Hinchman)Stokes, at the Chester Meeting House April 13, 1768(L-43-P-94). The minutes of the Burlington MM show that, at a meeting on April 4, 1768, Barzilla was granted a certificate to the Evesham MM to marry, and the minutes of the Evesham MM record the marriage as above stated(L-38). Under date of September 5, 1774 the Burlington MM minutes show that a certificate of removal to the Evesham MM was granted to Barzilla COATE and wife and children, Hannah, William and Edith(L-42). Barzilla COATE died February 22, 1784. The minutes of the Burlington MM record the receipt of "Elizabeth COATE, widow of Barzilla on certificate from the Evesham MM"(L-39). The writer's notes show that this entry is dated July 4, 1768 which is manifestly an error. 1786 or 1788 is probably the correct year. The will of Barzilla COATE, Yeoman, of Chester Township dated January 18, 1783, provided that daughter Elizabeth was to have 200 acres of land in New Hanover Township and son William the remainder of the New Hanover land consisting of 1040 acres. These two parcels consisted in part, at least, of the land that Barzilla's grandfather, Marmaduke(11) COATE purchased from John Garwood in 1714. Barzilla's will also left 8 acres and dwelling in Chester township to son William and 145 acres of land in Evesham Township to daughter Hannah. Legacies were also left to "Niece Mary Wright, sister-in-law Mary Wilkins, wife of John Wilkins." The will indicated that Barzilla's three children, named above, were not of legal age when the will was executed(M-6A). Son William was still under age September 13, 1788 when he asked the court to appoint Samuel Evans his guardian(M-7). Children of Barzilla and Elizabeth COATE married as follows: Edith married Mahlon Budd, Hannah married Daniel Smith, William married Sarah Hollingshead p102. Several years after the death of Barzilla COATE, his widow, Elizabeth married Dr. de Bonnville(P-94-101).

Daughter ANN: Ann COATE, daughter of William and Rebecca and probably their oldest daughter, she being the first of six daughters mentioned in William's will, married Samuel Atkinson Jr., son of Samuel and Ruth (Beaker) Atkinson(N-2-P-52). George Norbury Mackenzie in his "Colonial Families of the United States of America" mentions the marriage of Samuel Atkinson Jr. and Ann COATE in the History of the Walter Family but he states that "Samuel Atkinson, son of Samuel and Ruth Atkinson - -married Anne COATES, daughter of Marmaduke and Anne(Pole) COATES"(P-30). This, of course, is incorrect as Ann, wife of Samuel Atkinson, was a daughter of William COATE and a grand-daughter, instead of a daughter, of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE. Francis Bazley Lee in his "Genealogical and Memorial History of N.J." also mentions the marriage of Samuel Atkinson and Ann COATE but he spells the name COATE correctly(p-52). Samuel and Ann Atkinson were the parents of 11 children, three of whom died in infancy. Elizabeth the oldest, was born June 26, 1752 and

Beulah, the youngest, was born May 31, 1769(P-31-41). Ann Atkinson was living in 1783 as, on May 3rd of that year, she was one of five heirs of William COATE who deeded land to Barzilla COATE, the other four heirs being, apparently, sons of other daughters of William COATE(T-18). Other daughters of William and Rebecca COATE: Hanna, the second oldest daughter married William West of Mt Holly on or about January 6, 1752(L-19-Q-1); Rachel, born March 12, 1737, married Joseph Burr of Hanover Township, Burlington County; Mary, born March 16, 1739 married Joseph Ridgeway on or about December 7, 1761(L-22); Buelah, married John Ridgeway on or about April 4, 1763(L-23), she died March 30. 1807. The writer has found no record of the marriage of daughter Edith.

WILL OF WILLIAM COATE

To all to whom those present shall come I William COATES of the township of Wellinborough in the county of Burlington and Province of New Jersey, yeoman, being sick and weak in body but of sound mind and disposing memory, thanks be given unto the Almighty Being for the same and for all other of his mercies do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament in manner and form following that is, To Witt:

First and foremost I give and recommend my soul unto the hands of Almighty God who gave it to me, and my body to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors herein after named and as touching the disposition of all such worldly wealth as it hath pleased God to Bless me well in this world. I give devise and bequeath the same as follows. My desire is that all my just debts and funeral expenses be justly and truly discharged by my executor hereafter mentioned.

Item, I give and devise unto my loving wife the use of all my plantation with the appurtances whereon I now divest in the township of Wellinborough, to hold to my said wife until my son Barzilla shall arrive to his age of twenty one years.

Item. I give and devise all and singular my said plantation whereon I now dwell in the township aforesaid with the appurtances. unto my two sons, To Witt: Israel and Barzilla and to their heirs and assignees when the said Barzilla shall arrive at the age of twenty-one years as aforesaid, to be equally divided between them in quantity and quality by my executor herein after named or the major part of them or the survivor of them. To have and to hold my said plantation unto my said two sons Israel and Barzilla and to their heirs and assigns forever. Not as joint tenants but as tenants in common.

Item: I give and devise unto my two sons Marmaduke and William COATE and to their heirs and assigns all that my plantation situate lying and being in the township of Hannover in the county of Burlington (Which was given me by my Father) to be equally divided between my two sons to witt: Marmaduke and William in quality and quantity by my executors herein after named or the major part of them or the survivors of them to have and to hold my said plantation unto my said two sons Marmaduke and William and to their heirs and assignees forever as tenants in common and not as joint tenants. And whereas by said words in my Father, Marmaduke COATE's, Will there seemed some doubts whether the said planation before given to my sons Marmaduke and William be

not entailed and in fact it should appear to be entailed and that my son Marmaduke should insist on be entailed by law to hold the whole of the said planation in the Township of Hannover aforesaid by virtue of those words in my father's Will aforesaid then in such case and not otherwise I give and devise unto my said son William and to his heirs and assignees forever a piece of Meadow Ground situate lying in the township of Springfield near the Mount which I purchased of Jonathan Wright and containing about Forty-eight acres, and I also give and devise unto my said son William on condition aforesaid and his heirs and assignees forever my house and lott of ground in the city of Burlington with all the appurtance to have and to hold the said piece of Meadow Ground and the said house and lott of ground in the city of Burlington aforesaid unto my said son William and his heirs and assignees forever perpetually and always and it is my intent and meaning that William shall hold and enjoy the major of half part of my planation before given him in the Township of Hannover. Then it is my meaning and my will is that the devise to my said son William of the piece of Meadow Ground in Springfield aforesaid and the house and lott of ground in the city of Burlington aforesaid to be void and no effect and be and remain as if the same had not been given to my said William.

Item: It is my will that if any of my sons shall happen to die under age and without assigns then in such case that share or part of the land or tenants of such son as aforesaid shall fall and go to these surviving brothers their heirs and assignees forever as tenants in common but in case it should so happen that my son Marmaduke shall hold and enjoy all the plantation in the township of Hannover then in such case my will is that my son Marmaduke take not any part or share of any of my said sons dying without issue and under age aforesaid but be included.

Item: All the residue and remainder of my estate both real and personal whatsoever and wherever not before given or bequeathed I order the same to be sold by my executors herein after named or the survivor of them and the moneys received therefrom I give and bequeath unto my loving wife and my six daughters namely Ann, Hannah, Rachel, Mary, Buelah, and Edith to be equally divided between them share and share alike. To be paid unto my said daughters in one year after my decease and when my said daughters shall respectively arrive to the age of eighteen years of age or day of marriage. Which shall first happen and my will is that if any of my said daughters shall happen to dye without issue and under the age of eighteen years unmarried that in such case the share or portion of such daughter so dying and unmarried as aforesaid shall be equally divided between my surviving daughters share and share alike at the time aforesaid.

Item: My will is that which I have before given to my loving wife is for the maintaining, education, and bringing up my children until they come to the age aforesaid and instead or in lien of her shares or dowry and lastly I do nominate and appoint my loving wife and my Brother-in-law, Joseph Nobel, and my cousin, Richard Smith Junior, to be executors of this my last will and testament making null and void all former or other wills by me heretofore made. Ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament. In witness

whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fifteenth day of December in the year of our Lord 1749. signed, William COATE seal
Signed, sealed, published, pronounced and declared by the said testator as his last will and testament in the presence of the subscribers: Thomas Buzby, John Buzby, and R. Hartshorne. Next follows affirmation of the Exrx. Rebecca COATE. Affirmed this 24th day of March Anno Domini 1749 before me. The original on file with Secy of State Trenton, N.J. Note that none of those Children born before 1728/9 when the will of Marmaduke(11) COATE, father of William was made.

FAMILY OF DANIEL AND SARAH COATE

Nothing has been found to show that Daniel COATE was related to any of the COATE families of Burlington or Hunterdon Counties heretofore mentioned and, in all probability, he immigrated from England and settled in Burlington County about the middle of the 18th century. He married Sarah Mills of Burlington County November 8, 1766(N-4p54). Charles J. Moore in his "Moore Family Genealogy" states that Sarah was a daughter of Michael and Sarah Mills and grand-daughter of Benjamin Moore who came to America in 1677(P-53-54). Mr. Moore also lists the children of Daniel and Sarah COATES as Michael, Asahel, Sarah, John, and Samuel(P-55-64). Mr. Moore states that son Michael married Mahetabel Briggs(P-55). Horace T. COATE, great-grandson of Daniel COATE, in a letter to the writer in 1916, states that Daniel and Sarah had another son, Wesley and that the four brothers were highly educated men and very religious(Q-2) Daniel COATE purchased land in Northampton Township, Burlington County from John Brown December 6, 1770 and, on April 1, 1773 purchased additional land in the same township from John Wright(T-15-16). Daniel COATE died October 26, 1802 at the age of 63 and Sarah, his widow, died July 12, 1825, age 80(P-70). Son Michael who married Mahetable Briggs was evidently a minister of the gospel as Woodward and Hageman in their "History of Burlington and Mercer Counties, N.J." refer to him as 'Reverend' in listing his death August 1, 1814 at the age of 47(P-70). Asahel COATE, second son of Daniel and Sarah, was married three times, his wives and children being as follows(P-56-58-60)(P-57-59-61): (1)Mary Stricker, daughter of Phillip and Rebecca (Mayre) Stricker, children, Rosanna, Daniel, Sarah, Rebecca, Wesley, Mahetable, Ann & Phillip. (2) Esther Wilkins, children, Mary, Michael & Emma. (3) Susan Wilkins, children, Lydia, Samuel & Charles.

FAMILY OF JAMES AND MARY COATE

This family lived in Philadelphia during the latter part of the 17th century and early part of the 18th century. The records of the Board of Property show that James COAT was granted a lot at a meeting on March 3, 1691 and the records of the Register of Deeds of the City of Philadelphia show that, October 20th of the same year, James COATE, carpenter, purchased a lot on Walnut Street from John Parsons(U-1-3). James COATES and Mary COTE were witnesses at the marriage of John Rhoades and Hannah Willcox in 1692. James COATE evidently died prior to 1713 as under date of January 4, 1713 the Register of Deeds of the City of Philadelphia records the sale by Mary COATE, widow and

executrix of husband James COATE, and John COATE, carpenter, son and heir of James COATE, of a lot on Walnut Street, near Beck Street, to John Lewis. The record of this sale shows that the lot was purchased December 9, 1700 by James COATE from John Budd(U-4). That James COATE, or his father, may have immigrated to Pennsylvania from Somersetshire, England, is indicated by the fact that Mary COATE, daughter of James COATE, accompanied probably by her Mother, Mary COATE, widow of James, moved from Philadelphia to Burlington County, N.J. about 1720 the minutes of the Burlington MM showing that Mary COATES received on certificate from Philadelphia MM dated 9th mo 25 day 1720(L-33).

COATE FAMILIES IN THE CAROLINAS AND OHIO
SOURCES OF INFORMATION

APPENDIX V	PROBATE RECORDS OF NEWBERRY COUNTY S.C.
APPENDIX W	EXTRACTS FROM THE MINUTES OF THE NEW GARDEN MM GUILFORD COUNTY, N.C.
APPENDIX X	EXTRACTS FROM THE MINUTES AND REGISTERS OF THE BUSH RIVER MM, NEWBERRY COUNTY, S.C.
APPENDIX Y	FIRST CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES TAKEN IN 1790
APPENDIX Z	ABSTRACTS OF SOUTH CAROLINA LAND GRANTS
APPENDIX A1	MISCELLANEOUS REFERENCES AND NOTES
APPENDIX B1	"THE COATE-COPPOCK ESTATE"
APPENDIX C1	THE COATES FAMILY OF NEW ORLEANS, LOUISIANA
APPENDIX D1	FAMILY RECORD OF MARMADUKE AND MARY COATE, by AMANDA ELLEN PEMBERTON KRELL
APPENDIX E1	NOTES FROM "ANNALS OF NEWBERRY" by JOHN BOLTON O'NEALL
APPENDIX F1	EXTRACTS FROM "THE HISTORY OF MIAMI COUNTY OHIO"
APPENDIX G1	EXTRACTS FROM "ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN QUAKER GENEALOGY" by WILLIAM WADE HINSHAW
APPENDIX H1	UNRELATED COATES AND COATS FAMILIES OF PENNSYLVANIA
APPENDIX K1	NOTES AND AFFILIATED FAMILIES, MOSTLY IN MIAMI COUNTY OHIO

HENRY COATE AND SONS IN NORTH CAROLINA

In all probability, Henry COATE to whom Kingwood MM issued a certificate to the New Garden North Carolina MM July 14, 1757, was the son of Samuel and Mary COATE although it is possible that he was a son of Samuel's son Henry and a grandson of Samuel and Mary(L-74). The minutes of the Chesterfield MM of Burlington County N.J. show that Henry COATE and Esther Willson declared their intentions of marriage March 6, 1731(L-46). Presumably they were married soon thereafter. If the writer is correct in his assumption that Henry COATES who married Esther Willson was the Henry COATE to whom the Kingwood MM granted a certificate in 1757. He could hardly have been a grandson of Samuel and Mary and was no doubt their son. While the writer has found no record of the birth of Samuel COATE's son Henry or records of the births of Henry COATE'S children and a rather questionable record of Henry's marriage, he believes it is safe to say that Henry COATE who immigrated to North Carolina in 1757 was a son of Samuel and Mary COATE, that he married Esther Willson in 1731, and that his three sons named in the certificate issued by the Kingwood MM were born in the order shown in the certificate, James, John, and Marmaduke(37). If the above assumptions are correct, son James was probably born about 1732/34, son John about 1734/36 and Marmaduke(37) about 1736/38. This would mean that when they left Hunterdon County, for North Carolina in 1757, James was about 23 to 25 years old, John about 21 to 23 and Marmaduke(37) 19 to 21. As the certificate issued by Kingwood MM does not mention Henry's wife she probably died prior to July 1757. The New Garden MM was located in Guilford County, North Carolina, in the north central part of the state. The minute books and registers of the New Garden Meeting are now preserved in the library of Guilford College, located ten or twelve miles west of Greensboro, the County Seat. In his search of the records of the New Garden Meeting, the writer found no mention of the receipt of Henry COATE's certificate from the Kingwood MM and nothing regarding son John, but he did find references to Henry COATE and to his sons James and Marmaduke(37). They seem to have been members of the Deep River Meeting, a local or preparative congregation under the discipline of the New Garden MM and located, no doubt, in the same general neighborhood. Under date of July 26, 1676 the Deep River Meeting filed a complaint with the New Garden MM stating: "Some time ago a difference happened between Henry COATES and Abraham Potter about their intrust which difference was left to and decided by an Arbitration. Yet notwithstanding that, Henry COATES still appears in an Unchristian like spirit against A Potter, redeviling him with very scandalous language and refusing to be at any Friendship with him which is contrary to Good Order and a reproach to Truth". The MM appointed a committee "to treat with Henry COATES for his disorderly conduct". The minutes of the MM for the next year show references to the efforts of this committee and other committees to prevail on Henry COATE to "make satisfaction for his disorder" but such efforts were unsuccessful and finally, at the MM of July 25, 1762, Henry COATE was formally "disowned"(W-1-11). James COATE and Marmaduke(37) COATE seem also to have incurred the disapproval of the New Garden MM. The minutes of the meeting of December

31, 1763 indicate that the two brothers had "left the verge of the meeting "without requesting certification" and a committee was appointed to investigate their conversation and conduct and to prepare a certificate "if they find nothing to obstruct"(W-12). The committee made an unfavorable report at the MM of February 28, 1764, stating that Marmaduke(37) had "left debts behind him unpaid" and had neglected to attend meetings, and that James had been guilty of using profane language and had "slighted Friends". The meeting decided "to inform them by letters that unless they made suitable satisfaction this meeting will be under a necessity to disown them"(W-13). No further action seems to have been taken until, about 5 years later, the MM disowned Marmaduke(37) and James on April 4, 1769(W-15). The minutes of this meeting indicate that Marmaduke(37) and James had previously moved into the jurisdiction of the Fredericksburg(S.C.) MM. At the same meeting, April 29 1769, the New Garden MM granted Mary COATE a certificate to the Bush River MM, S.C.(W-16). This does not necessarily mean that Mary COATE was living in the New Garden district at the time the certificate was requested or granted. Instead, in all probability, she requested the certificate by letter not an uncommon practice. It may have been Mary COATE's request for certificate that resulted in the meeting reviving the standing of Marmaduke(37) and James and their disownment mentioned above. Mary COATE may have been the wife of James, John or Marmaduke(37) or, possible their sister, although there is the possibility that she was the wife of Henry COATE. It will be noted that Mary COATE's certificate was issued to the Bush Rive MM which was elevated from a local to a MM about this time, and not to the Fredericksburg MM under which the Bush River Meeting formerly operated. Just when Henry COATE and his three sons left the New Garden district for S.C. is not known. No mention of Henry COATE in the minutes of the New Garden MM was found after his disownment in July 1761 and reference in the minutes to Marmaduke(37) and James indicate that they left the New Garden district during or prior to 1763. Henry COATE and son John may have preceded Marmaduke(37) and James to S.C. There is a possibility, however, that James COATE did not move to S.C. or, if he did, that he later returned to the New Garden District, as the first census of the United States, taken in 1790, shows that James COATE at that time, was living in the Salisbury District of Guilford County, N.C., his family consisting of himself and five females, probably wife and four daughters(Y-17). About the time that he was disowned by the New Garden MM, Marmaduke(37) COATE seems to have changed his attitude towards the meeting. At least the minutes of the MM of May 26, 1770, show that Marmaduke(37) requested the meeting, probably by letter, to reinstate his Quaker membership, the entry in the minutes reading: "M. COATE, a liver at Bush River in S.C., convey'd a condemnation to this meeting, condemning his misconduct in several respects. It was read and accepted. James Mendenhall is appointed to read it at the close of a First day meeting at Deep River and return the paper with his care to next meeting. Also appoint James Mendenhall and David Brooks to prepare a few lines to convey his right of membership to the MM of Fredericksburg held at Bush River in S.C. and sign it in behalf of the meeting and report their care to the next meeting(W-17)".

COATE FAMILIES IN SOUTH CAROLINA

Information on COATE family history in S.C. is rather meager. The principal sources are: PROBATE RECORDS OF NEWBERRY COUNTY (APP. V); RECORDS OF THE BUSH RIVER(QUAKER) MONTHLY MEETING (APP.X); FIRST CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES, TAKEN IN 1790 (APP. Y); LAND GRANTS MADE BY THE GOVERNOR OF THE PROVIDENCE OF SOUTH CAROLING PRIOR TO ABOUT 1780 AND BY THE GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA AFTER ABOUT 1780 (APP.Z); THE ANNALS OF NEWBERRY BY JUDGE JOHN BOLTON O'NEALL(APP.E1).

Prior to the year 1793 the Probate records of Newberry County show very few references to persons bearing the name COATE in any of its forms. The registers and minute books of the Bush River MM show records of birth as far back as 1750, prior to the date the meeting was established and records of deaths as early as 1775 but very few references to members of COATE families prior to 1800. The first census of the United States, taken in 1790, lists ten families bearing different forms of the family name, none of them spelled COATE. Records of land grants show eight grants to persons named COATS, COATES, or COATE, the earliest date November 24, 1727. Judge John Bolton O'Neall in his "Annals of Newberry" makes few references to persons named COATE. Altogether the meager record makes it necessary to use considerable guess work in attempting to establish the relations of the different COATE families and individuals to who references have been found. Practically all records of S.C. residents named COATE refer to persons who lived in Newberry County; few references have been found of residents of other parts of the state. Newberry County is located in the west central part of the state, the more westerly part of the county being about 33 miles from the Georgia boundary(the Savannah River). For the most part the county consists of well drained farm land of excellent quality. About four or five miles southwest of Newberry the Bush River flows southeast to empty into the Broad River.

QUAKERS IN SOUTH CAROLINA

According to Hinshaw's "Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy" there were four principal centers of Quakers in S.C. during the latter part of the 18th century, these being Kershaw, Marlborough, Newberry, and Union Counties. The earliest Quaker settlement appears to have been made in Kershaw County, about sixty miles east of Newberry County, about 1720(?). Here the Fredericksburg MM was established about 1755 or earlier. The monthly meeting was discontinued about 1782(?) and the meeting for worship disappeared not long afterwards. No records of the Fredericksburg MM are known to exist. In Newberry County the Bush River Meeting functioned as a meeting for worship prior to 1770 having been formed, in all probability, about 1763, and reporting to the Fredericksburg MM. In 1770 a committee appointed by the Western Quarterly Meeting visited Friends at Bush River MM and recommended that a monthly meeting be settled there. This was approved by the Quarterly Meeting in 11th month 1770 but the records seem to indicate that

the new monthly meeting was not actually held until 4th month 1772. Meetings for worship which reported the Bush River MM included Bush River, Raburn's Creek, Tiger River, Padget's Creek, Mud Lick, Allwood's White Lick, Edison, Charleston and Rocky Springs. Stephen B. Weeks in his "Southern Quakers and Slavery" states, "the group of meetings clustered about Bush River was the more important in S.C. Its origin and time it began cannot be discovered. William COATE was living near Bush River in 1762. Samuel Kelly, a native of Kings County, Ireland, removed to Newberry County from Camden in 1762. Other early Quaker settlers were John Furnace, David Jenkins, Benjamin and William Pearson. The Quaker settlement in Newberry County was south and west of the town of Newberry in the western part of the county. It was located on the Bush River and Beaver Dam and extended from three to four miles on both sides of the river(E1-8). Referring to the location of the settlement John Bolton O'Neall in his "Annals of Newberry" states "A line drawn from the Tea Table Rock by the place once owned by William Miles, now the property of Mathias Barr, to Goggans old field, now Washington Floyd would be about the northwest limit. The settlement was prolonged down the river to the plantation formerly the property of Col. Philomon Waters now the Chancellor Johnston. COATE's Meeting House was on the public road leading from Newberry Court House to Long's Bridge on Little River by way of Deadfall and between Deadfall and the bridge, about 200 yards from where Mr. G. Henry Werts now lives. It was built of large hewn logs and had been originally built by the Quakers on the place owned by James B. Clery and was called White Lick. It was built on land belonging to Esquire Henry COATE(E1-8-28). The erratic spelling of the name COATE, which prevailed in Somerset, England during the 17th and 18th century and later, to some extent in New Jersey is found in public and Quaker records of S.C. While the name, in some records is spelled COATES, COATS, COAT, and COTES, the writer is convinced that, in most cases if not in every case, the correct spelling is COATE. He is also convinced that Newberry County residents bearing the name COATE in one of its various spellings were immigrants from Burlington County or Hunterdon County, New Jersey or descendants of such immigrants, although there is the possibility that, in some few cases, COATS individuals may have immigrated from England direct to South Carolina.

WILLIAM COATE

The writer has found few records of or references to William COATE. Evidently he was among the earliest settlers among the Quakers, if not the first to settle in Newberry County. Judge O'Neall in discussing the establishments of the Quaker settlement in his "Annals of Newberry" states "Certain it is that William COATE before 1762 lived between Springfield and Bush River" and, again, "The elder William COATE lived and must have died in Newberry County between 1762 and 1796"(E1-3-13). Stephen B. Weeks also mentions William COATE in his "Southern Quakers and Slavery". Referring to the origin of the Bush River MM he states, "William COATE was living at Bush River before 1762". His statement is probably based on the earlier chronicles of Judge O'Neall. The records of the Surveyor-General of the Province of S.C. show that William

COATE was granted 200 acres of land November 24, 1767. the description showing that it was located on the north side of Bush River and that it was bounded by land owned or laid out to others there being no vacant land adjoining(Z-1). This may indicate that William COATE's land was "laid out" to him some time before the grant was issued. The writer has found no record of the marriage of William COATE and no record or reference to his children, if any, or to his death,. It is the writer's guess that he did have children and that they included either "Little John", or "Big John" COATE, both of whom will be referred to later. The writer is of the opinion that William COATE was a son of William and Rebecca COATE of Burlington County, N.J., and therefore a grandson of Marmaduke(11) (penciled in "NO") COATE. or, possibly a son of Samuel and Mary COATE, of Hunterdon County, N.J. In the case of William COATE son of William and Rebecca, this opinion is based on the fact that no reference to William and Rebecca's son William or to his death, has been found in N.J. records after the death of his father, William COATE, except a possible reference to him in 1752(M-15), although there are several references in N.J. records to William's brother, Israel, Marmaduke(36), and Barzilla. Furthermore, the original homestead of Marmaduke(11?) COATE in New Hanover Township, Burlington County, willed by Marmaduke(11) to his son William and by William COATE in 1749 willed to his sons Marmaduke(36) and William, was owned later by their brother Barzilla COATE. William COATE's son Marmaduke(36) appears to have died late in 1749, shortly after the death of his father. The writer is of the opinion that William sold his share of the Homestead to this brother Barzilla and moved to S.C. as Barzilla, later on, was sole owner of the homestead and as New Jersey record make no reference to the death of William COATE. In the case of William, son of Samuel and Mary COATE, there is likewise no N.J. record or reference that can be identified as referring to son William, after his father's will was filed in 1733/34. He also, may have left N.J. probably did, and may have settled in N.C. or S.C. It is possible, of course, but unlikely, that William COATE who was living in Newberry County, S.C. in 1762 immigrated direct from England to S.C.

HENRY COATE (PENCILED IN SON OF SAMUEL & MARY SAUNDERS COATE)

Henry COATE, who, with his three sons, left Hunterdon County, N.J. in 1757 and lived for several years at or near New Garden, N.C. probably left New Garden for Newberry County, S.C. prior to 1764. Very few references to him have been found in S.C. records. The records of the Province of S.C. show that Henry COATE(COATS) was granted a tract of land November 19, 1772, the land being described a follows: A plantation or Tract of land containing three hundred and fifty acres situate in Craven County(afterwards Newberry County) on a Creek called Goose Pond Creek, bounded southeast, southwest and southeast on land held by Joseph Freeman, all other sides by vacant land(Z-5). The will of Benjamin Pearson of Bush River dated December 10, 1784 mentions land adjoining lands of the late Henry COATE and lands in the Bush River settlement bounded by lands of Henry COATE and others(V-1). This indicates that Henry COATE died during or prior to 1784.

Son James; The minutes of the New Garden N.C. MM indicate that James COATE, with his brother Marmaduke(37), "Removed out of the verge" of the New Garden Meeting and, in 1769 or prior thereto, were living under the jurisdiction of the Fredericksburg S.C. MM(W-12-14). Marmaduke(37) is known to have settled in Newberry County, S. C. after leaving New Garden, but, except for the reference in the minutes of the New Garden Meeting mentioned above, the writer has found nothing to show that James COATE ever lived in Newberry County. There is no record of a land grant to him and no James COATE is listed in the First Census of 1790. The earliest record of a James COATE in public or Quaker records of South Carolina lists his presence as a witness at the marriage of David Jenkins and Elizabeth Russel(1), November 14, 1799. This may have referred to James COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) and Mary, (correct MHP) or to the son of Thomas and Sarahann COATE(No MHP) or the son of John and Mary COATE(No MHP) each of whom had a son named James who had reached maturity in 1799. Absence of earlier records leads the writer to the opinion that Henry COATE's son James may not have moved to S.C. as the minutes of the New Garden Meeting indicate, but, instead, may have remained in N.C. and may have been the James COATS of Salisbury District, Guilford County, N.C. listed in the First Census of the United States in 1790 as the head of a family consisting of himself and five females(Y-17). The New Garden MM was located in Guilford County.

Son Marmaduke(37). The writer is of the belief that Henry COATE's son Marmaduke(37) was the Marmaduke(38) COATE who married Mary Coppock, and who, with his seven sons(also one daughter Elizabeth COATE Pemberton,MHP) moved from S.C. to Ohio early in the 19th century. This is discussed in later section hereof under the head of "Family of Marmaduke(38) and Mary(Coppock) COATE".

Son John. The first census of the United States lists five persons named John COATE, variously spelled, who were heads of families in Newberry County in 1790. In the writer's opinion, one of these was Henry COATE's son John as suggested in the next section hereof.

JOHN COATE

The five residents of Newberry County listed in the First Census in 1790, under various forms of the name John COATE, were:

1. JOHN COTES, SR and two males 16 years and upward, two males under 16 years, five females and one slave; probably four sons, four daughters, and wife(Y-4).
2. JOHN COTES and two males 16 years and upwards, three females and four slaves; probably two sons, two daughters and wife(Y-8).
3. JOHN COATS and one male 16 years and up, two males under 16, four females and one slave; probably 3 sons, 3 daughters, and wife(Y-12).
4. JOHN COTES and one female; Probably wife.(Y-3)
5. JOHN COATES and one female; Probably wife.(Y-9)

None of the above can be identified with certainty. One was probably the son of Henry COATE and it is possible that one of the last two listed was a grandson

of Henry COATE. Another was probably a son of William COATE, the pioneer, and one of the last two listed may have been a grandson of William COATE. The fifth of the Johns may have been a son of Joseph COATE who was granted a tract of land in 1772(Z-4). One of the first three listed above was no doubt "Little John" COATE who died intestate and for whose estate administrators were appointed December 6, 1802(V-18). Another, almost certainly, was "Big John" COATE whose will was filed June 6, 1802(V-17). John COATE for whose estate Mary COATE was appointed administratrix Feb. 7, 1803, was probably one of the five listed in the census, and John COATS whose will was filed August 7, 1809 may have been one of the last two on the list(V-16-20).

FAMILY OF "LITTLE JOHN" & SUSANNAH COATE

The most prominent resident of Newberry County bearing the name COATE, was probably John COATE, known as "Little John" to distinguish him from others of the same name. His parentage is uncertain. He may have been a son of William COATE, the pioneer, or as the writer considers more likely, he may have been Henry COATE's son John. He died in or about 1802 leaving several children including two married daughters, he must have been born during the first half of the 18th century, possibly in N.J. or England. No record has been found of his marriage or of the maiden name of his wife. John COATE died intestate and, on December 6, 1802, Susannah COATE his widow and Henry COATE, a son were appointed administrators of his estate(V-18). "Little John" COATE owned and lived on land that is now a part of the town of Newberry. Judge O'Neall in his "Annals of Newberry" says, John COATE did not live within the first village as laid out by himself. The town was not extended beyond his dwelling until after the death of his son, Capt. Henry COATE. John COATE must have died in 1802/4. He was a very skillful mechanic, capable of executing almost anything as a blacksmith or as a silversmith. He left many children, two of whom, Henry and Marmaduke(39) lived at different times in the village and had much to do with its prosperity(E1-17). In March 1789 John COATE "made a present to the County of two acres on which to erect the public buildings -- When the Court House was established, the land belonged to John COATE, commonly called "Little John" his settlement was originally at Cedar Spring south of the graveyard. When the Court House was located he lived in a house on the lot now owned and occupied by Dr. Thompson. The north end of COATE Street is about opposite to the site of the old house. It was called COATE's shop(E1-5-6).

Son Henry: Henry COATE, an older and probably the oldest son of "Little John" COATE, was, like his father, a prominent citizen of the town of Newberry. He was deputy sheriff under Sheriff John Speake who was elected in 1800 and entered office in Feb 1801, and also under Sheriff Long in 1807. And was Surrogate of the Ordinary under Samuel Lindsey until his resignation in 1815(E1-20-21). As Capt. Henry COATE, he commanded for many years, the local company of cavalry(E1-21). Henry COATE married Elizabeth(Betsey) Long, daughter of Captain(or Major) Benjamin Long(V-15) and after her death, married her sister Polly(B1-21). Judge O'Neall states that Henry COATE's second

wife was named Mary but one of their direct descendants states that the original family Bible, now in the family, shows that Henry COATE's second marriage was to Polly Long. Henry COATE died in 1827, and after his death, his widow married John Gaskins(El-24).

John COATE, son of Henry, was a prominent resident of Newberry. He was a merchant in partnership with Robert Stewart under the firm name of "Stewart and COATE", and was county treasurer, or auditor, in 1866 or 1867(B1-27). Judge O'Neall states that John COATE was the last individual bearing the name COATE to live in Newberry village although other descendants of John COATE, named COATE, live elsewhere in the county after his death(E1-27).

Son William. William COATE was another of the older sons of John and Susannah COATE. He left Newberry about 1800 and settled in or near Clarksville, Alabama where his descendants now spell the name COATS.

Son Marmaduke(39): Marmaduke(39) COATE, youngest son of John and Susannah COATE, was surveyor of Newberry from 1812 to 1828, he married Mary COATE, daughter of James COATE of Edgefield about 1816. She died in 1827 and afterwards Marmaduke(39) married Nancy Rotten, also of Edgefield, and about 1830 migrated to Clarksville, Alabama where his brother William had located years before and where he continued to practice his profession of surveyor(E1-22). Descendants of Marmaduke(39) COATE live in Alabama at the present time, but for the most part, they spell the name COATS.

FAMILY OF JOHN AND MARY(McQUISTON penciled in) COATE

John COATE who married Mary (McQuiston, penciled in Marriage Cert. daughter of Robert) family name not known. was probably the individual known as "Big John" COATE. If he was not the John COATE who left Hunterdon County, N.J. in 1757 with his two brothers and his father, Henry COATE, he was probably a son of William COATE who, according to Judge O'Neall, lived between Springfield and Bush River before 1762(El-13). The writer inclines to the belief that he was a son of William COATE.(This John COATE, according to his will was known as Gentleman John) Burlington MM records show that John and Mary COATE were received on Certificate from Hardwick MM 6-7-1773, their certificate being dated 4th month 1773. (Could this be John (Gentleman) later in Newberry? MHP)(penciled in NO). John COATE's will, dated May 25, 1799, was filed June 6, 1803, and his death therefore, occurred some time between these two dates, probably in 1802. His will mentions his wife, Mary, daughter Mary who married a man named Pemberton, probably a son of Isaiah and Elizabeth Pemberton. Daughter Caty, who married a man named Cassels, and daughter Rebekah who was unmarried at the time the will was executed. To his son Samuel he left "one pound", no more. Son John was bequeathed a "tract of land on Bush River" and son William a "tract of land beginning at Mathieses Creek", which two tracts were adjoining and part of 300 acres. Son James was bequeathed a "tract of land on the east side of Mathieses Creek beginning on Isaiah Pemberton's line and running to Wilke Furnas' line (p73). Executors of his estate were sons, James, John and William(V-17). According to Judge O'Neall, James COATE son of Big John COATE, was involved in an affray in which William

Cox sustained an injury which later caused his death and James COATE "fled the country"(E1-18). Probate records of Newberry County show that Mary COATE was appointed administrator of the estate of John COATE, February 7, 1803(V-16). This was four months before the will of "Big John" COATE was filed. It may be that, after John COATE's death, no will was immediately found and his widow, Mary, applied for and received appointment as administrator, and that, later, John COATE's will was discovered and filed. Or it may be that the appointment of February 7, 1803 was for the estate of and entirely different John COATE whose wife was also named Mary.

FAMILY OF THOMAS AND SARAHANN COATE

The only information that the writer has found regarding this family, is contained in the will of Thomas COATE dated January 5, 1801 and filed April 15, 1801. The will mentions has wife, Sarahann, sons James, William and Jesse. and daughter, Anne, Caty, Mary & Sarah. His farm was willed to sons William and Jesse(V-13). The writer is of the opinion that Thomas COATE was a son of William COATE, pioneer settler in the county.

FAMILY OF JOHN & RACHEL(WRIGHT) COATE

Nothing is known regarding this family except the information shown in the will of John COATE dated January 31, 1803, filed August 7, 1809, which mentions his wife Rachel, and sons James and Sampson, the last named evidently being under age when the will was executed(V-20). Presumably the name COATE was misspelled COATS(in pencil O.K. that is the way he wrote it) in the probate records.

NOTES BY MHP

Rachel Wright COATE, above was born November 10, 1747 daughter of John Wright and Rachel Wells, and married to John COATE in 1768. If John COATE, her husband was approximately her own age, then he was probably born about 1745. Their children were James, Sampson(youngest), Rachel, who married in July 1792 Thomas Wilkinson Furnas - to Warren County, Ohio; Rebecca born 1784 who married David Scott lived Tipp City, Ohio; Mary born 1775 who married in 1790, Samuel Pearson, son of Samuel and Mary Rogers Pearson; and Wright COATE who died in 1808. It is thought that Sampson COATE came to Ohio, possibly bringing his mother with him and joined his sisters, already living here -- after the death of the father.

OTHER EARLY RESIDENTS OF NEWBERRY COUNTY, NAMED COATE

In addition to the individuals mentioned above, other residents of Newberry County in the 18th century include Charles COATE and Samuel COATE, both of whom are listed in the first census taken in 1790. At that time, the census shows, there were nine persons in the family of Charles COATE and eight persons in Samuel COATE's family(Y-10-5). Several references to Samuel COATE have been found, among them a record of the grant of 192 acres of land on Bush River in 1788(Z-7). Joseph COATE to whom 300 acres of land in 1772 is

another person whose relationship to others named COATE has not been determined. Charles, Samuel and Joseph may have immigrated from N.J. or direct from England or one or more of them may have been sons of William COATE, the pioneer settler. In the public and Quaker records of the 18th century there are references to others named COATE whose connection with others of the same name cannot to determined.

FAMILY OF MARMADUKE(38) AND MARY COATE

PARENTAGE OF MARMADUKE(38) COATE

One of the primary objects of the writer's investigations has been to determine the parents and ancestors of Marmaduke(38) who married Mary Coppock and raised a family of nine or more children in Newberry County S.C. and who, with his seven sons, moved to Ohio in 1804 or 1805. The statements of several writers in this regard are largely in disagreement and do not agree with the conclusions of the writer.

Eli Jay of Richmond, Indiana in his "Prehistoric West Branch" states that Marmaduke(38) COATE was born in 1738 and was a son of William COATE and a grandson of Marmaduke(11) who came to America from Somersetshire, England, He also indicates that William, son of Marmaduke(11) was the William COATE who was living in S.C. in 1762(A1-1-2).

Other writers have assumed that Marmaduke(38) COATE was a son or grandson of William COATE, son of Marmaduke(11), among them being the unnamed author of a biography of Marmaduke(38) COATE in the "History of Miami County, Ohio" who states that Marmaduke(38) was a direct descendant of William COATE, son of Marmaduke(11) COATE probably a grandson.(F1-5).

Mrs. Amanda Ellen Pemberton Krell in her "Family Record of Marmaduke(38) COATE and Mary Coppock" published in the National Genealogical Society Quarterly states that Marmaduke(38) COATE was born in January 1733, a son of William COATE and Rachel Ann Budd(D1-1). She does not name the parents of William COATE, but, presumably, in her opinion, William COATE, Marmaduke(38) COATE's father, was the son of William and Rebecca COATE and, therefore a grandson of Marmaduke(11) COATE.

There are several possibilities with references to the parents of Marmaduke(38) COATE.

1. That he was a son of William and Rebecca COATE and, therefore a grandson of Marmaduke(11) COATE. William and Rebecca COATE had a son named Marmaduke(36), probably their first born child. They were married in February 1727. January 3, 1729/30 Ann COATE, William's mother and the widow of Marmaduke(11), executed her will in which she made bequests to Marmaduke(36), her grandchild. Without doubt, therefore, Marmaduke(36) was born in 1728 or 1729, probably in the first named year. He died in Ohio in December 1828 when he would have been 100 years old had he been born in 1728. The probate records of Burlington County, N.J. show that Rebecca COATE, widow, was appointed administratrix of the estate of Marmaduke(36) COATE Yeoman, of Burlington County January 5, 1760. Delbert Hartshorne was her bondsman. A short time before, December 15, 1749, he had witnessed the will of William COATE, husband of Rebecca COATE(M-4-5). In the writer's opinion, Marmaduke(36) COATE was the son of William COATE mentioned in Ann COATE's will. Rebecca COATE the administratrix, may have been his wife but more likely, in the writer's opinion, she was his mother. If the writer's theory is correct, Marmaduke(38) COATE of S.C. could not have been a son of William

and Rebecca unless their son, Marmaduke(36), died at an early age and another son, born later, was named Marmaduke.
2. That he was a son of William and Rebecca's son William who was probably William COATE, the pioneer settler in Newberry County. William was the second oldest son of William and Rebecca, and may have been born as early as 1730 but hardly before that year. Assuming he was born in 1730 and that he married in his 21st year, which is about the youngest age at which men married in those days, he was married about 1751 and a son, Marmaduke could have been born in that year. But such a son could hardly have been Marmaduke(38) of S.C. as Esther, Marmaduke(38)'s daughter and probably his first-born child, was born September 3, 1766(X-1). The writer has been unable to ascertain on what record Mrs. Krell based her statement that Marmaduke(38) COATE was born in 1733, the son of William COATE and Rachel Ann Budd(D1-1). There were Budd families living in Burlington County, N.J. in the first half of the 18th century but the writer has failed to find any reference to Rachel Ann Budd. It is entirely possible that William COATE, son of William and Rebecca, married Rachel Ann Budd and that they were the parents of Marmaduke(38) COATE but, if so, Marmaduke(38) was not born in 1733. as his grandparents, William and Rebecca COATE, were not married until 1727(D1-1-P-76).
3. That he was a son of Samuel and Mary's son William who was probably William COATE, pioneer settler in Newberry County S.C. William was probably the third oldest son of Samuel and Mary and, in all probability was born about 1703. He may have married Rachel Ann Budd and they could well have had a son Marmaduke as Mrs. Krell states and their son, Marmaduke, could well have been born in 1733 according to Mrs. Krell, or in 1738 according to Eli Jay(A1-2). If Marmaduke(38) COATE was a son of William the pioneer settler, William was probably the son of Samuel and Mary. But the absence of any records of, or reference to Marmaduke(38) prior to the Quaker Meeting birth record of his children which record, in all probability, was not entered in the Quaker register until about 1770 makes it unlikely, in the writer's opinion, that he was a son of William, the pioneer settler.
4. That he was born in England and immigrated to N.J. or directly to S.C. At the time Marmaduke(38) COATE settled in S.C. there were several residents of Somerset County England, named Marmaduke COATE, one of whom could have immigrated to S.C. but no evidence of such an immigration has been found.
5. That he was the Marmaduke(37) COATE who, with his father, Henry COATE, and brothers James and John, immigrated from Hunterdon County, N.J. in 1757, and lived for several years at or near New Garden, N.C. In the writer's opinion, this is the correct explanation of Marmaduke(38) COATE's origin. This opinion is based on (1) The fact that none of the four possibilities listed above is a satisfactory explanation of his parentage; (2) that the minutes of the New Garden MM show that Marmaduke(37) COATE was living at Bush River, Newberry County, in 1770 and, presumably, continued to live there for some time after 1770, and (3) that the only record of or reference to any one named Marmaduke COATE that the writer has found in the public or Quaker records of Newberry County definitely refers to Marmaduke(39) COATE. son of "Little John" COATE,

or to Marmaduke(38) COATE after his marriage to Mary Coppock.

MARMADUKE(38) COATE IN NEWBERRY COUNTY SOUTH CAROLINA

There are few references to Marmaduke(38) COATE in the records of S.C. There is no record of land having been granted to him(I have one GWC) and the writer has found no reference to him in the probate records of Newberry County. The first census of 1790 lists Marmaduke(38) COATE as "M. COATE" and shows his household as consisting of five males 16 years and upwards, including himself, four males under 16 years, and three females who were, no doubt, his wife and two daughters(Y-6). The register of the Bush River MM lists the births of nine children born to Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE between the years 1765 and 1786, and shows that he was a witness at the marriage of his son, William and Elizabeth Miles, June 29,1803(X-1-40). The only reference to him in the minutes of the Bush River Meeting seems to be his request for and the issuance of a certificate to the Miami MM in 1804(X-60-61).

MARY COPPOCK, WIFE OF MARMADUKE(38) COATE

In his "Prehistoric West Branch", Eli Jay states that "there is a family tradition that Moses and Martha Coppock, parents of Mary, came directly from England to S.C. and settled on the frontier". In the writers opinion this is incorrect as a list of marriages in the N.J. Achieves, Volume 22, shows that Moses Coppock and Martha Lester, both of Bucks County, Pa. were married September 22, 1740(Q-6). There is no proof that they were the parents of Mary, wife of Marmaduke(38) COATE although the date of the marriage, 1740, points to this being the case.

The family tradition that Mary Coppock, when a child, was captured by the Indians and held in captivity for several years, is not supported by documentary evidence but is no doubt based on fact. like many family traditions, however, there is considerable variance and some contradictions in the different accounts of Mary's experience with the Indians. Eli Jay states that, according to tradition, "the Indians raided their home during the absence of the father, and after killing the mother, captured the children, one of whom was named Mary. They held her for several years. "The History of Miami County, Ohio" referring to Mary, states, "The life of this lady, could it be written, would make a large and interesting book. She had been captured by the Indians at the age of seven, and after enduring hardships that but few of her sex could have outlived, finally escaped from her captors after having been in their custody for five long, wearisome years. during which time she became conversant with their customs and language, which accomplishments, if so we term them, proved very beneficial to the whites during the time of hostilities(F1-3). In a biography of Marmaduke(38) COATE published in the same History of Miami County, the author, whose name is not given, states that Mary Coppock passed ten or twelve years of her early life as a captive among the Indians(F1-5). Her captivity is also mentioned in the biography of Josias COATE, grandson of Marmaduke(38) and Mary, in the same volume as follows: "An incident in the early life of Mary COATE, wife of Marmaduke(38) is deserving of more than passing notice. When

only a small girl of three or four summers, she was captured by a tribe of Indians and held by them until she was about 12 years old; her maiden name was Mary Coppock"(F1-10). A more detailed account of Mary's captivity and one that appears to include exaggerations typical of family traditions, is contained in a letter that was widely circulated among members of the COATE and Coppock families about 1916 in connection with the "COATE-Coppock Estate". This letter, written by a descendent of Marmaduke COATE(38) to another member of the family is quoted in Appendix B1. With copies of this letter there was also circulated among members of the COATE and Coppock families, a paper outlining certain phases of the history of the two families. Referring to tracts of land in PA. which members of the COATE and Coppock families were supposed to have purchased and afterwards leased to others. This paper states, "We find that this land was bought from the Cherokee Tribe of Indians and one John Reese, a half-breed Chief of the Tribe. He was married to a white girl who they called Paleface Kooppock, her right name being Martha Coppock and her sister Mary Coppock who the Tribe called Paleface Bammaee"(?). How much of the accounts of the captivity of Mary and Martha is true and how much is fiction is not known, Unfortunately no account of the capture states in what year or at what place it occurred. Presumably the raid took place in Newberry County. S.C. or vicinity. Judge O'Neall in his "Annals of Newberry" states that there was an outbreak by the Cherokee Indians in that section in 1760 and this may have been the occasion of Mary's capture(E1-15). If the writer is correct in his theory that Marmaduke(38) COATE was the individual by that name who, for a time, lived at or near New Garden, N.C., the rescue of Mary must have taken place during or after 1763, the approximate date of the arrival of Marmaduke(38) COATE in S.C. unless the Coppock home raided by the Indians was located in the vicinity of New Garden N.C. which it may have been. If it was known for certain that Moses and Martha Coppock lived in New Garden or vicinity at the time their home was raided, there could be little doubt that the wife of Marmaduke(38) COATE was the Mary COATE to whom the New Garden MM granted a certificate to the Bush River Meeting in 1769 on the same day that Marmaduke COATE was formally disowned(W-12-15). In considering the location of the Coppock home that was raided by the Indians, it should be noted that the Bush River meeting record of the marriage of Martha Coppock to William Tomlinson on December 30, 1771, shows that she was the daughter of Moses, deceased, and Martha Coppock of Berkley County, S.C(K-21). Berkley County is in the southeastern part of the state not far from Charleston, The family may have moved there, however, after the Indian outbreak. The record of this marriage indicates that the family tradition regarding the family's experience is probably incorrect as regards Martha's marriage to an Indian and proves false the tradition that her mother met death at the hands of the Indians. After their marriage William and Martha Tomlinson left S.C. and settled in N.C., the minutes of the Deep River MM showing that they are received on certificate February 4, 1782. Issued by the Fredericksburg MM on December 26, 1781. The register of the Deep River meeting lists six children born to William and Martha Tomlinson between the years 1772 and 1783. James Coppock, son of Moses and

Martha, married Hanna Pugh about 1784, and with his wife and children, moved to Miami County Ohio, with a certificate issued by the Bush River MM August 30, 1806(X-95).

MARRIAGE MARMADUKE(38) AND MARY COPPOCK

No record has been found of the marriage of Marmaduke(38) COATE and Mary Coppock. If he was the son of William COATE, pioneer settled in Newberry County, he may have been married in S.C. If the writer is correct in his opinion that Marmaduke(38) was the son who left N.J. in 1757 and lived for a time in New Garden, N.C. he may have been married in Newberry County, or in New Garden, N.C. or even in N.J., although the latter possibility is quite unlikely. Mrs. Krell in her "Family Record of Marmaduke COATE and Mary Coppock" states that they were married in 1754(D1-1) This date may be correct although it is several years earlier than the time of which other evidence points. If Marmaduke(38) was married in 1754, the writer's theory that he was the son of Henry COATE may be incorrect as Henry COATE and his sons did not leave N.J. until 1757 and there is nothing to indicate that Marmaduke was married when he left N.J. with his father or when he lived in New Garden, N.C. although the writer is inclined to believe that Mary COATE, to whom the New Garden MM granted a removal certificate to the Bush River MM in April 1769 was the wife of Marmaduke(38), she having married him several years before 1769, probably in S.C. as outlined in previous section hereof under the heading "Henry COATE and Sons in North Carolina". If Moses and Martha Coppock of Bucks County, PA, married in September, 1740, were the parents of Mary, Marmaduke(38)'s wife, Marmaduke and Mary could barely have been married in 1754 as Mary, at that time, would have been only 15 years old even if she was first born child of Moses and Martha Coppock. Mary Coppock's sister Martha, was married in December 1771(X-21).

CHILDREN OF MARMADUKE(38) AND MARY COATE

The register of the Bush River MM and the register of the Union MM, Miami County, Ohio, of which Marmaduke and Mary were members after their immigration to Ohio, both list the births of children to Marmaduke and Mary as follows(X-1-G1-178): Esther DOB, April 28 1764; Esther DOB, Sept. 3, 1766; Moses DOB, Sept. 5, 1768; Henry DOB Aug. 18, 1770; Samuel DOB Aug. 28, 1772; Sarah DOB Dec. 11, 1774; James DOB June 23, 1777; William DOB Jan. 2, 1779; John DOB July 19, 1785; Jesse DOB Jan. 3, 1788.

Mrs. Krell states that Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE were the parents of 13 children and gives the names of four children born before the nine children on the two Quaker Meeting lists, shown above. Steven Marmaduke DOB 1755, married (1st)Polly McNut who was the mother of two children, and (2nd) Martha Ann Mathews who was the mother of several children(D-1-2); Susannah DOB 1757, married Richard Thompson(D1-3); Emily Isabell DOB 1759(D1-4); Esther died 1763(D1-5). Mrs. Krell does not state from what source the information regarding the four children was obtained. The writer has found no mention elsewhere of any of the four children last listed above.

COATE FAMILIES IN OHIO

THE MIGRATION TO OHIO FROM SOUTHERN STATES

The exodus of Quakers from Southern States to Ohio and other northern sections that took place in the opening years of the 19th century was one of the more remarkable migrations in the history of the settlement of the Ohio River Valley. It began as a protest against slavery. Judge O'Neall in his "Annals of Newberry" states that "A celebrated Quaker preacher, Zachary Dicks, passed through S.C. warning Friends to "Come out of slavery"(E1-14). While few of the Quakers of S.C. were slave owners, most of them were opposed to the institution. As a result of this movement, many Quakers, including most of those living in Newberry County, S.C. sold their property at considerable sacrifice and migrated to Ohio and other Northern communities. Judge O'Neall states that land was worth from $10.00 to $20.00 per acre and they sold it for from $3.00 to $6.00. The migration from S.C. started in 1802, reached its peak in 1804 and 1805 and was virtually completed in 1807. In 1802 the Bush River MM issued nine certificates of removal to Ohio to members of the Kelly, O'Neal, Miles, Jay and Pugh families, all of then settled, temporarily at least, at Little Miami, Ohio. William Wade Hinshaw in his "Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy" states that there are indications that some of the men of those families had settled on the Little Miami River two or three years before the certificates were granted. Between 1802 and 1807 the Bush River meeting issued more than 100 removal certificates, most of them being for families moving to Ohio. Members in the meeting were so greatly depleted that what had been the most important MM in S.C. was all but abandoned in 1808, although not formally "Laid Down" until 1822. Most of the Bush River certificates were deposited with the Miami MM located on the Little Miami River in Warren County, Ohio. Henshaw states: "Miami MM, first to be established in Southwestern Ohio, was the center from which Quakerism spread over western Ohio and throughout Indiana - the territory now embraced in Wilmington, Indiana and Western Yearly Meetings. The settlement of Friends in the section about the present site of Waynesville began in the closing years of the 18th century. A meeting for worship was established about 1801. Miami MM was opened 1st Mo 13, 1803. The new meeting had a phenomenal growth from the beginning. The migration from the south was in full tide and for several years Miami was the principal object point of the home seekers. In the first five years of its existence. Miami MM received about 650 certificates about 170 were from S.C., 160 from N.C., 75 from VA., 50 from TN., and 35 from GA. Others from N.J., PA., and MD. The total number of memberships received on the basis of those certificates was about 2200(App.G1). After leaving their certificates with the Miami MM most of the Bush River families moved farther north in Ohio, some settling in Clinton, Darke, and Montgomery, Counties but, for the most part, in the western part of Miami County. There the West Branch meeting was established about 1803 and became the second monthly meeting in southwestern Ohio on January 7, 1807. Later the Hill Crook MM was set off from the West Branch meeting in 1811 and the Union MM in 1815(App-G1).

SETTLEMENT OF COATE FAMILIES IN OHIO

An unnamed writer in "The History of Miami County Ohio" states that Moses and Samuel COATE, sons of Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE, came to the Miami Valley on a prospecting trip in 1804 and being well pleased with what they found, were joined by other members of the COATE families in the fall of 1805(F1-2). This is confirmed by the minutes of the Bush River MM showing removal certificates granted, and by the minutes of the Miami MM showing certificates received, as follows:

Moses COATE, wife Elizabeth, and children, Jane, Mary, Thomas, Esther, & Joseph. Certificate granted by Bush River MM, 25 Feb. 1804(X-58), Certificate received by Miami MM 11 July 1805(G1-5);

Samuel COATE, wife Margaret and children, James & Joseph. Certificate granted by Bush River MM, 25 Feb 1804(X-58), Certificate received by Miami MM 8 Nov. 1804(G1-4);

Henry COATE, wife Mary and children, Lydia, Isaac, Mary, Samuel and Rhoda, Certificate granted by Bush River MM, 23 July 1804(X-75), Certificate received by Miami MM 11 Oct. 1804(G1-2);

Marmaduke COATE, and wife Mary and children, John & Jesse, Certificate granted by Bush River MM 25 Aug 1804(X-77), Certificate received by Miami MM 8 Nov. 1804(G1-3);

James COATE, Certificate granted by Bush River MM, 31 Aug 1805(X-81), Certificate received by Miami MM 8 May 1806(G1-6);

William COATE and wife Elizabeth, Certificate granted by Bush River MM 27 July 1805(X-79), Certificate received by Miami MM 10 July 1806(G1-7);

Mary COATE, wife of William, Certificate received by Miami MM 10 Sept. 1808(G1-8).

The identity of Mary COATE, wife of William, whose certificate was received by the Miami MM 10 September 1808 is not known to the writer. She was not the wife of William, son of Marmaduke and Mary, as he married Elizabeth Miles, June 20, 1803 and the register of the Union MM lists five children born to William and Elizabeth between the years 1807 and 1820(X-40-G1-182). Mary COATE was, no doubt, the wife of another William COATE, possibly the son of John COATE who died in Newberry County, S.C. about 1802(V-17). Mary's husband may have been the William COATE listed in the First Census of 1790(Y-1). In all probability Mary COATE was, before her marriage, a member of one of the many families that immigrated from S.C. to Ohio in the early years of the 19th century and came to Ohio after the death of her husband William, in spite of the fact that the Miami MM minutes refer to her as the wife rather than the widow of William COATE.

MARMADUKE AND MARY IN OHIO

The History of Miami County, Ohio, states that Marmaduke COATE settled on the southeast quarter of Section 32 in Newton Township, Miami County. Marmaduke's wife, Mary, died May 6, 1809(penciled in "July 10 1833, see will of Marmaduke") and Marmaduke COATE passed away September 25, 1822. According to the register of the Union MM he was "upward of 84 years" at the

time of his death. Both Mary and Marmaduke were buried in the Quaker Burial Ground at Union.

DESCENDANTS OF MARMADUKE AND MARY COATE

The number of descendants of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, living and dead, is not known but the total must be in excess of 7,500. The registers of the Quaker Meetings in Ohio, shown in Appendix G1, lists 64 children of their seven sons. Daughter Esther, who married Isaiah Pemberton, had at least one child and probably others. Daughter Sarah married Ames Hall, a non-Quaker, and no record of their children has been found by the writer. Altogether, the records examined by the writer, name 65 grandchildren of Marmaduke and Mary and it seems safe to say that the total is at least 70. Extracts from the Quaker registers and minutes shown in Appendix G1 record the marriages of 49 of Marmaduke and Mary's 66 known grandchildren. No record of the marriage of any of the other 16 have been found by the writer. This does not mean that they did not marry. Some may have married non-Quakers or their marriage to Quakers may be on records in Quaker registers not examined by the writer. The extract from Quaker records shown in Appendix G1 lists 200 children born to 33 of the 49 grandchildren whose marriages are recorded and show no record of children born to the other 16 married grandchildren. A few of these 16 marriages may have been childless, but, in most cases, the absence of records of children is due to failure to report the births of children to the meeting or termination of Quaker membership, or to the parents transfer to meetings that records of which have not been examined by the writer. In the case of these 16 marriages, however, the absence of records of children in the extracts of Appendix G1 is largely due to the fact that 12 of the 16 married grandchildren were granddaughters and, except in a few cases, the writer made no effort to note the births of children of distaff members of the family. If the 16 grandchildren for whom the Quaker records in Appendix G1 show marriages but no children, it seems safe to say that they were the parents of a total of at least 75 children which, with the 200 great-grandchildren of whom records are listed in Appendix G1 would mean that Marmaduke and Mary COATE had a total of at least 275 great-grandchildren. Marmaduke and Mary's descendants of the fourth and later generations must be estimated as the records examined by the writer list the children born in comparatively few families. The writer estimates that the descendants, living and dead, of Marmaduke and Mary COATE total at least 7,500 as follows: 9 children, 70 grandchildren, 275 great-grandchildren, 800 g-g-grandchildren, 2,000 g-g-g-grandchildren, 4,000 g-g-g-g-grandchildren, 400 g-g-g-g-g-grandchildren. The descendants of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, living at this time, are widely dispersed and include residents of most of the states of the Union and at least some other countries. The writer estimates that the total living and dead descendants bear or bore, more than 3,000 different surnames.

ESTHER COATE

Esther COATE, oldest child of Marmaduke and Mary COATE listed in the

registers of the Bush River MM and the Union MM was born in Newberry County, S.C. September 3 1766(X-1-G1-178). She married Isaiah Pemberton in S.C. and was the mother of at least one child who was named Isaiah after his father. Her husband, Isaiah, died late in the 18th century and a few years later, probably during the migration of 1803-07, she immigrated to Ohio with son Isaiah and probably other children, and settled on land in Union Township. Her son Isaiah born in S.C. in 1790; married Elizabeth Elleman, they were the parents of fourteen children.

MOSES COATE

Moses COATE, oldest son of Marmaduke & Mary COATE, was born in Newberry County S.C. Sept. 5, 1768(X-1-G1-178). On June 28, 1794, in Newberry County, he married Elizabeth Coppock who was born November 9, 1776(Y-3-26). She was a daughter of Joseph and Jane Coppock who came to S.C. with a certificate from the East Nottingham PA. MM dated July 26, 1773 which was received by the Bush River MM April 10, 1774(K1-7). Elizabeth was a sister of Margaret Coppock who, later, married Samuel COATE, brother of Moses(X-36). Joseph Coppock, the father, died in Newberry County, S.C. between October 11, 1799, the date of his will was signed, and March 2, 1801, the date it was filed(V-12). He was a brother of John Coppock of Newberry County. They being sons of John and Margaret(Coulson) Coppock who died in Maryland in 1788 and 1789. The elder John Coppock was a son of Aaron Coppock(K1-16). Jane Coppock, widow of Joseph, immigrated to Ohio, the minutes of the Bush River MM showing that a removal certificate was granted April 27, 1805, to Jane Coppock and two children(X-94). A writer in "The History of Miami County, Ohio" states that Moses COATE and his brother Samuel, came to Miami County in 1804 on a prospecting trip and were joined the following year by members of their families(F1_2). Moses COATE's certificate to the Miami MM was granted by the Bush River MM February 25, 1804, and was received by the Miami Meeting July 11, 1805(X-58-G1-5). Moses and Samuel located temporarily in Montgomery County, Ohio, but, in the fall of 1805, moved farther north in the Stillwater River valley to Miami County. The Quaker membership of Moses COATE and family was transferred to the Union Meeting on its formation or, at least, when it was made a monthly meeting in 1813. Moses COATE died November 8, 1847, and Elizabeth, his wife, August 26, 1848, both being buried in the Quaker burial ground of the Union Meeting(G1-219-223). Five children were born to Moses and Elizabeth COATE before they left S.C. and seven others were born after they reached Ohio. Records of these children from the registers of the Union MM and other sources are as follows: Jane, DOB July 19 1795, married in Union, March 6, 1816, David Miles, son of David and Elizabeth(Chandler) Miles, who was born April 23, 1795 and died April 24, 1833; they were the parents of at least seven children, Moses, Samuel, Jeremiah, Israel, Elizabeth, Enoch and Rebecca(G1-258); Mary DOB November 15, 1797, married in Union, November 8, 1830, Thomas Pearson son of Enoch and Ann Pearson(G1-262); Thomas DOB May, 1, 1799, married at West Branch, September 1, 1821. Sarah Patty daughter of Anne Patty of Montgomery County,

Ohio(G1-86-269); Esther DOB February 13, 1801, married Simon Thomas(D1-18); Joseph DOB October 22, 1802, married at West Union? November 21, 1822, Lydia Davice(Davis) daughter of Abiather and Lydia Davice(G1-88); William DOB May 6, 1805, married (1) Margaret Dunn (2)_____ Foetunder(Fallmor)(D1-20); Margaret DOB January 16, 1807, married in Union, September 25, 1833, Joseph Hollingsworth, son of Joel and Anna Hollingsworth(G1-247); Samuel DOB December 29, 1808, married Elizabeth Elleman(D1-22); Benjamin DOB September 23, 1810, married Phoebe Haworth, daughter of James Haworth. Their eleven children were, Prudence, Esther, James, Ann Jane, Sarah, Alfred, Mary, Sampson, David and Wade Lorton(D1-23, G-193); Elizabeth DOB September 16, 1812, married James (Joseph) Haworth(D1-24); Moses DOB December 2, 1816, married Elizabeth Brown in 1839, their children were, Ezra, Esther, Bethana, Nancy J., Samuel, Elwood, Susannah, Emma, Martha, Job, Calvin, Edmund, & Jesse(A1-3-4). Jesse DOB March 1, 1818, married Sarah Thomas(D1-26).

HENRY COATE

Henry COATE, third child of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, was born August 18, 1770(G1-178) Henry was the second oldest son of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, born in Newberry County S.C. There, February 7, 1793, he married Mary Haskett, daughter of Isaac and Lydia Haskett(X-25) Isaac and Lydia Haskett immigrated from eastern N.C. to Newberry County where they raised a family of seven daughters two of whom died in infancy and two sons(X-6). Henry COATE and family immigrated to Miami county, Ohio with a certificate from the Bush River MM dated July 28, 1804 which was presented to the Miami MM October 11 1804(X-75-G1-2). Five children were born to Henry and Mary COATE in S.C. and two after they settled in Ohio, as follows(G1-179): Lydia DOB October 23, 1793, married November 7, 1810, John Davis, son of Abiather and Lydia Davis, who was born 1787 and died August 12, 1826(G1-83-151-156-158). They were the parents of five children(G1-158), Henry, Samuel, Isaac, Jonathan, & Mary. Isaac DOB September 7, 1795, married January 6, 1819, Mary Weeks, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail Weeks, less that six months later, June 14, 1819, Isaac died and six months thereafter Mary bore a son who was named Isaac after his father(G1-122). On September 10, 1828, Mary COATE, widow of Isaac married Enoch Pearson, son of Samuel and Anna Pearson(G1-258); Mary DOB June 25, 1797, married December 6, 1820 William Jay son of John and Elizabeth Jay. He died July 29, 1821 age 24 years 1 month(G1-248); Samuel DOB July 8, 1799, died June 22 1850, married June 9, 1824 Mary Miles daughter of Jonathan and Mary Miles, the Union meeting register records of the birth of one child, Rhoda, born December 25, 1825(G1-184?); Rhoda DOB July 24, 1801 died March 23, 1823; Rachel DOB November 6, 1804, married May 10, 1826 Samuel Pearson, son of Benjamin and Esther Pearson(G1-259); Esther DOB December 21, 1807, married May 11, 1825, David Miles, son of William and Rachel Miles(G1-255).

Mary(Haskett) COATE, Henry's wife, died May 28, 1809(G1-179). In July 1812 after the marriage of his oldest child, Lydia, in November 1810, Henry and

his other six children moved to Waynesville, Warren County, Ohio, with a certificate from the West Branch MM dated July 23, 1812 which was presented to the Miami MM July 29, 1812(G1-113-119). Henry and his family lived in Warren County four years. While there, on October 4, 1815, he married Rebecca Wilson, daughter of Robert and Mercy Wilson(G1-1). Henry and his family returned to Miami County in 1816 with a certificate from the Miami MM dated June 26, 1816 which was presented to the Union MM July 6, 1816(G1-10-262). Henry and Rebecca(Wilson) COATE were the parents of five children(G1-179);

Robert DOB October 2, 1816, he married prior to November 1839 and in that month moved to Indiana(G1-290);

Henry W. DOB February 16, 1818, he was married 3 times, (1) married at Lickbranch, September 20 1838 Rebecca D. Miles, daughter of Jonathan and Mary(Pearson) Miles. Rebecca was born December 13, 1819 and died October 11 1840. They were the parents of two children, David who died at the age of 12 years and Samuel born September 3 1840(G1-208); (2)married at Union, July 20 1842, Phoebe Cothran, daughter of Jesse and Hanna Cothran. She was born February 23, 1815 and died December 24 1846. Henry and Phoebe were the parents of two children, Rachel & Phoebe(G1-212-208); (3) married at Union, May 24, 1846, Hannah C. Pierce, daughter of Samuel and Milly Pierce, who was born January 26, 1825. Henry and Hannah were the parents of three children, William, Lindley Elwood, & Clarkson(G1-208-220).

Caleb DOB February 1, 1821, married at Union November 25, 1840, Lydia Pemberton daughter of John and Drucilla Pemberton(G1-210). Lydia died July 14, 1866(G1-97). Caleb and Lydia were the parents of two children, Lydia Jane, born in 1860 and Florence Eveline, born in 1862(G1-210). These dates, it will be noted, are about 30 years after Caleb and Lydia were married and it may be that errors were made in transcription. An undated entry in the register of the Union MM shows that, after Lydia's death, Caleb married Cathern(last name not shown) Cathern was born October 23, 1831(G1-230). Evidently she was not a Quaker as the minutes of the West Branch MM show that, on December 16, 1869 Caleb COATE was reprimanded for marrying contrary to discipline(G1-124). The writer has found no record of children born to Caleb and Cathern.

David Marmaduke DOB July 9, 1823, On September 26, 1843 he married, in Union, Mary Teague, daughter of Moses and Jane(Coppock) Teague. Mary was born June 20, 1825 and died in her 70th year(G1-90-214). David M. and

Mary COATE were the parents of two sons, John born September 5, 1844, and Orrin, born June 15, 1854(G1-95). David Marmaduke COATE was a merchant in West Milton and was prominent in the community. He and his family were members of the Union MM until June 1852 when they transferred their Quaker memberships to the West Branch MM(G1-120).

John H. DOB September 24, 1825, married May 22, 1850, Jane Coppock, daughter of Joseph and Rachel(Hollingsworth) Coppock. They were the parents of four children, Henry, Warren, Clinton & Orlistus(G1-225).

Henry COATE died November 24, 1848 aged 78 years and was buried at Union(G1-191).

SAMUEL COATE

Samuel COATE, third son and fourth oldest child of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, was born August 28, 1772(G1-178). On May 8, 1800 in Newberry County, S.C. he married Margaret Coppock, daughter of Joseph and Jane Coppock and sister of Elizabeth Coppock who married Samuel's brother, Moses COATE(X-26) A complete list of the witnesses of their marriage, as recorded in the register of the Bush River MM is shown in Appendix (X-36). Samuel COATE and family immigrated to Ohio in 1804 with his brother Moses, they being the first of the children of Marmaduke and Mary to make the trip. Their removal certificate was granted by the Bush River MM February 25, 1804 and received by the Miami Monthly Meeting November 8, 1804(X-58-G1-4). Samuel COATE and family settled in Union Township, Miami County where he died January 26, 1867, aged 96 years(G1-181). His wife Margaret, died February 19, 1847(G1-218). They were the parents of nine children, two of whom, James & Joseph were born in S.C., the others in Miami County, Ohio. They were(G1-181):

James DOB April 28, 1802, died December 30, 1825, he was probably unmarried as no record of his marriage has been found.

Joseph DOB November 15 1803, married Lydia Davis November 21, 1822(G1-152). They were the parents of at least four children: Delila, Benjamin, Abiather Davis, & Sarah Jane. Joseph COATE probably died at an early age, as, on June 5, 1830, the Union MM granted a removal certificate to Vermillion (Illinois) MM to Lydia COATE and children, Delila, Benjamin and Abiather Davis, and the Vermillion meeting issued a certificate back to the Union MM for Lydia and the same three children, February 2, 1833(G1-334-278).

Sarah DOB December 18, 1804, died April 28, 1878, married in Union, February 11, 1829, William Miles, son of Jonathan and Mary(Pearson) Miles. They were the parents of twelve children, four of whom(Indicated by*) died before reaching maturity. They were listed in the register of the Union MM, James, Mary Jane, Elwood, Abijah, Enoch*, Wade*, Samuel, John C.*, Jonathan B.*, Henry W., Margaret and Phoebe G1-256).

John DOB October 29, 1807, died March 21, 1871(G1-192) He was married twice, first to Phoebe Mills daughter of Jonathan and Mary(Pearson) Mills, who died December 29, 1838? and who bore him four children: Samuel M., Mary Ann, Abijah (died in infancy), and Margaret. John COATE's second wife, Nancy, widow of Benjamin Crew and daughter of Robert and Hannah Finney, was born in N.C. in 1808 and she died in 1890?. John and Nancy COATE were the parents of five children, Seth, Robert, Alfred, Benjamin C. and John (G1-94-104-192).

Henry DOB February 9, 1809, he was twice married, first, in Union December 19, 1832, to Mary Kelly, daughter of Moses and Mary(Teague) Kelly, who died January 1, 1839, and by whom he had two children, Alfred & Harvey. Henry's second marriage was to Sally of the New Garden (Indiana) MM, in 1840. She bore him two children, Rachel and Sarah (G1-196-293-294).

Jane DOB June 27, 1810, On June 20 1832, in Union, she married Thomas Jay, son of Thomas and Mary(Pearson) Jay, who was born in 1811 and died in 1862. Jane COATE died in 1887. They were the parents of at least three children; Mary, John and Samuel(G1-194-249).

Thomas DOB December 16, 1812, married, in Lickbranch, Eliza Ragan, daughter of Zadock and Sarah Ragan of Darke County, Ohio August 25, 1836. Their children were; Sarah R. Mary, Emmeline, John, Nancy & Alvah(G1-91-203).

William DOB February 2, 1815, married in West Branch Mary Tucker, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth Tucker, December 20 1838, Their fourteen children were; Jane, Elizabeth, Eliza, James, Albert, Abijah, Daniel, Samuel, Thomas, Martha, Clara, Mary A., Ira, and an unnamed infant (G1-209).

Mary DOB January 14, 1817, married in Union, May 28, 1834, Joseph P. Jay son of William and Mary Jay(G1-93-250).

SARAH COATE

Sarah COATE, younger daughter of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, was born in S.C. December 11, 1774. She married Ames Hall in Newberry County in S.C. Evidently he was not a Quaker as the minutes of the Bush River MM under date of October 31, 1795, show that Sarah Hall, formerly COATE, was disowned for "Marrying out of Unity"(G1-178-X72).

JAMES COATE

James COATE, born June 23, 1777, was evidently the last of Marmaduke COATE's seven sons to leave S.C. for Ohio. His removal certificate from the Bush River MM was granted August 31, 1805, one month after certificate was issued to his brother, William, and was received by the Miami MM May 8, 1806(X-65-G1-6). James COATE probably made the trip to Ohio with the family of Samuel and Rebecca Teague whose daughter, Lurana, he married later, as the Bush River MM granted a removal certificate to the Teague family the same day that James COATE received his certificate(X-143). James COATE first married Mary Miles, daughter of William Miles, October 29, 1800, in S.C.(X-38). Mary died a few years later, before James left S.C. for Ohio. The writer has found no record of children born to James and Mary COATE. After settling in Ohio, James COATE married Lurana, or Luranah, Teague, mentioned above at Ludlow Creek, October 28, 1807(G1-80). She was born September 8, 1784 and died February 6, 1863. James COATE died September 27, 1836(G1-205). James and Lurana COATE were the parents of six children:

Jonathan DOB January 24, 1815, died May 6, 1872, he married three times: (1) August 12, 1835 he married Elizabeth Jay daughter of William and Mary(Furnas) Jay. who was born July 29, 1815 and died May 14, 1856. Their children were: Mary L., John J., James, William J. Lurana, Rebecca, Sarah & Elizabeth(G1-200). (2) April 22, 1858 he married Rachel Jenkins daughter of Robert and Verlinda Jenkins, who was born October 2, 1825 and died in October 1858(G1-200-168). (3) June 21, 1860 he married Martha Compton, daughter of Henry and Rachel(Mendenhall) Compton, who was born December 22, 1828 and died March 24, 1887. Their children were; Rachel, Ema, Elwood, Esther and Lydia Alice(G1-96-103-200).

Samuel T. DOB April 13, 1818 married at West Branch, South Fork, March 21, 1838, Harriet Anthony, daughter of Daniel and Susanna Anthony, Miami County(G1-92).

Joshua DOB February 5, 1821, married August 25, 1842 in Randolph Meeting House, Adila Jenkins, daughter of Robert and Jemima(Jones) Jenkins, who was born January 13, 1821(G1-167) Their nine children were; Rachel J., Abijah, Robert Harris, Esther, Martha Emaline, Thomas Elwood, Lindley H., Jemima, Celestia(G1-213). T. Elwood DOB July 1, 1825(G1-181)(penciled in M. Melinda Williams(Edna COATE Coppock).

Mary DOB September 24, 1827, married in Union September 25, 1850, Ephraim Coppock, son of Joseph and Rachel Coppock she was born July 10, 1826. They were the parents of at least three children; Alice, Elwood C., and Adela(G1-227-244).

Esther DOB February 9, 1829, married in Union March 20, 1850, Philemon Jones, son of Philemon and Naomi Jones, Miami County, who was born May 12, 1830(G1-224-252).

WILLIAM COATE

William COATE, son of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, was born January 2, 1779 in Newberry County, S.C. He married Elizabeth Miles, daughter of William and Jane Miles, June 29, 1803(X-40). Elizabeth was a sister of Mary Miles, first wife of James COATE, William COATE's brother(X-38). William and Elizabeth COATE immigrated to Ohio in 1805, their removal certificate having been granted by the Bush River MM July 27, 1805(X-79). The minutes of the Miami MM show that the certificate was received July 10, 1806(G1-7). Children born to William and Elizabeth COATE listed by the Union Monthly Meeting were(G1-182): Mary DOB December 22, 1807, married April 14, 1824 in Union Samuel Kelly, son of Moses and Mary Kelly(G1-253); Jane DOB February 21, 1811; David DOB February 20, 1814; Sally DOB August 20 1817; Elizabeth DOB September 11, 1824. In 1826 William COATE and family moved to Indiana, the minutes of the Union MM showing that a removal certificate to them was granted September 2, 1826(G1-268). Other children may have been born to William and Elizabeth in Indiana.

JOHN COATE

John COATE, next to the youngest child of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, was born in Newberry County, S.C. July 19, 1785(G1-15-178). He accompanied his parents to Ohio in 1804 and lived with them on the farm in Miami County until he married Esther Teague at Ludlow Creek, August 30 1809. She was born February 28, 1790, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca(Furnas) Teague(G1-81) six children were born to John and Esther COATE(G1-15):

Joseph Teague DOB January 11, 1810, married, April 20 1832 in Dover Meeting House, Agnes Bangham, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy Bangham of Clinton County, Ohio, who was born February 24, 1812(G1-59). They were the parents of an least five children; Elizabeth B., Nancy, John, Martha, and Mary(G1-18-52). Joseph COATE and family were at various times, members of the Union, Center, Springfield and Willington MM.

Elijah DOB July 20 1812, married June 27, 1832 in Union, Rebecca Coppock, daughter of Benjamin and Susannah Coppock, who was born August

17, 1813,(G1-241). The only child of Elijah and Rebecca COATE of whom the writer has found record is Hiram, DOB November 20, 1833(G1-13-14-16-21-22)

Hiram DOB September 8, 1815, died December 7, 1854, married November 22, 1838, in Newton? Meeting House, Rachel Painter, daughter of Jesse and Elizabeth Painter, she was born June 8, 1817, Their children were Elizabeth Painter, Elijah Smith, Ophelia Adalaide, Alvin P., Alice S., Mercy Ann, Rebecca Mary. and Hiram Alvin(G1-17-33-35-63).

Rebecca DOB June 21, 1817, died August 25, 1884, married February 23, 1837, David Curl of the Springfield MM who was born July 21, 1814, died September 12, 1862. They were the parents of five children; Esther, Eliza, Samuel, Hiram, and Rhoda M.(G1-34-42-57-76).

Martha DOB March 26, 1819, married August 28, 1841, William Longstreth of the Miami MM(G1-11-24-25-36)

Lindley M. DOB, September 9, 1821.

Esther, wife of John COATE, died February 1, 1826, and on July 5, 1828, the Union MM granted John COATE a certificate to the Dover MM to marry Mary Johnson(G1-269). They were married in the Dover Meeting House August 15, 1828, the entry in the Dover Meeting records showing that Mary was the daughter of Benjamin and Lucy Johnson(G1-58). Mary was born August 30, 1802. After their marriage, Mary transferred her Quaker membership from the Dover MM to the Union MM(G1-271). John COATE and his family continued to live in Miami County until 1834 when they moved to Clinton County. Ohio, taking with them a certificate from the Union MM to the Center MM, Clinton County(G1-20-60-269-280). The minutes referring to the above mentioned transfers, show that John COATE's wife Mary(Johnson), has a son Lewis Johnson by a former marriage. It could be as stated in the records of the Dover MM that Mary was a daughter of Benjamin and Lucy Johnson, and that her first marriage was to a man by the same name, Johnson, but in the writer's opinion, the Dover Meeting record is incorrect in showing that her parents name was Johnson. Instead, the writer believes that she was the daughter of Benjamin and Lucy Baugham(or Bangham) as shown in the register of the Center MM(G1-15) Children born to John and Mary COATE were(G1-20): Esther DOB, July 8, 1830, married Edwin Hadley of the Springfield MM September 21, 1848(G1-15-37-26-43); Humphrey DOB, December 5, 1830; Lucy DOB, April 9, 1832; Cyrus DOB, May 20, 1835; Benjamin DOB, July 11, 1836.

JESSE COATE

Jesse COATE, youngest child of Marmaduke and Mary COATE, was born in Newberry County, S.C. January 3, 1788(G1-178). He accompanied his parents to Miami County Ohio in 1804, and in 1810 married Mary Johnson, daughter of Benjamin Johnson, who was born July 24, 1790 and died December 4, 1865. Mary may not have been a Quaker as the minutes of the Union MM show that, on August 18, 1810, "Jesse COATE was condemned for marrying contrary to discipline"(G1-112). Mrs. Krell states that Mary Johnson was a relative of President Andrew Johnson, and the author of a biography of Josias COATE in the History of Miami County. Ohio also states that Mary "was a native of Tennessee

and a relative of president Johnson"(F1-10-D1-14). The last mentioned writer also states the Jesse COATE "met with a fatal accident, being crushed by a saw-log rolling over him". Jesse COATE died August 7, 1837, (F1-10 G-206). Jesse and Mary COATE were the parents of nine children(F1-10):

Eleanor DOB May 8, 1811 married at Union October 6, 1830, Layton Coppock, son of John and Anna Coppock(G1-239).

Benjamin Johnson DOB, March 16, 1813, died September 19, 1870, married in Union October 21, 1835, Mary Jones, daughter of John and Sarah Jones, Miami County, Thirteen children were born to them; Calvin, Dorcus,Dorothy, Rachel, John, Sarah, Josias, Elem, Hyram, Elizabeth, Jesse C., Mary B., Jonathan, and William (G1-201).

Josias DOB, December 9, 1813, married in Lickbranch, March 22, 1838, Sarah Tucker, daughter of Nicholas and Charity Tucker, Miami County, Their children were: Jesse M,. Martha F., Mary M., Thomas J. David J., and Anna Jane(G1-207).

Elizabeth DOB, February 22 1819, died December 12, 1856, married at Lickbranch, April 1, 1836, Isaac Coppock, son of Benjamin and Susanna Coppock, they were the parents of six children; Harvey, Henry, Mary C., Jesse C., Susannah and Benjamin(G1-242).

Thomas C. DOB, March 22, 1821.

David J. DOB August 15, 1823

Mary DOB February 24, 1826, married in Lickbranch, June 21, 1842, Aaron Coppock, son of Benjamin and Susannah(Jay) Coppock, who was born June 26, 1819, They were the parents of eight children; Susanna, Anson, Ames, Allen, Benjamin, Sarah W., William C., and Mary Elizabeth(G1-211-243).

Sarah DOB, Springfield, 7, 1828.

Juliann J. DOB, August 9, 1831, married at Lickbranch, September 9, 1825, Moses K. Miles, son of Samuel and Anna(Kelly) Miles. They were the parents of at least five children; Anna Mary, Martha S., Elizabeth C., Lydia P., and Leroy C.(G1-257).

JOHN COATE

John COATE, older son of David Marmaduke and Mary(Teague) COATE was born September 5, 1844, and died at West Milton June 26, 1922(G1-108). He married Lucinda S. Everett, daughter of Sylvester and Ann(Brandenburgh) Everett(G1-101). Lucinda was born August 31, 1814 and died at West Milton, September 3, 1917(G1-106). John and Lucinda COATE were the parents of five children: Edgar DOB, January 28, 1873(G1-101), he married Bessie Wenger(?), they were the parents of Isabel who married George Evans, Harold, and Virginia, who married A.R. Mallin(?). Kittie DOB, October 26, 1876, died September 6, 1877(G1-101) Mabel DOB, February 6, 1873, married N.H. Smith, died December 26, 1913. Sylvester DOB, 1879, died in infancy; Ethel DOB September 22, 1884, married Ernest S. Park, November 1908.

ORRIN COATE

Orrin COATE, younger son of David Marmaduke and Mary(Teague)

COATE, was born June 10, 1854 and died September 15, 1930(G1-102). He married Arabelle Mast, daughter of A.C. and Lucinda(Bartoll) Mast. She was born October 10, 1857 and died August 17, 1932. Orrin and Arabella COATE were the parents of four children:

Miles, married M.C. Doughty, they were the parents of Pauline;
David Marmaduke, married Beta Klepinger, they were the parents of Helen who married Robert F. Copeland;
Carrie, married Ralph Spitler, they were the parents of Jane;
Mary, married W.R. Hatfield.

APPENDIX A
EARLY SOMERSET RECORDS

The following extracts, in chronological order, may, in some cases, include references to surnames which have no connection with the COATE families of central Somerset or to ancestors thereof.

1206*** Lucy of Arderne granted "to the Church and Monks of Montacute, one furlong of land in Gevele, namely, that which William COTE held of her" (From "The Montacute Cartulary").
1209*** David de COTA, his brother, Walter de COTA, and Richard de la COTE, mentioned in the records of a session of Court held at Wells, the case being one involving land in Cosyton. (From "Sumerset Pleas", from the Rolls of the Itinerant Judges).
1242/43***Court records show that John COTE of Strethold was a litigant in a suit concerning the use of land. In this matter, his residence is also referred to as Strethend and Streheholte. (The writer's notes showing the source of this information was mislaid).
13th century*** Walter de la COTE and Johanni and Margerie COTY, mentioned in Church records.(From "A Cartulary of the Buckland Priory")
1272/1307***Among the possessors of land of most note in the time of Edward I the name of Wm. COTEL is listed. (From "Muchelney Memoranda" Benedictine Abbey of Muchelney, Somerset, Edited by B.Schofield)
1305***Hugone COTES mentioned in Somerset Church Document.(source mislaid by writer).
About 1307*** Will. COTE was one of the witnesses to the will of Maude of Bykefolde, in which she bequeathed land in Pawlet(Prulet). From "The Bridgewater Borough Archives" edited by Thomas Bruce Dilks.
1317*** Robert de Cotes made Vicar of Cheddar, Somerset. (From the "Calendar of the Register of John de Dorkensford, Bishop of Bath and Wells", 1309-1329).
1319***Johannes de Cote mentioned in records of the Abbey of Muchelney. (source mislaid by writer).
1327***The tax Roll of the First Year of the Reign of Edward III, (1327) known as the "Exchequer of Lay Subsidies", listed all persons in the County of Somerset whose goods were of the value of ten shillings or more. Included were the following residents of Somerset:

Hundred of Whitelegne
Johanne COTE of Bodecleghs

Hundred of Bolstone
Roberto Cotyn of Cory Ryvel
Rogero COTES of Waltone
Elya COTES of Waltone

Hundred of North Petherton
Galfrido COTE of Pulet et Stretholt
Willelmo COTE of Poulet et Stretholt
Gilberto COTE of Horsy

Hundred of Wynstestok
Johanne de Cote

Hundred of Somartone
Hugone COT

Hundred of Chivtone
Radulphe atte Cote

Hundred of Frome
Richard le COT of Merstone

Hundred of Canynton
Richardo le COT of Wyke
Rogero CATE of Wyke
Waltero CAT of Wyke
Willemo CATE of Wyke
Willelmo CAT of Wyke
Johanna COTEL of Wyke

1332***Robert de COTES again mentioned as Vicar of Cheddar, (From "The Household Roll of Bishop Ralph Prebendary" edited by T.F. Palmer).
1377***Willelmo de COTES again mentioned in "Tenants of Sherborne".
1446***John COTYS was representative in Parliament from "The City of Bath".
1453***The Bishop of Bath and Wells granted a "License for Robert COTES and Elizabeth, his wife of the Parish of Wyvelscomb to have a suitable Chaplain to celebrate Divine Services in the presence of themselves and their household servants" (From "The Register of Thomas Bekynton, Bishop of Bath and Wells").
1458***Sir Frank COTES mentioned. (From "The Register of Thomas Bekynton, Bishop of Bath and Wells").
1462***Sir Frank COTYS resigned as Vicar of the Church of Wynshan. (From "The Register of Thomas Bekynton, Bishop of Bath and Wells".)
1463***Sir Francis COTES made Chaplain of the Church of Crewkerne, (From "The Register of Thomas Bekynton, Bishop of Bath and Wells").
1465-68***Robert COTYS mentioned in Court Records.
1544-45***Thomas COTE was witness to the will of Andrew Donet, husbandman, of Overwere. (From "Medieval Wills from Wells", edited by Dorothy O. Shilton and Richard Holworthy.

APPENDIX B

ABSTRACTS FROM THE REGISTERS OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES & DEATHS OF BRISTOL & SOMERSET QUARTERLY MEETING OF SOCIETY OF FRIENDS.

These registers are now preserved in the Reference Library of the Central Offices of the Society of Friends, Devonshire House, 136 Gishopsgate, London England. ABSTRACTS were made in 1917-1920 by Norman Penney, Librarian of the Reference Library, who commented: "We have under our care the registers of births, marriages & deaths connected with Quakers, for all parts of England. I am sending you all the entries regarding the COATE family our Bristol & Somersetshire registers contain. Where a ( ) occurs, the words contained within are taken from a second entry. This represents the only variation. The name COATE rarely occurs after 1720 and you now have all entries in our books"

BIRTHS

Item 1*** Hanna COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(4) & Edith of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***12 June 1667***

Item 2*** Ann COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(4) & Edith of Kingsbury Meeting*** ***30 Aug 1669***

Item 3*** John COATE, son of John & Elizabeth of Kingsbury Meeting*** ***6 Sept 1665***

Item 4*** Henry COATE, son of John & Elizabeth of Kingsbury Meeting***27 July 1667***

Item 5***James COATE, son of John & Elizabeth of Kingsbury Meeting***4 December 1668***

Item 6***William COATE, son of Marmaduke(4) & Edith of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***6 January 1671***

Item 7***Samuel COATE, son of John & Elizabeth of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***10 November 1670***

Item 8***Elizabeth COATE, daughter of John & Elizabeth of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***13 September 1672***

Item 9***William & Mary(twins) son & dau. of Marmaduke(11) & Ann COATE of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***22 Feb. 1699***

Item 10***Marmaduke(23) COATE, son of Marmaduke(11) and Ann of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***25 Jan. 1700***

Item 11***Mary COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(11) & Ann of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***8 July 1701***

Item 12***William COATE, son of Marmaduke(11) & Ann of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***14 June 1702***

Item 13***Thomas COATE, son of William & Deborah***__July 1703***

Item 14***Ann COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(11) & Ann***29 July 1703***

Item 15***Marmaduke(28) COATE, son of William & Deborah***3 Sept 1705***

Item 16***John COATE, son of William & Deborah***11 July 1707***

Item 17***William COATE, son of William & Deborah***12 July 1708***

APPENDIX B CONTINUED

Item 18***Marmaduke(24) COATE, son of Marmaduke(11) & Ann of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***27 Aug 1704***

Item 19***Edith COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(11) & Ann of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***12 Sept 1705***

Item 20***Hanna COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(11) & Ann of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting***17 April 1708***

Item 21***Marmaduke(29) COATE, son of William & Deborah***30July 1711***

Item 22***Hannah COATE, dau. of William & Deborah***16 Nov 1712/13***

Item 23***Rachel COATE, dau. of William & Deborah***11 Feb. 1715***

Item 24***Edith COATE, dau. of William & Deborah***27 Sept. 1720

Item 25***Mary COATE, dau. of William & Deborah***6 Jan. 1722***

MARRIAGES

Item 26**Jane COATE of Hambridge, dau. of Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge, in the Parish of Curry Rivel, Somerset and James Clothier of Street***14(24) May 1686***

Item 27**Edith COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge and Hugh Plaice of Cleiveden married at Crewkerne 6 Aug 1686***

Item 28** Elizabeth COATE, dau. of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE of Hambridge and Joseph Masters of Bradford, Dorset***12 May 1693

Item 29**Anne COATE of Hambridge, Somerset, dau. of Marmaduke(4) & Edith COATE of Hambridge and Curry Rivel***18 May 1694

Item 30**Henry COATE of Stenbridge and Ann Cary, dau. of John Cary of Alford***16 October 1700****

Item 31** William COATE of the Parish of Curry Rivel, Somerset (Hambridge) and Deborah Powell of Greinton, Somerset, married at Polden Hill***8 March 1702***

Item 32** Hanna COATE of Greinton and Peter Priest of Somerton married at Greinton***9 September 1735****

Item 33** Rachel COATE and Thomas Daw married at Greinton*** *****23 September 1741***

DEATHS

Item 34** John COATE of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting, son of John & Elizabeth ****4 April 1681****

Item 35** Hanna COATE of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting, dau. of Marmaduke(4) & Edith COATE***4 March 1684****

Item 36** Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge****11 April 1689(87)***

Item 37** Mary COATE of Kingsbury Meeting, dau. of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE ****22 February 1699****

Item 38** William COATE of Kingsbury Meeting, son of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE ****23 March, 1699****

Item 39** John COATE of Kingsbury *****29 December 1699****

APPENDIX B CONTINUED

Item 40** Marmaduke(23) COATE of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting son of Marmaduke(11) & Ann ****24 May 1700****

Item 41** Mary COATE of Peter's Parish. Return made by Bristol MM, buried***11 Dec. 1700***

Item 42** Ann COATE of Kingsbury Episcopi Meeting, dau. of Marmaduke(11) & Ann***29 July 1703***

Item 43** Edith COATE, widow, of Hambridge***20(24) October 1718***

Item 44** Elizabeth COATE widow of Hambridge***Dec. 1720***

Item 45** Mary COATE of Poldenhill Meeting, dau. of William & Deborah***20 Aug. 1722***

Item 46** Thomas COATE of Redclift Street. Return made by Bristol MM Buried***26 Sept 1742***

Item 47** Deborah COATE, wife of William***5 April 1744***

Item 48** William COATE, of Greinton on or about***21 Jan, 1747/48***

Item 49** Edith COATE, dau. of William COATE***12 May 1747***

Item 50** John COATE, yeoman, of Greinton, Somerset, age about 69; a non-member of the Society. Buried at Greinton***12 Nov. 1776***

****

APPENDIX BB

ABSTRACTS FROM THE MINUTES OF BRISTOL AND SOMERSET QUARTERLY MEETING OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS.

Made by Norman Penney, Librarian of the Quaker Reference Library. Mr. Penney commented: "A search of the Minutes of the Quarterly Meeting from 1684 to 1716 shows the name COATE appearing very frequently among the names of those present at Quarterly Meeting, particularly John COATE, Marmaduke COATE, Henry COATE, and William COATE.

Marmaduke COATE was present at the meeting held at Glastonbury October 18, 1712 but his name does not appear in later lists although he was frequently a representative before that date.

Item 1**"There are three friends who remain prisoners in the County, viz: Eleanor Puddin of Somerton, William Tilley of Sock in Mulford Parish, and William COATE of Greinton, all three continued prisoners upon their former commitment. From the Minutes of the Quarterly Meeting in Glaston held ye 20th of ye 1st Mo. 1706/7".

Item 2**"Marmaduke COATE and James Salter answered the like from South MM", "At a Quarterly Meeting at Glastonbury 24th 1st Mo. 1708/9".

APPENDIX C

EXTRACTS FROM THE ORIGINAL MINUTE BOOK OF QUAKER MEETINGS IN THE COUNTY OF SUMERSET. Made in December 1919, by Miss Lucy M. Reynolds, B.A. of Long Sutton, Somerset. (Three minute books were investigated)

1. Minute Book No. 1 of Ilchester MM otherwise called "Souther Division of County of Somerset", 1668-1686
2. Minute Book No. 2 of the same MM. 1687-1793. This monthly meeting was divided in 1691, a new MM, "Middle Division of Somerset", being formed, to which belonged Street, Shepton Wallet, Lydford, Bruton, Polden Hill, and Burnham.
3. Minute Book of the Middle Division MM 1691-1708. This book does not seem to have any COATE entries.

In submitting these extracts, Miss Reynolds wrote as follows: "These books are kept in the safe in the Meeting House, Street. All are in excellent state of preservation, hand bound in limp vellum, with paging, side headings, index, etc. The writing varies and the ink is brown in parts, but there is scarcely an illegible word in the three volumes". "The interest of No. 1 is that it was principally the record of meetings held in the Ilchester Gaol, because most of the older men Friends were imprisoned there, and many died there, in the persecutions of Charles II. No.1 also covers the period of the Monmouth Rebellion, the Battle of Sedgmore(close at hand) and the Bloody Assize". "Each meeting's minutes begin with a list of Men Friends present, and the inclusion of a name is some evidence of "standing" and good esteem". "The search took longer than I expected, but it was full of human interest. I liked to remember that I was sitting in the room which was the Meeting House here up to 1719 - exactly opposite to the present Meeting House, -- A dignified Queen Anne building in perfect preservation". (Miss Reynolds conducted the search of the book in her home where she had the three minute Books for two months - E.S. Park).

EXTRACTS FROM MINUTE BOOK NO. 1

All extracts from this book are from the minutes of Meetings held at Ilchester unless another location is shown before the date.(dd mm yy)E.S.P.

25-12-1668 7th minute, from Kingsbury Meeting, "That Thomas Budd & George Taylor do again go & visit James Humphreys & Elizabeth COATE, his sister, and in God's love, warn them again to clear their conscience by their obedience to the Truth, & that they no longer absent or withdraw themselves from the assemblies of God's people. And that Elizabeth, as she is in a capacity, come to Friend's Monthly or Quarterly Meeting & give forth a testimony against her being married by a Priest". (Elizabeth married John COATE. LMR). (Thomas Budd was the celebrated Ex-non-conformist minister of Ash near Martock(See Besse). He was long a prisoner in the Ilchester Gaol, and died there in 1670. LMR.(There are 17 minutes of this MM and all are condemnations like the above. LMR)

29-2-1669The 5th minute relates to the "disownment" of Nathaniel Bryan for immorality; the name of 15 weighty Friends are appended: the 11th name is "Marmaduke(4) COATE.

27-11-1669Marmaduke(4) COATE present.(About this time John COATE was imprisoned. LMR)
27-8-1670John COATE present.
27-2-1671 John COATE and Marmaduke(4) COATE present.
27-5-1671&***31-6-1671***Marmaduke(4) COATE present.
30-9-1671John COATE present.
25-11-1671Marmaduke(4) COATE present & appointed one of 4 Friends to visit William Stevens for delinquency.
29-12-1672John COATE present.
25-2-1672Marmaduke(4) COATE present.
30-3-1672John COATE present.
25-5-1672 The last (8th) minute runs, "The condition of John COATE being taken into consideration at this time, his great affliction and suffering, being added to his imprisonment on Truth's account now these two years, & as the burning of his dwelling house, outhouses, with a considerable quantity of wheat & malt, wain wheels, with other plough harness, & other goods and chattels; & his being deeply indebted, having 4 small children one of them having been scalded near to death & his wife also being near her time; we have thought fit to commend his afflicted condition to the several meetings of this County. and also to Friends in Bristol to communicate towards his losses & suffering as the Lord shall move their hearts".
29-6-1672Marmaduke(4) COATE present.
27-12-1672 Marmaduke(4) COATE present & appointed to convey 20 pounds from the meeting for the family of Bartholomew Alford, "a prisoner here upon Truth's account".
24-2-1673&***30-8-1673***&***30-2-1674***&***27-6-1674***&***26-9-1674***&***25-12-1674***&***28-8-1675***&***31-6-1675***Marmaduke COATE present at all meetings.
24-12-1676 A very large meeting. Marmaduke(4) COATE present, he & John COATE and two others are entrusted with 20 pounds for the assistance of William Watts of South Petherton, lately sick & disabled.
31-3-1677/***26-5-1677***/***30-6-1677***/***31-11-1677***
25-2-1678/***30-3-1678***/***29-6-1678***/***28-9-1678***
30-11-1678/***27-12-1678***/***24-2-1679*** Marmaduke COATE present at all meetings.
31-5-1679 John COATE present.
28-6-1679/***27-9-1679*** Marmaduke COATE present.
26-12-1679 Marmaduke COATE present, one of 7 Friends to apply the meeting's funds to the relief of Friends in prison suffering for the testimony of Truth. (He laid out 11 pounds. The total amount given in behalf of relief was L 3/17/4).
29-2-1680 John COATE & Marmaduke COATE present.
27-6-1680 Marmaduke COATE present.
28-8-1680 John COATE present.

24-12-1680/***28-2-1681***/***25-6-1681*** Marmaduke COATE present at all meetings.
27-8-1681 John COATE present.
24-9-1681 Marmaduke(4) COATE was not present, but he and Francis Scott were to enquire into the condition of widow Hoskins of Curry Rivel & report, and meantime give relief. (This is the Francis Scott of Hambridge who sold horses the Duke of Monmouth, was taken prisoner at Sedgmoor and imprisoned in Weston Boyland Church to be shot, but escaped in the night, Some years later he gave forth a "paper of condemnation against himself" for joining the rebellion. His wife was a daughter of John Whiting, the first Quaker biographer". LMR
26-11-1681/2Marmaduke COATE & John COATE present. Marmaduke reported on Widow Hoskins and received, pounds 12/6 for her.
23-12-1681/2Marmaduke COATE present.
27-2-1682Marmaduke COATE present.
SOMERTON:***25-3-1682***Marmaduke COATE present and pounds 5 was handed to him for Widow Hoskins.
LONG SUTTON:***27-5-1682***John COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***31-6-1682***Marmaduke COATE present & again received pounds 5 for Widow Hoskins.
YEOVIL:***20-8-1682***Marmaduke COATE present & was 1 of 12 Friends who signed a long testimony against Robert Giles and his companions in wickedness.
CHILTHORNE DORMER:***28-5-1683***John COATE present.
YEOVIL:***30-6-1683***Marmaduke COATE present.
LIMMINGTON:***29-9-1683***&***24-2-1684***&***28-6-1684***Marmaduke COATE present.
30-8-1684The question of keeping careful Registers & lists of "Sufferings" was discussed & a responsible Friend was appointed Registrar in each of the 11 meetings. The last on the list in Kingsbury for which Marmaduke COATE was appointed. (in his absence)
27-9-1684Marmaduke COATE present. He & John COATE and 2 others were appointed to deal with Stephen Hosford for delinquencies.
29-11-1684/5&***30-2-1685***Marmaduke Coate present.
28-3-1685Marmaduke COATE & John COATE present.
29-5-1685John COATE present. Arrangements were made for the immediate marriage of two brothers, Parsons, carpenters, who were just going to Pennsylvania. Owing to the late disturbances, (Battle of Sedgmoor) the regular MM was not held. (Most Friends held aloof entirely from the rebellion. Some, like Francis Scott of Hambridge, were implicated and a good many had to hide or left the county. It is possible, that the "John COATE" whom you name as a Quaker living in PA in 1685 went over with these two brothers, Parsons, young Quakers living only a few miles from Hambridge. John COATE's name does not occur after this. LMR)
29-8-1685Marmaduke(4) COATE, "Sr." present.
19-9-1685&***25-12-1685*** Marmaduke COATE present.

29-2-1686Marmaduke COATE present. The last minute relates to his daughter Jane's marriage to James Clothier, as follows: "James Clothier of Street in the County of Somerset, Yeoman, proposed an intention to take Jane, daughter of Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge in the said County, Yeoman, to be his wife;" and the said Jane also expressed her intention to take the said James to be her husband; & it's referred to Abraham Cundry & John Bolloock to inquire touching the clearness of James Clothier: and to Joseph Lye and Elizabeth COATE touching the clearness of Jane COATE and give an account to the Meeting; the said Marmaduke(4) being present declares the free consent of himself and wife to the intended marriage. and so the meeting to give their judgment as Truth shall direct".

27-3-1686Marmaduke(4) COATE present. The 4th and 5th minutes refer to the marriages of his daughters Jane and Edith. "James Clothier and Jane COATE having proposed their intention of marriage with each other at the former meeting, being then both present, and Marmaduke(4) COATE father of the said Jane also being present, declared his free consent to the said marriage, and testified that his wife also gave her free consent thereunto, and the said James Clothier appearing at this Meeting and produced a certificate of his clearness, his certificate being also received by the meeting of the clearness of said Jane COATE according to references made in that case, to the good satisfaction of the meeting, as having unity with the said marriage and nothing appearing to obstruct the same, they are left to prosecute the said marriage according to the good order of truth and as in the wishes and counsel of the Lord they may see most. The next minute is: Hugh Plaice of Cleiveden in the County of Somerset, Yeoman, has this day proposed an intention of marriage between, himself and Edith COATE, daughter of Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge in the said County, Yeoman, and it's referred to the MM unto which the said Hugh belongs to certify touching his clearness, etc. and to Francis Scott, Joseph Lye and Elizabeth COATE, to enquire and certify touching the clearness of Edith COATE, and that an account hereof be given at the next monthly meeting.

29-5-1686Marmaduke COATE not present. (It was a fortnight after Jane's wedding). The 9th minute is: Hugh Plaice of Cleiveden, in the County of Somerset, Yeoman, having at the last monthly meeting proposed a marriage between himself and Edith COATE, daughter of Marmaduke(4) COATE, and again both parties being present and again proposing the said marriage, and certificates produced for the clearness of both parties, and nothing any way appearing to obstruct or hinder the same, and Edith COATE'S parents giving their consent thereunto, they are left to accomplish their intended marriage according to the good order of truth and in the wisdom of God they may see most.

27-11-1686/7Marmaduke(4) COATE present. (Also Hugh Plaice who had been his son-in-law about 7 weeks. LMR)

24-12-1686/7Marmaduke(4) COATE present.

END OF VOLUME 1 OF MONTHLY MEETING MINUTES

APPENDIX C CONTINUED

EXTRACTS FROM MINUTE BOOK NO. 2

Extracts from this book are from the minutes of MM held at different points in the central Somerset territory, the location of each meeting being shown above the date thereof. Whether there were preparative or local meetings at each of the places at which MM were held is not known. If there were, the number of such local meetings in their section of the County had increased considerably since 1684 when the Minutes of the Meeting of August 8, 1684 speaks of 11 meetings, as Minute Book No. 2 shows that MM were held at 20 different places at least, including: LONG SUTTON, MONTACUTE, ILCHESTER, LIMMINGTON, MUDFORD, CARNEL, NORTHOVER, WEST LAMBROOK, SOMERTON, PUDDIMORE, HAMBRIDGE, LOCK, LAMBROOK, KINGSBURY, STOKE UNDER HAMDON, CHISELBOROUGH, STEMBRIDGE, KNOLE, YEOVIL, CHARD, BARRENTON.(BARRINGTON)ESP.

LONG SUTTON:***20-3-1687***John COATE present.

LIMMINGTON:***26-11-1687/8***31-3-1688*** John COATE present both meetings.

NORTHOVER:***26-5-1688*** John COATE present:

PUDDIMORE:***29-6-1689*** Marmaduke(11) COATE present.

LONG SUTTON:***30-5-1691*** John COATE present.

LAMBROOK:***29-8-1691*** John COATE present. The new MM "Middle Division" formed.

LONG SUTTON:***26-9-1691*** John COATE present.

CHISELBOROUGH:***31-10-1691*** John COATE present.

PUDDIMORE:***25-12-1691*** John COATE present, 2nd minute, "This day John Parker of Bradford in the County of Dorset proposed an intention of marriage between himself & Mary COATE of Hambridge in this county of Somerset. John Parker is desired to get a certificate from Friends of the MM to which he belongs, touching his clearness & it is referred into Elizabeth COATE and Edith Plaice to inquire concerning the clearness of the said Mary COATE & to give account thereof at our next MM.

LIMMINGTON:***31-1-1692*** Marmaduke(11) COATE present. 1st minute: "This day John Parker proposed his intention of marriage again to this meeting, it being the second proposal; the said Mary COATE being also present consenting thereunto; the persons to whom it was referred to enquire touching the clearness of the said Mary giving account they findeth no just cause to obstruct their intended marriage; and having received a certificate from the men's meeting to which the said John belongs that they findeth nothing to obstruct it, they are now left to accomplish their intended marriage as in the wisdom of God may be seen meet according to the good order of Truth."

YEOVIL:***26-3-1692*** Henry COATE present.

LAMBROOK:***28-5-1692*** Henry COATE present.

LIMMINGTON:***27-8-1692*** Marmaduke(11) COATE present. (Arthur Jeffery proposed marriage with Margaret Masters of Montecute)

MONTECUTE:***29-10-1692*** (at Margaret Masters) John COATE present.

HAMBRIDGE:***25-2-1700*** Marmaduke COATE present. Hugh Plaice late dec's left 20 pounds for the poor. Marmaduke COATE is to see that is given to Amiel Yeoman & his wife of Ilminster, "they being poor, ancient, decrepit people".
ILCHESTER:***31-8-1700*** Henry COATE, son of John, present. "Henry COATE of Kingsbury proposed his intention of marriage(to this meeting) with Anne CARY, daughter of John Cary of Alford; it is referred to Marmaduke COATE & Joseph Lye to inquire concerning the clearness of the said Henry and give account thereof at our next meeting".
CHIESLBOROUGH:***28-9-1700*** Marmaduke COATE present. Henry COATE proposed the second time(to this meeting) an intention of marriage between himself and Anne Cary; and Marmaduke COATE gives account that he finds nothing to obstruct the said proceedings on his part. Relating to the clearness of the said Anne and their further procedure is left unto the MM to which she belongs".
PUDDIMORE:***24-2-1701*** William COATE present.
CARNEL:***26-1-1701*** Appointment to see that Registers are properly kept. Marmaduke COATE to see after Kingsbury.
SOMERTON:***26-7-1701***/LONG SUTTON: ***30-8-1701*** William COATE present both meetings.
CARNEL:***27-7-1701***/LIMMINGTON:***29-11-1701/2*** Henry COATE present both meetings.
LONG SUTTON:***26-12-1701/2*** William COATE proposed an intention of marriage between himself and Deborah Powell, of Greinton, to the meeting. It's therefore desired that Walter Brookman and Henry COATE do make enquiry touching the clearness of the said William COATE, and give account thereof to our next meeting".
LONG SUTTON:***26-1-1702*** Henry COATE present. "William COATE again proposed his intention of marriage with Deborah Powell and the Friends unto whom the care of inspection his clearness was referred give account that they find no just cause on his part to obstruct the same, and the said Deborah's father having sent a few lines signifying his and her relations concerned consent, they are therefore left to consummate their intentions as may be soon meet, and according to the good order of Truth, with the concurrence of the Meeting to which the said Deborah belongs".
LOCK:***27-6-1702*** Marmaduke COATE present.
SOMERTON:***24-7-1702*** Henry COATE present.
LONG SUTTON:***29-8-1702***/HAMBRIDGE: ***27-3-1703*** Marmaduke COATE present at both meetings.
LONG SUTTON:***25-9-1703*** Henry COATE present.
CHISELBOROUGH:***29-4-1704***/HAMBRIDGE: ***27-7-1704*** Marmaduke COATE present at both meetings.
LONG SUTTON:***30-9-1704*** Henry COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***28-10-1704*** Marmaduke COATE present.

PUDDIMORE:***26-11-1704*** Appointment of a responsible Friend in each particular meeting to keep Registers of Births, Marriages and Deaths. for Hambridge, Marmaduke COATE.
LIMMINGTON:***22-12-1704/5*** Marmaduke COATE present. Five Registers are well kept, among these is Hambridge.
CHISELBOROUGH:***29-1-1705*** Marmaduke COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE:***31-3-1705*** Henry COATE and Marmaduke COATE present.
LONG SUTTON:***28-4-1705*** Marmaduke COATE present.
SOMERTON:***26-5-1705*** Henry COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***30-6-1705***/YEOVIL:***29-9-1705*** Marmaduke COATE present at both meetings.
STOKE under HAMDON:***31-11-1705/6*** Henry COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE:***28-12-1705/6*** Henry COATE & Marmaduke COATE present. Marmaduke COATE the (only) representative at Yearly Meeting in London.
LONG SUTTON:***28-1-1706*** Marmaduke COATE present.
SOMERTON:***25-2-1706*** Marmaduke COATE & Henry COATE present.
CHARD:***30-3-1706*** Marmaduke COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE:***27-4-1706*** Marmaduke COATE and Henry COATE present.
LONG SUTTON:***29-8-1706*** Henry COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE:***27-7-1706*** Marmaduke COATE present. 29 shillings returned to him "he having disbursed as much some time since for the use of several poor Friends". (Eight blank pages for minutes which were never copied in, that is from September 1706 to June 1707. Apparently the clerk, Robert Barton was ill)
YEOVIL:***26-4-1707*** Henry COATE present.
CHISELBOROUGH:***31-5-1707*** Marmaduke COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE:***18-7-1707*** Marmaduke COATE and Henry COATE present. (Hitherto, it has been "Marmaduke COATE's at Hambridge". Now the entry is "We appoint our next meeting at M. COATE's at Barrenton". Is this Barrington, a village about two miles south of Hambridge?LMR)
BARRENTON:***30-8-1707*** Marmaduke COATE & Henry COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***27-8-1707*** Henry COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***25-10-1707*** Anne COATE to inquire concerning the "Clearness" for marriage of Susanna Horwood of Ilminster.
LIMMINGTON:***29-11-1707/8*** Marmaduke COATE present and appointed with another to take care that (on the occasion of a coming marriage)"there may be nothing disorderly" and to report.
YEOVIL:*** 25-12-1707/8*** Marmaduke COATE present. A certificate granted to Samuel Bownas to visit meetings in Ireland.
PUDDIMORE:***25-1-1708*** Henry COATE present.
YEOVIL:***27-3-1708*** Marmaduke COATE present, and reports that "he have endeavored to procure the Registers, but have not brought them, wherefore William Ferris and the said Marmaduke are desired to get them and bring to next meeting.
HAMBRIDGE:***30-1-1708*** Henry COATE & Marmaduke COATE present.

PUDDIMORE:***30-7-1708***&***25-9-1708*** Henry COATE present.
YEOVIL:***24-12-1708*** Marmaduke COATE present - Adjourned to.
LONG SUTTON:***10-1-1709*** Marmaduke COATE representative to Quarterly Meeting.
PUDDIMORE:***31-1-1709*** Marmaduke COATE present.
LOCK:***26-2-1709*** Marmaduke COATE present and one of seven to attend a special meeting at Glaston, "ref a clause in Yearly Meeting epistle".
BARRINGTON(sic):***26-3-1709***Marmaduke COATE present and appointed to help in settling a dispute between John Kugur and his son.
HAMBRIDGE:***30-4-1709*** & BARRENTON:***29-7-1709*** Marmaduke COATE and Henry COATE present at both meetings.
PUDDIMORE:***27-8-1709*** & KNOLE:***24-9-1709*** Henry COATE present both meetings.
BARRENTON:***28-14-1709/10*** Henry COATE present and appointed to inquire concerning the clearness for marriage of William Smith of Chard.
PUDDIMORE:***28-10-1709/10*** Henry COATE present and appointed Representative to Yearly meeting in London.
LONG SUTTON:***19-3-1710*** Marmaduke COATE present, representative to Quarterly meeting.
HAMBRIDGE:***29-4-1710*** & BARRINGTON:***3-5-1710*** Marmaduke COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***27-7-1710*** Henry COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE:***25-8-1710*** Marmaduke COATE and Henry COATE present.
PUDDIMORE:***22-12-1710*** Marmaduke COATE and Henry COATE present. Henry COATE is to inspect the old deed of Kingsbury Burial Ground. Both representatives to Quarterly meeting.
KNOLE:***25-1-1711*** Henry COATE present.
LONG SUTTON:***26-2-1711*** & CHAND:***28-4-1711*** Marmaduke COATE present.
HAMBRIDGE at Marmaduke COATE's:***26-4-1711*** Henry COATE and Marmaduke COATE present.
BARRINGTON:***3-6-1711*** Marmaduke COATE and Henry COATE present.
LONG SUTTON:***28-12-1711*** Henry COATE present.
KNOLE:***27-1-1712*** Certificates granted to James & Mary Hurd of Somerton, who are going into some parts of America upon a trading account. (Mary Hurd was "his kinswoman" - LMR)
CHARD:***24-3-1712***Marmaduke COATE to inquire for certificate for Quinton Barkwa--
BARRINGTON:***26-4-1712*** & STEMBRIDGE:***3-5-1712*** Henry COATE present both meetings.
HAMBRIDGE:***28-2-1712*** Marmaduke(11) COATE present.
SOMERTON:***25-7-1712*** Henry COATE present.
KNOLE:***30-8-1712*** Marmaduke COATE present.
LONG SUTTON:***26-12-1712*** Marmaduke COATE & Henry COATE present.

KNOLE:***18-1-1712/13*** Henry COATE present and is to speak with Robert Townsend and Marmaduke COATE and desire then to come to the next MM.(what about MHP??????)

PUDDIMORE:***30-2-1713*** Marmaduke COATE present. "Robert Townsend and Marmaduke COATE being present as requested last meeting by Henry COATE & the meeting having heard the allegations on both sides do give their judgement as follows: That Robert Townsend shall pay to Marmaduke COATE 1 pound per annum for rent, and 7 pounds for the "wring", and whereas Robert Townsend have paid Marmaduke COATE's part of window money, being 6/8 per annum, in whole 18/, which is to be deducted out of the said sum, viz for the wring - 7-0-0, for rent - 3-0-0, remains - 9-2-0. (I think Robert Townsend took over the farm from Marmaduke COATE - LMR).

"Marmaduke COATE lays before this meeting his intention of going to Pennsylvania and desires a certificate of his conversation and unity. This meeting, therefore appoints that Henry COATE and Robert Townsend do inquire how things are relating to the said Marmaduke's conversation, and give account next meeting and in the meantime, least time will not admit the said Marmaduke to stay till that time, Samuel Bownas is desired to write a letter of recommendation to Friends there on his behalf and sign the same".

Adjourned MM at YEOVIL:***15-4-1713*** Henry COATE present, and "gives account to this meeting that he have inquired concerning Marmaduke COATE's conversation and he don't find anything disagreeable to his profession, that meeting therefore desires Samuel Bownas and Robert Benton to draw up a certificate accordingly and bring it next meeting.

STOMBRIDGE:***25-4-1713*** Henry COATE present; According to the desire of the last meeting a certificate in favor of Marmaduke COATE and his wife was produced and approved and signed by this meeting.

KNOLE:***27-5-1713 & LONG SUTTON:***26-3-1713 & YEOVIL:***27-3-1714*** & HAMBRIDGE:***26-6-1714*** & SOMERTON:***27-11-1714/15*** & LIMMINGTON:***24-12-1714/15*** & SOMERTON:***23-1-1715*** & KNOLE:***25-6-1715*** & SOMERTON:***19-7-1715*** & BARRENTON:***29-1-1716*** & LONG SUTTON:***26-2-1716*** & STOMBRIDGE:***31-3-1716*** & KNOLE:***30-6-1716*** & PUDDIMORE:***29-9-1716*** & LANGPORT:***19-4-1717*** Henry COATE present at all of the above meetings.

PUDDIMORE:***29-11-1717/18*** Henry COATE present. "Report is made to this meeting that Marmaduke COATE never received the Certificate that was sent, therefore this meeting do desire Samuel Bownas and James Salter to see if they can find the original and if found to copy it and send it with what is written from this meeting.

LONG SUTTON:***26-12-1717/18*** "According to the desire of the last meeting, the Friends appointed have drawn a certificate for Marmaduke(11) COATE and sent it. A copy is lodged with the papers in James Salter's hands."

LONG SUTTON:***28-3-1718*** & KNOLE:***24-7-1718*** & LONG SUTTON:***26-9-1718*** & HAMBRIDGE:***26-8-1719*** Henry COATE present

at all MM.

YEOVIL:***22-12-1720/21*** Overseers appointed for 10 meetings, for Hambridge, Henry COATE and Robert Townsend.

PUDDIMORE:***31-3-1721*** Among 7 trustees appointed for Kingsbury Burying Ground, the last is "Marmaduke Clothier", (Is this a son of James and Jane(COATE)Clothier, married 1686, Marmaduke being the grandfather's name - LMR).

HAMBRIDGE:***27-7-1721*** & BARINGTON:***29-6-1722*** & KNOLE:***26-10-1722*** & LONG SUTTON:***20-1-1722/23*** Henry COATE present at all MM.

PUDDIMORE:***27-9-1723*** Henry COATE present, and brought the Hambridge collection 1-6-0 pounds.

(The minute book ends - 25-10-1723 LMR)

****

APPENDIX D

EXTRACTS REFERRING TO THE PERSECUTIONS OF QUAKERS IN SOMERSET FROM 1668 TO 1717

From the Writings of the Quaker Historians Joseph Besse and John Whiting. Joseph Besse's accounts of the persecution of the Quakers were published at different times under different titles as follows:
"An Abstract of the Sufferings of the People Called Quakers". (u)
"A Brief Account of Many of the Persecutions of the People called Quakers in the Exchequer, Ecclesiastical and Other Courts".1763 (v)
"A Collection of the Sufferings of the People called Quakers published in 1736". (w)
John Whitings's account of the persecution of the Quakers was published in 1791 and is entitled:
"Persecution Exposed in Some Memoirs Relating to the Sufferings of John Whiting and Many Others of the People called Quakers". (x)
The following extracts from the last three works listed above are arranged chronologically:
1668 "The following persons were this year imprisoned for tithes, viz: Marmaduke(4) COATE of Curry-Rivel, at the suit of Stephen Mann, vicar of that place". (w)
(The above refers to Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge who married Edith, and who died in 1687. He is referred to also in extracts herein under the following dates: 1670--June 1678(2)--1682--Feb. 26, 1683--Sept. 12, 1683--Sept. 26, 1683--1683--Nov. 22, 1683--Dec. 26, 1683--Feb. 8, 1684--Feb. 26, 1684--1684--March 30, 1684--March 30, 1686. ESP)
1670 In a list of those who were fined - Marmaduke(4) COATE of Curry Rivel, taken from him 20 pounds of goods for the other half of Jane Whitehead's fine". (w)
1670 In a list of those "Imprisoned for Refusing to pay tithes", John COATE at the suit of Samuel Tilly, Priest of Kingsbury". ( )
(The above refers to John COATE of Lambrook(or Kingsbury) who married Elizabeth, and who died in 1699. He is referred to also in extracts herein under the following dates: March 1678--June 1678--1680--1681/2--1682--1698 ESP).
March 1678 John COATE of Lambrook, was tried on account of tithes at Bishop Court, Wells. (v)
June 1678 In a list of Quakers found imprisoned in the Ilchester Gaol when he was committed there in June 1678, John Whiting includes "Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge for tithes at the suit of Robert Banbury, Impropriator. (x)
June 1678 John Whiting was imprisoned in Ilchester Prison. Among the Quakers whom he found imprisoned there: "Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge, at the suit of Robert Banbury and John COATE of Lambrook".(w)
1680 John COATE was fined ten pounds "for meeting" (w)
1681 John COATE was fined ten pounds "for meeting" (w)
1681 John COATE was arrested for preventing an officer from seizing four

of his oxen without a warrant. The Justice had John COATE and his wife arrested for felony which was not proved. He and his wife were sent to prison, however, "on high misdemeanor and for not finding sureties". (w)
1682 "At the assizes(trial session Civil or Criminal) held about the end of the month called March, the following Representation was presented to the Judges, vis: "the Representation of the People of God called Quakers, in Humility""This was a petition or recital of the grievances of the Quakers in Ilchester prison and was signed by eleven men among them, John COATE, and Marmaduke COATE". ( )
*** Feb. 26, 1683*** Marmaduke(4) COATE sent to prison for refusing to pay tithes at the suit of Robert Banbury. (y)
Sept. 12, 1683 Marmaduke COATE "committed to prison for meeting at Gregory Stoke", with twelve others. ( )
Sept. 26, 1683 Edith COATE, daughter of Marmaduke(4) COATE, imprisoned with sixteen others. (x)
(The above refers to Edith COATE daughter of Marmaduke(4) and Edith. She is referred to also in an extract herein dated November 15, 1683 and as Edith Plaice, in items dated 1702 and 1710. ESP)
*** 1683 *** "Marmaduke(4) COATE, Sr., of Hambridge, an honest, faithful, and upright, but suffering man, being mostly a prisoner for tithes, etc. and his goods often spoiled by Henry Walrond, for meeting, and being now a prisoner(but having a little liberty to be at home) was committed again(to make sure of him) by the said Henry Walrond, on sessions process, for not coming to church, so called, thought he was a prisoner before. This being the last time I shall have occasion in this account to mention this Henry Walrond---I cannot but add a few words concerning him, and his end. He dwelt at Elbrners, about ten miles westward of Ilchester; a comely proper man, had a fair estate, a fine house and park; but after he took up this work of persecution (being made a justice in 1670, as a fit tool to put the conventicle act in execution) nothing prospered with him; of which he had some check in the very beginning, as he confessed to Marmaduke COATE aforesaid, and promised he would never do so again; but afterwards fell to it with more violence than before; and was very malicious and troublesome to the said Marmaduke and his family in particular, by imprisonment and spoil of goods, he being a man of substance and living near him and kept the gang of Brooms aforesaid about him, who helped to devour his estate as they had done others". (x)
Nov 15, 1683 Edith COATE imprisoned for meeting (w)
Nov. 22, 1683 "At sessions, eight were returned to Prison", including Marmaduke COATE, Sr. (X)
Dec. 11 1683 "Imprisoned for meeting---Marmaduke(11) COATE the Younger of Hambridge. (w)
(The above refers to Marmaduke(11) COATE, son of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE. He is referred to also in extracts herein dated August 17, 1689, 1702 and 1710)

Dec 26, 1683 "Marmaduke COATE brought to prison again,the 26th of the 12th month on an attachment out of Exchequer for tithes, at the suit of Robert Banbury, impropriator. This being the third time of Marmaduke COATE's imprisonment while I was a prisoner". (x)

Feb. 6, 1684 "At the sessions beginning the 8th of the 2nd month, Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge; committed on sessions precedes, a little before Browton sessions last, and returned for refusing to traverse till this; and imprisoned again for tithes as aforesaid, was brought forth to this sessions and indicted for three Sundays absence from church, so called, and fined 3 shillings for the same although he was a prisoner for tithes at the same time; which, when Marmaduke pleased, Sir Edward Phillips, Judge of the sessions, pleaded against him to the jury, because he was not kept close; as if he was only a prisoner at large, whereas the judge ought to have been counsel for the prisoner".(x)

Feb. 25, 1684 Marmaduke COATE fined for not paying tithes. (w)

*** 1684 *** "It happened this summer that a daughter of Marmaduke(4) COATE, a reputable Yeoman, but one called Quaker, died and many of the neighbors came to her funeral. Information of this was given Justice Walrond, and he sent his warrant for several, and examined them upon their oath, who were at the said burial, thus making them inform against one another. Whereupon, he imposed fines on several of the neighbors, who he obliged to pay 5 shillings each amounting to 3 pounds. (w)

(The daughter of Marmaduke(4) COATE referred to above was no doubt Hannah COATE, born June 12, 1667, died March 4, 1684, although the latter date can hardly be considered summer.ESP)

March 30, 1686 "Prisoners in jail addressed a petition to Chief Justice Herbert for the County of Somerset, setting forth, among other things, the length of time each prisoner had been confined. Among these prisoners was Marmaduke(4) confined in all 15 years and 5 months. ( )

March 30, 1686 Marmaduke COATE and 15 other Quakers in prison signed a representation which, among other things, recited that Marmaduke COATE had been imprisoned 15 years, 7 months and 23 days "on attachments out of the Exchequer for Contempts". Marmaduke COATE and all other poisoners except three were shortly afterwards released. (w)

(This is mentioned in "The Victoria History of the County of Somerset". "On March 30, 1686 the Quakers imprisoned at Ilchester ventured to petition the Chief Justice Herbert and Judge Wright. The petitioners were 16 in number of whom two, Marmaduke COATE and William Lidden, had been in gaol 15 years". - ESP) (y)

August 17, 1689 "ON the 17th of August, Edith COATE of Hambridge, and Marmaduke(11) COATE, her son, were committed to prison on an Exchequer process for small tithes, at the suit of James Strong, Priest of Curry-Rivel. (w)

(Edith COATE mentioned above was the widow of Marmaduke(4) COATE of Hambridge who died April 11, 1687 - ESP)

*** 1698 *** John COATE and Henry COATE, his son, were prosecuted by The

Exchequer of Tithes at the suit of Joseph Horsey, Parson of Kingsbury. The parson first summoned John and Henry COATE before the Justices, but they, judging his demand unreasonable, being 26 pounds for 12 years tithe, would have reduced the same to 14 pounds which, he disliking, resolved to proceed another way". A foot note states "But the said John COATE dying in a short time after, the suit dropt". (v)

(John COATE died December 29, 1699 - ESP)

*** 1702 *** "Marmaduke(11) COATE of Hambridge was prosecuted in the Exchequer for tithes at the suit of Robert Banbury, Impropriator". (V)

*** 1702 *** Edith Plaice of Hambridge was prosecuted in the Exchequer for tithes at the suit of the said Robert Banbury, Impropriator". (v)

*** 1702 *** "William COATE of Greinton was prosecuted in the Exchequer for tithes at the suit of Parson Beavan". A footnote states "William COATE was committed to prison but discharge some time after by an Act of Grace". (v)

William COATE was the son of Marmaduke(4) and Edith who married Deborah Powell - ESP)

*** 1703 *** "William COATE of Greinton was again prosecuted in the Exchequer at the suit of the aforesaid Parson Beavan". A footnote states "William COATE was returned Non Est Inventus although publicly at home. The falsehood of which return being discovered, the Prosecution was dropt". ( )

*** 1704 *** "William COATE of Greinton was prosecuted in the Exchequer for Tithe at the suit of Barbara Beavan, widow of the late Rector of that Parish". A footnote states "The demand on William COATE was for 16 years tithes of 15 acres of land at 13 pounds per acre. He was committed to Ilchester Gaol in September 1705. (v)

*** 1710 *** "Marmaduke(11) COATE, Edith Plaice and Samuel Brookman were prosecuted in the Exchequer for tithes at the suit of Parson French of Ilminster". (v)

*** 1712 *** "William COATE of Greinton was prosecuted in the Exchequer at the suit of Barbara Bevans, executrix to the Rector of Greinton". A footnote states "William COATE was committed to Ilchester Gaol in December 1713. ( )

*** 1717 *** "Philip Watts, William COATE, John Clark and Richard Cooper of Greinton, were prosecuted in the Ecclesiastical Court for Church Rate(so-called) at the suit of Daniel Pople, Warden". (v)

****

APPENDIX E

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS AND NOTES
SOMERSET AND DORSET NOTES AND QUERIES

Marmaduke(8-9-10-11-39) COATE born 1652(1552?**) Item 1
Marmaduke(6) COATE of Hambridge and Mary Prigge of West Lambrook married April 17, 1654. Item 2
John COATE and Henry COATE his son, prosecuted for tithes in 1698. Item 3.
"Burial Register of the Parish of Brunton, Somersetshire" published by the Parish Record Society. Rich. COATE was buried at Brunton, Somerset July 13, 1623. Item 4
"Abstracts of Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury" by J. Henry Lea. The will of Elizabeth Skryne, widow, of Bathforde, dated Aug. 14, 1620 and probated September 16, 1620, mentions her daughters Marie Deverell and Susana Singer, her son Henry, her daughter's daughter Susana COATTES and her daughter's son Thomas COATTES. Item 6

EXTRACTS FROM LETTERS ADDRESSED TO THE WRITER (ESP)

Letter from Rev. E.H. Goddard, Hon. Secy of the Wiltshire Archeological and Natural History Society, Swindon, Wiltshire, England, dated Sept. 24, 1919.--"The Hamlet of COATE near Deviges is in the Parish of Bishops Canning. The hamlet of COATE near Swindon is in the parish of Chiselden. Both of these places have existed for hundreds of years. That near Deviges is called "COTES" in documents of 1282, 1290, 1316, 1364, 1426, and 1490. The name is probably received from the old English "COTE", "COT" meaning cottage. I know of none named "COATE" but there is a family of "COATES". One member, a Major COATES, lived some years ago at Seagry in Chiffenham, Wiltshire, but, if I recollect rightly, he died some time ago. The hamlet of COATE in Chiselden has attained celebrity as the home of Richard Jefferies, the well-known author, and the neighborhood is described minutely in "The Amateur Poacher" and other of his works". Item 7
Letter from Tad. M. Blagg, genealogist, London, England, dated October 13, 1919. -- "I notice that among the wills at Yaunton there are about 24 of various COATES between 1610 and 1792 of which no less than 10 relate to Drayton and Curry Rivel, and most of the others to North Petherton. The family was numerous and the references in various classes of records are correspondingly numerous. Item 8
Letter from Probandary, G.W. Saunders, Vicar of Martook, Somerset, England, dated October 10, 1946. -- "I am not familiar with the name COATE as connected with Martook although there is a hamlet in the Parish called COAT. Our registers dated from 1558 to present day. I remember a Mrs. COAT living at Curry Rivel but I am not familiar with the name in Martook. Item 9
Letter from S.A. Bruce, Pitney Rectory, Langport, Somerset, England, dated Sept. 16, 1945. -- "I have examined the Registers of this Church recording baptisms and burials prior to the year 1750. The registers do not carry one further back than the year 1623. I cannot, however, find the name COATE or its equivalent".

Item 10

Letter from Harry COATE, St. Matthews Vicarage, Luton, Bedfordshire, England, dated May 22, 1918. -- "I am one of the Somerset COATE family. My Grandfather lived at Athelney and my father was born there. The monument recording that, "There King Alfred burnt the cakes", stood at the back of their house. My grandfather later on, moved to Norsetshire, and I was born in that County, and grew up there, so I am not familiar with the Somersetshire antecedents. My grandfather's name was William. My father was the oldest son and his name was William. I never heard that a member of our family went to America, early in the 18th century, and I am most interested to hear about it. I have heard that a Service of Plate in a Church at, or near Langport in Somerset, was given to the Church by a member of our Family, but I cannot vouch for this as I have not seen it".

Item 11

APPENDIX F

EXTRACTS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE ABBEY "CHURCH OF SAINTS PETER AND PAUL", IN BATH, SOMERSET(z)

The register of this Church, in eastern Somersetshire, show the following entries:

*** July 1657 *** Thomas COTES of Batheford and Elizabeth Bailey of Box, Wiltshire, married.

June 27, 1731 Matthew COATES, buried.

Nov. 11, 1735 Edward Matthews of Emborough, Somerset, Bachelor, and Ruth COATS of Marshfield, Spinster, married.

Jan 24, 1748 John Bailey of Bathampton and Mary COATS of Swanswick, married.

Oct. 4, 1761 Sarah, daughter of James and Margaret COATES, of St. James, Bath, christened.

Sept. 1, 1765 Thomas COATES, bachelor, and Betty Hall, spinster "both of this parish" married. Her mother consents.

Nov. 18, 1765 John Giles, son of Thomas and Betty COATE,christened

Nov 24, 1766 Nathaniel Flower of St. Michaels, Bath, bachelor, and Catherine COATE "of this parish" spinster, married.

Sept. 21, 1788 James COATES witness at the marriage of Richard Milford, bachelor, and Ann Hale, spinster, "both of this parish".

While none of the places mentioned above is recognized as a locality in central Somerset, and while there is nothing to show relationship between any of the above mentioned persons and the COATE families of central Somerset, it is not improbable that some of them at least, came from the same parent stock. In but one instance is the name spelled "COATE". In view of the careless spelling of surnames so common at that time, it is possible that COATE was the correct name of some of the others listed above. ESP

****

APPENDIX G

SOMERSET PARISH REGISTERS * MARRIAGES

The Somerset Parish Registers, edited by W.P.W. Phillimore and others, were published in 15 volumes. They show marriage records from the earliest date to, in most cases, about the year 1812, for the parishes of the County of Somerset listed below: The records of parishes underlined have been searched for references to individuals bearing the name COATE or variations thereof, in most cases to the year 1728, only.

Volume 1

Aller	1560 to 1812	Kingsdon	1540 to 1812
Charlton Adam	1707 to 1812	Long Sutton	1559 to 1812
Charlton Mackrell	1575 to 1812	Muchelney	1703 to 1812
High Ham	1569 to 1812	Northover	1531 to 1812
Huish Episcopi	1698 to 1812	Langport	1728 to 1812

Volume 2

Pitney	1623 to 1812	Yeovilton	1655 to 1802
Limmington	1695 to 1812	North Curry	1539 to 1812
Podymore Milton	1744 to 1811	Barrow Gurney	1593 to 1811
Somerton	1697 to 1812		

Volume 3

West Hatch	1604 to 1812	Drayton	1577 to 1812
Long Load	1749 to 1808	Curry Rivel	1642 to 1812
Martock	1559 to 1812		

Volume 4

Ashill	1558 to 1815	Barrington	1654 to 1812
Isle Brewers	1705 to 1812	Shepton Beauchamp	1558 to 1812
Beer Brocombe	1542 to 1812	Buckland St. Mary	1538 to 1812
Ilton	1642 to 1811	Wraxall	1562 to 1812
Whitestaunton	1606 to 1811	Buckington	1685 to 1812
Stocklinch Magdalen	1712 to 1776	Swell	1559 to 1812
Stocklinch Ottersay	1558 to 1812		

Volume 5

Crewkerne	1559 to 1812	Fivehead	1656 to 1812
Swell	1713 to 1754	Kingsbury Episcopi	1557 to 1812

Volume 6

Aisbolt	1654 to 1812	Otterhampton	1658 to 1749
Broomfield	1630 to 1812	Overstowey	1558 to 1812
Charlynch	1745 to 1779	Stockland Gaunte	1538 to 1807

APPENDIX G CONTINUED

Dodington	1538 to 1805	Cannington	1559 to 1812
Durleigh	1683 to 1807	Spaxton	1558 to 1812
Enmore	1653 to 1812		

Volume 7

Angorsleigh	1693 to 1812	Thurlbear	1700 to 1812
Pitminster	1542 to 1812	Trull	1671 to 1744
Corfe	1687 to 1812	Creech St. Michael	1665 to 1814
Orchard Portman	1538 to 1812	Bradford	1558 to 1812
Stoke ST. Mary	1679 to 1812		

Volume 8

Hill Farrance	1701 to 1812	Cothelstone	1664 to 1812
Heathfield	1700 to 1812	Ash Priors	1700 to 1812
Therne Faulcon	1720 to 1812	Norton Fitzwarren	1565 to 1812
West Monkton	1710 to 1812	Chedden Fitzpaine	1559 to 1812
Huishton	1679 to 1812	Langford Budville	1607 to 1812
West Buckland	1538 to 1812	Nynehead	1670 to 1812

Volume 9

Taunton St. Mary Magdalene	1558 to 1728

Volume 10

Taunton		Bishop's Hull	1562- to 1812
St. Mary Magdalene	1728 to 1812	Halse	1559 to 1812

Volume 11

Wellington	1683 to 1812	Otterford	1588 to 1812
Ashbrittle	1663 to 1812	Sampford Arundel	1698 to 1812
Runnington	1686 to 1812	Thorne St. Margaret	1721 to 1812

Volume 12

Stogursey	1595 to 1812	Kilve	1638 to 1812
Nether Stowey	1645 to 1812	Crewcombe	1641 to 1812
E. Quantoxhead	1654 to 1812	Thurloxton	1559 to 1812
Fiddington	1706 to 1812	Stringston	1634 to 1812
Holford	1558 to 1812	Kilton	1683 to 1812
Goathurst	1539 to 1812	Lilatock	1661 to 1812
Cheazey	1558 to 1812		

Volume 13

Staple Fitzpaine & Bickenhall	1682 to 1812	Hinton St. George	1632 to 1837
Lopen	1732 to 1812	Ilminster	1662 to 1811

Whitelackington	1695 to 1837	Milverton	1538 to 1837

Volume 14

Combe St. Nicholas	1678 to 1812	Kilmington	1582 to 1837
West Hagborough	1565 to 1812	East Pennard	1608 to 1812
Isle Abbotts	1582 to 1837	Midsomer Lorton	1701 to 1837
Hittisford	1695 to 1812	Weston-super-Mar	1682 to 1837

Volume 15

Taunton, St. James	1610 to 1837

Parish of Aller:
October 6, 1598, John COATE and Margaret Squar. Item 1
November 21, 1809, William COATE, bachelor, and Nancy Coggan, spinster, both of Aller. Item 2

Parish of High Ham:
Dec. 14, 1668, Stephen Man, Rector of Curry Rivel and Joan COAT. Item 3
June 19, 1741 John COATE of Middlezey & Mary Dolman of High Ham. Item 4

Parish of Muchelney:
1707, Henry COATE and Ruth Hewlett, married at Huish. Item 5
March 17, 1730, Jno. Worthey and Mary COAT. Item 6
May 4, 1769, John COATE and Betty Sherrad, Spinster. Item 7
June 21, 1773, William COATE, widower of Longport and Grace Bishop, widow.

Item 8
July 28, 1809, Thomas COAT, bachelor, and Mary Coggan, spinster. Item 9
Nov. 2, 1807 Thomas Sawtell, widower and Elizabeth COAT. Item 10
May 15, 1809, John COAT, bachelor, and Charlotte Lewis, spinster Item 11
Oct. 20, 1812, George Gooding, bachelor, and Charlotte COTE widow Item 12

Parish of Langport:
Sept. 9, 1764, Robert Hartland and Sarah COATE. Item 13
July 5, 1790, John COATE, bachelor and Ann Lock, spinster. Item 14
June 24, 1791, Henry COATE, widower,and Betty Hutchfield. Item 15
May 15, 1809, John COAT, bachelor, and Charlotte Lewis, spinster. Item16
(this is duplicate of item 11 evidently was recorded in both parishes)
Oct. 26, 1812, George Gooding, bachelor and Charlotte COTE, widow. Item17
(duplicate of item 12)

Parish of Pitney:
June 24, 1651, Marmaduke(5) COATE & Ann Lock, both of Curry Rivel. Item18
June 27, 1670 Francis Chard & Elizabeth COATE, both of Moorland Parish, North Petherton Item 19

APPENDIX G CONTINUED

Parish of Somerton:
June, 1774, George Harris & Rachel COATES, Item 20

Parish of North Curry
June 19, 1595, John Dighte and Marye COTE. Item 21
December 25, 1769, James COATE of Lyng & Ann Appelbee Item 22

Parish of Martock:
July 27, 1628, John COTE and Julian Stone Item 23

Parish of Drayton:
October 6, 1601 Marmaduke(2) COATE & Philippe Buffine Item 24
June 7, 1613, John Pulmore and Marye COTTE
Item 25
September 2, 1616, William Burrowe and Catherine COATE Item 26
November 5, 1633, George Tailor and Frances COATE Item 27
April 28, 1656, Henry COATE & Joane Combstock Item 28
April 28, 1656, William COATE, son of Henry COATE, and Dorothy Holford.
Item 29
May 24, 1664, John Wiseman and Edith COATE. Item 30
August 27, 1666, John Prigg and Mary COATE. Item 31
June 9, 1670, Henry COATE and Elizabeth Herron. Item 32
December 30, 1764, William Donne, yeoman, and Anne COATE. Item 33
October 30, 1775, John COATE, bachelor, blacksmith and Ann Fry spinster, a minor, with consent of Joan Fry, her mother. Item 34
August 13, 1727, William COTTE, bachelor of Langport
and Asenath Cloud, spinster. Item 35
June 9, 1801, Joseph Harrod, bachelor of Muchelney, and
Elizabeth COATE, spinster. Item 36

Parish of Curry Rivel:
October 19, 1654, John Podger, son of John Podger of Hambridge Curry Rivel, and Elizabeth COATE, daughter of Henry COATE the elder of Burton in the Parish of Drayton,
Witnesses, John Podger, Middleny, Henry Norris. Item 37
June 25, 1655, Marmaduke(7) COATE Joane Woodborne, daughter of John Woodborne, Witnesses, Marmaduke Podger, Henry Norris. Item 38
August 3, 1675, John Edwards and Mary COATE of Burton. Item 39
February 20, 1706, Thomas Cook of Pitney and Mary COAT. Item 40
September 23, 1715, Henry COATE and Mary Bartlett Item 41

November 22, 1729, William Davage of Langport & Mary COATE. Item 42
(should this be Savage? MHP)
April 18, 1731, Richard Jeans of Long Sutton and Sarah COATE. Item 43
January 1, 1732, Bernard Angier & Ruth COATE, both of Muchelney. Item 44
June 6, 1738, John COATE, and Mary Cloud, both of Drayton. Item 45
March, 1, 1739, Jacob COAT and Elizabeth Webb of Langport. Item 46
Nov.5, 1742, Aaron COAT & Elizabeth Taylor of Stoke St. Gregory Item 47
Jan. 6, 1746, William COATE & Mary Atwell, both of Drayton. Item 48
March 25, 1753, Thomas Seagar of Langport & Elizabeth COATE. Item 49
Sept. 23, 1804, John COATE, widower of Langport, printer, and Mary Parley, spinster. Item 50
Feb. 10, 1807, John COATE, bachelor, of Drayton and Sarah Hooper, spinster. Item 51

Parish of Swell:
November 7, 1621, Henry Penny and Mary COATE Item 52
November 19, 1704, William COATE and Elizabeth Nurton, both of Curry Rivel. Item 53
September, 6, 1796, John COATE of Aller and Ann Cribb. Item 54

Parish of Crewkerne:
October 21, 1588, William COATE and Florence Meringe Item 55

Parish of Kingsbury, Episcopi:
1584, John Parker and Isabel COTE. Item 56
November 22, 1585, Richard Rooke and Edethe COTE. Item 57
1696, Richard Wellmant and Elizabeth COATE, "as reported" Item 58

Parish of St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton.
November 1, 1665, John COATE and Mary Smith. Item 59
March 9, 1702, Marmaduke(20) COATE of North Petherton and Sarah Strenge of Curry Rivel, license. Item 60
Sept. 4, 1719, Robert Boyer and Mary COAT of North Petherton License. Item 61

Parish of Goathurst:
November 26, 1581, Thomas Davy and Jane COUTS. Item 62
July 30, 1710, Walter COAT and Christian Lee of Weston Zeyland Item 63

Parish of St. James, Taunton.
May 18, 1725, William COATE of North Petherton, and Joan Lynham of Goathurst, license. Item 64
November 27, 1727, Francis Kidner and Christian COAT, both of North Petherton, license. Item 65

APPENDIX H

Filed in the District Registry Court, Exeter, Devonshire, England. The Taunton Registry has been closed & all records are now in the Probate Registry in Exeter, Devonshire. Dates shown are those on which wills were proved or filed. Unless otherwise shown, places mentioned are all in Somerset County. "A" indicates that abstract of will is shown hereafter. All persons in the following list bore the surname COATE, unless another surname is shown.

John	Drayton	1621 A	Marmaduke	Curry Rivel	1624 A
Thomas	N. Petherton	1628 A	Marie	Curry Rivel	1631 A
Christopher	Drayton	1636 A	Marmaduke	Curry Rivel	1642 A
Henry	Curry Rivel	1663 A	Elizabeth	N. Petherton	1669 A
Mary	Ille Abbotts	1683 A	Marmaduke	Curry Rivel	1687 A
John	Curry Rivel	1692 A	Walter Cote	N. Petherton	1703 A
Elizabeth	Curry Rivel	1713 A	William	Curry Rivel	1716 A
Philip	Isle Abbotts	1727 A	Marmaduke	N. Petherton	1728 A
Thomas	Curry Rivel	1734 A	Thomas	N. Petherton	1770
Ann	N. Petherton	1779	William	Drayton	1781
Abel	N. Petherton	1792	Jane	N. Petherton	1815
John Senior	Drayton	1825	Henry	N. Petherton	1825
Jane	N. Petherton	1827	Thomas	N. Petherton	1832
Ann	Drayton	1836	Henry	Drayton	1857
Thomas	Langport	1861	Robert Stoke	St Gregory	1865
George	N. Curry	1870	George	N. Curry	1873
Ivan Stoke,	St. Gregory	1874	Richard House	Stoke, St. Gregory	1880
George	N. Petherton	1881	Elizabeth	Muchelney	1884
William Kingsbury	Episcopi	1885	John Cristock	N.Petherton	1888
John	N. Petherton	1889	William	Combe St. Nicholas	1906
Walter Kingsbury	Episcopi	1909	Daniel	N. Curry	1910
James	Chard	1917			

John COATE OF DRAYTON: 1621

By the will dated 16th October 1621, John COATE of Drayton gave unto his daughter Marye a legacy, and to his son Henry some household goods, and the rest of his goods and chattels to his wife who he appointed Sole executrix of his will. (Will does not mention name of his wife) Will proven at Taunton, November 1621 Item 1

MARMADUKE(1) COATE OF CURRY RIVEL 1624

Will of Marmaduke(1) COATE of Curry Revel dated 4th March 1607. He gave unto his son William COATE a legacy. He gave unto John COATE & Joane COATE, "my son's children", legacies. He gave unto Thomas COATE, his son, a legacy. He gave unto Henry COATE, his son, common of pasture in Bindiche together with common of Estones in the same Bindiche "to have and to hold to the said Henry COATE for and during the residue of the term of Four score years yet to come determinable upon the lives of William COATE, Thomas COATE and said Henry COATE. He gave to Rachel COATE his oldest daughter a legacy. He gave unto Mary COATE his daughter a legacy and gave the residue of his goods and chattels to his wife, Mary COATE, who is made his sole executrix. Will proved at Taunton, 1624. Item 2

THOMAS COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON 1628

Will of Thomas COATE of North Petherton, Diocese of Bath and Wells. Buried at North Petherton. "I give to Mary, my eldest daughter, 50 pounds when 18 years of age". My daughter Joane 40 pounds when 18 years of age. My daughter Elizabeth 40 pounds when 18 years of age. All the rest I give unto Jane, my wife, whom I make my executrix. My brother John Woodborne and my cousin Simon Reepe to be my overseers of my will". Dated July 20, 1626 in presence of John Goodine, George T. Wills and Robert Tyler. the mark of Thomas COATE (x) Proved Taunton 8th August 1628. Item 3

MARIE COATE OF CURRY RIVEL: 1631

Marie COATE of Curry Rivel in the County of Somerset, Widow by her will dated the 2nd November 1626, gave as follows: To her son William COATE, 6d, To William COATE's 4 children, 6d, To her son Thomas COATE, 6d, To his 3 children, 4d, To her daughter Rachel German, 6d, To her 3 grand children, 4d, To John Woodborne's 3 children, 4d, To Henry COATE's 5 children, 6d, To Mary Woodborne, daughter of John Woodborne, one feather bed, one coverlet and pair of blankets. To John Woodborne the son of John Woodborne the bedstead which she lay on. To the same John her best Crock. To Joane Woodborne, daughter of John Woodborne, "the second brass pan". To her son Henry COATE, her pair of blankets and her best bolster. To the same Henry COATE her chest in the hall and after his decease to his son Marmaduke(4) COATE. To her kinswoman, Alice Skinner, 1 Flock Bed. The rest of her goods after payment of debts she gave to John Woodborne and Henry COATE and appointed them executors. Witnesses: Roger Cole and William Sawble, Wm. Sawellysis X Mark. Item 4

CHRISTOPHER COATE OF DRAYTON: 1638

Christopher COATE of Drayton in the County of Somerset by his will dated the 17th day of May 1636 gave: To his daughter Mary Palmer one shilling. To his daughter Catherine Burrough one shilling. To John Cope, son of Daniel Cope, his "bedsteads and to have him" after the death of his wife. To Mary Cope, the

daughter of Daniel Cope, "his brass hanging Candle stick, she to have him" after the death of his wife. To Roger Cope the younger, one shilling. The rest of his goods he gave to his wife Catherine COATE and appointed her Executrix. (Index shows will proved 1636). Item 5

MARMADUKE(3) COATE OF BURTON 1642
Will of Marmaduke(3) COATE of Burton in the parish of Drayton, Somerset, dated 30th day of September, 1641. He gave legacies to his daughter Marie, his daughter Frances and his son William COATE. All the rest of his goods and chattels he gave to his son Samuel COATE who he made his sole executor. Will proved, Taunton, 1642. Item 6

HENRY COATE OF HAMBRIDGE: 1663
Henry COATE of Hambridge in the Parish of Curry Rivel within the County of Somerset, Yeoman, by his will gave: To his son Henry "wearing apparel and one pair of boots and 20 pounds. To his son John "four score pounds and one bedstead over the entry and my best feather bed with one pair of sheets. one pair of blankets and cover bed and two bolsters there unto belonging": and several other articles of furniture, etc. Unto his daughter Rachel 10 shillings, Unto his daughter Mary 10 shilling, Unto Jane Counsell his grandchild, 8 pounds, Unto William Sugge, John Perry, Henry Perry, John Jermane, Jonathan COATE, Mary COATE, Elizabeth COATE, Mary Sugge, and Edith COATE, my grand children, twenty shillings apiece. Unto Jane Rowsewell his grandchild one shilling. The rest of his goods and chattels he gave to his son Marmaduke(4) who he made sole Executor of his will. Dated 8th day of August 1661. Will proved January 1663 at Taunton. Item 7

ELIZABETH COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON: 1669
"That on or about 15th day of April 1669 Elizabeth COATE of North Petherton, Somerset, Spinster, etc. Unto her sister-in-law Elizabeth, etc. Unto Thomas Tyler her sister's son etc. Unto her sister Patience, her two children, etc. (son & daughter of her brother Richard COATE). All the rest unto William COATE and Elizabeth COATE, the deceased, etc. Witnesses: Bridgett Hackerell, Sarah Webb. Proven Taunton 29th day January 1669. Item 8

MARY COATE OF ISLE ABBOTTS: 1683
Will dated the 6th day of October, 1680. Mary COATE of Isle Abbotts in the County of Somerset. "I give unto my son Samuel COATE, etc. "My son Phillip COATE be my executor. Signed Mary COATE in the presence of Matthew Stroud and John Pitts. Proven Taunton 6th July 1683. Item 9

MARMADUKE(4) COATE OF CURRY RIVEL: 1687
Will of Marmaduke(4) COATE of Curry Rivel, dated 1st day of September 1685. He gave legacies to his sons Marmaduke(11) COATE and William and to his

daughters, Edith, Mary, Jane, Elizabeth, and Ann. The rest of his goods and chattels he gave to his wife Edith, who he made sole Executrix of his will.(One daughter named Hanna died in his lifetime). Will proven Taunton 1687.

Item 10

JOHN COATE OF CURRY RIVEL: 1692

Will dated 15th day of January 1686, of John COATE of the Parish of Curry Rivel in the County of Somerset, Yeoman. "my will is that if Frances COATE my now wife shall be with child at the time of my decease, I give and bequeath unto the child, be it male of female, all my lands, goods, etc. but if otherwise, I give as followeth; "I give ten pounds to buy a Silver Flagon or Tankard for the Sacrament of the Lords Supper in the Parish Church of Curry Rivel. "I give unto the four eldest children of my Cousin Mary Prigg of the parish of Drayton the sum of ten pounds(by) Fifth shillings each of them and to be put to increase by my Executer until they shall attain the age of one and twenty years or marriage. I give unto Marmaduke(18-27) COATE oldest son of my cousin William COATE, my four acres of land lying in Middlemoore, and to his heirs forever. I give unto John COATE the eldest son of Marmaduke(19) COATE,(p136) all my lands at Wiletowne in the parish of Curry Rivel aforesaid and to his heirs forever, provided nevertheless that if the said John COATE shall die without male issue, then to remain to his brother William COATE, and if he die both without male issue, them it shall return back to the eldest son of my cousin William COATE and to his heirs forever. All the rest of my goods, and chattels not before given I give and bequeath unto my wife, Frances COATE, whom I do make my whole and sole executrix of this my last will and testament provided the indoor goods shall always remain unto the Ancient lands at Wiletowne". Will proven Taunton 28th January 1692. Item 11

WALTER COATE(COTE) OF NORTH PETHERTON: 1703

The 29th day of September 1702. "I Walter COATE of North Petherton, Somerset, Husbandman, give unto my daughter Mary now the wife of John Godfry", etc. He also left legacies to his daughters Elizabeth, Hannah, and Anne, to be paid when 21 years of age. "All the rest to my wife Elizabeth COATE whom I make my sole executrix. The mark of Walter X COATE. I.M. Seal. Signed in the presence of Herbert Mitchell, Henry Aish, John Moggridge. Proved Taunton 2nd Oct. 1703 by the Executrix. Item 12

ELIZABETH COATE OF CURRY RIVEL: 1713

Will of Elizabeth COATE of Curry Rivel in the County of Somerset, Spinster. By her will dated the 14th day of May 1713, she gave: To her brother John COATE 20 pounds, her best mare and her brewing vat, which was her father's; also three pewter platters which were her brother John's and two of them which were her brother William's. Also she gave to him another pewter platter which was marked with "M.C." . In all "four platters and pair of canvas gloves"; her bacon rack; her brake and her bran houses. To her kinswoman Elizabeth Andrews,

daughter of George Andrews and Mary his wife, the sum of twenty pounds. All the rest of her goods, chattels, etc. she bequeathed to Mary Andrews her sister, wife of George Andrews whom she thereby appointed sole Executrix of this her last will subject to the payment of her debts. Witnesses by Thomas Crofts, Thomas Sattell and John Mariot. Item 13

WILLIAM COATE OF CURRY RIVEL: 1716
"I William COATE, of Curry Rivel, Somerset, Yeoman" etc. made bequests: His son William COATE; His son John COATE; His son Henry COATE; His son Thomas COATE; His son Robert COATE; His son Jeffery COATE; His son Jacob COATE; His son Marmaduke(27) COATE; His daughter Elizabeth COATE; His daughter Joan COATE; His daughter Mary COATE; His daughter Sarah COATE; All the rest of my lands, etc. not yet given I give the same unto Elizabeth COATE, my wife so long as she shall keep herself in my name unmarried. In case of remarriage the same shall go to such children as I have borne equally, share and share alike. "And I appoint Elizabeth my wife to be my executrix. Dated 3rd October 1716. William COATE, (seal) Witnesses: James Hurd, John Richfield Thomas Crofts. Proved Taunton 22nd October 1716 by the Executrix. Item 14

PHILIP COATE OF ISLE ABBOTT: 1727
Will of Philip COATE of Isle Abbott, Somerset, Yeoman. "I give to Jane Wiseman(wife of John Wiseman) etc. during her life out of my lands and tenements lying in Isle Brewere in the County of Somerset". "I give unto my kinsman James Paul, etc. to be paid him by my Executrix to set up his trade as a Blacksmith, etc. All the rest of my goods I give unto Samuel Prigg of Barrington, Somerset, etc. also to the said Samuel Prigg his heirs and assigns, forever, all other my fee simple lands and tenements lying in Isle Brewere and elsewhere whom I do make my sole Executor. Date 31st May 1727. The mark of Philip COATE(x). Seal in the presence of Samuel Layver, Samuel William Compton, and Nathaniel Moore. Proved Taunton, 18th November 1727, by Samuelis Prigg. Item 15

MARMADUKE(20) COATE OF NORTH PETHERTON 1728
"I Marmaduke(20) COATE of North Petherton, Somerset, Yeoman, give unto all my children now living, etc. I give unto my son-in-law Robert Bowyer, etc. I give unto my wife all the rents and profits of my estate after my decease and my household goods, until such time as my two grandchildren Elizabeth COATE and Marmaduke(30) COATE, daughter and son of my son Daniel COATE shall attain 21 but in case the said Elizabeth and Marmaduke or either of them shall not live to attain 21 then I give unto my wife all that my home tenement called Babbs and 8 acres of meadow purchased by me of Morgan Clarke, etc. I give the same unto my Grandson Marmaduke(22) COATE, son of Marmaduke(21) COATE of Wilstock, etc. I appoint my wife Sarah COATE, Executrix. Dated 25th February

1726. Signed Marmaduke(20) COATE seal Unicorn, in presence of Jno. Morley and Jere'ah Dowdney. Proved 7th Oct. 1728 by Sarah COATE the Relict. Item 16

THOMAS COATE OF CURRY RIVEL: 1734

The will of Thomas COATE of Week Parham in the Parish of Curry Rivel, Somerset, Yeoman, made this 23rd day of August, 1734. "I give unto Hester my loving wife, etc. All the rest I give unto my daughter Hester whom I appoint sole executrix and desire and appoint my brother John COATE and my said wife guardians for my said daughter during her minority. Singed Thomas COAT in the presence of J. Worry. Richard Worthy. Proved Taunton 15th February 1734, by Hester COATE, widow of testator and Executrix in Trust. Item 17

APPENDIX I

DWELLY'S PARISH RECORDS

Somerset County, England North Petherton - Baptisms

Parentheses inserted by ESP - not a part of the original records.

(Parents not shown)

William COATE*****May 16, 1602 Item 1

(Willi COATE)

Elizabeth f. William COATE******September 1605

Cresset f. William COATE******July 24, 1608 Item 2

(Thomas COATE)

William s. of Thomas COATE***August 18, 1616

Mary d. of Thomas COATE***October 12, 1617

Joan d. of Thomas COATE***November 15, 1620

Elizabeth d. of Thomas COATE***April 10, 1623

Elizabeth d. of Thomas COATE***December 12, 1624 Item 3

(William COATE & Elizabeth)

Edward s. of William COATE****March 7, 1629

Richard s. of William COATE & Elizabeth his wife****May 11, 1634

Sarah d. of William COATE & Elizabeth********November 1635

Katherine d. of William COATE & Elizabeth*********November 1637

Patience f. William COATE & Elizabeth*March 1638

Elizabeth f. William COATE & Elizabeth***August 27, 1643

William f. William COATE & Elizabeth***November 17, 1644

Elizabeth d. William COAT & Elizabeth*******December 5, 1648 Item 4

(Leonard COAT and Katherine)

Walter s. of Leonard COAT & Katherine*********October 22, 1637

Mary f. Leonard COAT & Katherine*********April 1641

Michael f. (?)Leon. & Kat.***June 22, 1645

Joan d. Leonard COAT & Katherine*********July 2, 1648

Leonard s. of Leonard COATE**February 26, 1652 Item 5

(William COAT and Mary)

Mary f. Wm COAT & Mary****August 16, 1646 Item 6

(William COATE)

Eliz. d. William COATE*****June 15, 1668

Elizabeth d. William COATE****December 27, 1671 Item 7

(Walter COATE) DOB 22 Oct 1637

John s. Walter COATE******April 1664

Alice d. Walter COATE******July 22, 1665
Sarah d. Walter COATE******June 23. 1667
John s. Walter COATE******November 19, 1669
Walter s. Walter COATE******October 31, 1670
Mary d. Walter COATE******April 8, 1672
Joane d. Walter COATE******December 1676
Joan d. Walter COATE******August 20, 1686 Item 8
(Richard COATE)
William s. Richard COATE*****September 18, 1665 Item 9
(Marmaduke(8-9) COATE)
Ann d. Marmaduke COATE*****January 12 1677
John s. Marmaduke COATE***November 29, 1679
Daniel s. Marmaduke COATE*******October 19, 1684
Thomas s. Marmaduke COATE******April 17, 1687
Mary d. Marmaduke COATE******November 5, 1685 Item 10
(William COATE)
Richard s. William COATE********September 22, 1688 Item 11
(William Cote and Elizabeth)
William s. of William Cote & Elizabeth**1693
Joan d. of William Cote & Elizabeth**April 23, 1696
Elizabeth d. of William Cote & Elizabeth**December 5, 1698
Elizabeth d. of William Cote & Elizabeth**March 15, 1699
Joan d. of William Cote & Elizabeth**August 20, 1702
Cristian d. of William Cote & Elizabeth**February 3, 1704
Eleanor d. of William Cote & Elizabeth**December 13, 1707 Item 12
(Walter Cote and Elizabeth)
Ann d. of Walter Cote & Eliz**November 23, 1698 Item 13
(William Cote and Joan Belley)
Marmaduke( )s. of William Cote &
Joan Belley**********December 27, 1698 Item 14
(Walter Cote & Cristian)
Walter s. of Walter Cote &
Cristian**********May 3, 1711 Item 15
(Marmaduke(17) and Salhijah)
Marmaduke(25)s. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**August 14, 1700
John s. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**December 31, 1703
Salhijah d. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**January 23, 1705
Daniel s. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**July 2, 1708
Daniel s. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**September 23, 1710
Tho: s. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**March 20, 1712
Salhijah d. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**August 26, 1715
Mary d. of Marm: Coate & Salhijah**May 16, 1718 Item 16
(William COATE and Sarah)
Mary d. of William COATE & Sarah**April 1, 1721

William s. of William COATE & Sarah**
and
Betty TWINS d. **********March 12, 1722 Item 17
(Marmaduke(25-26) Elizabeth)
Marmaduke(33)s. of Marmaduke(25-26) COATE
and Elizabeth**********February 9, 1721
William s. of Marmaduke(25-26) COATE
and Elizabeth**********May 26, 1723 Item 18
(Daniel COATE and Joan)
Marmaduke(34)s. of Daniel COATE & Joan**February 26, 1724
Daniel s. of Daniel COATE & Joan**July 3, 1726 Item 19
(Elizabeth COATE pat: incognito)
Thomas s. of Elizabeth COATE pat: incog**July 12, 1730
Sarah d. of Elizabeth COATE pat: incog**October 26, 1735 Item 20
(William COATE & Joane)
Thomas s. of William COATE & Joane***July 26, 1734 Item 21
(Marmaduke(32) COATE, Jr. and Elizabeth)
Thomas s. of Marmaduke(32) COATE Jr.
and Elizabeth**********November 26, 1734
John, s. of Marmaduke(32) COATE JR.
and Elizabeth**********April 4, 1738 Item 22
Thomas COATE & Jane)
Thomas s. of Thomas COATE & Jane***October 14, 1736
George s. of Thomas COATE & Jane***March 30, 1738
Jane d. of Thomas COATE & Jane***February 27, 1740 Item 23
****

NORTH PETHERTON - MARRIAGES

William COATE and Catherine Linge**June 9, 1597 Item 24
Robert Tever and Catherine COATE**May 23, 1611 Item 25
John Came and Jane COATE**June 29 1629 Item 26
Andrew Stocker and Cressett COATE** September 27, 1630 Item 27
John Blew and Katherine COATE both of this parish
I.M. Pub. bet. ******January 27, 1655
Married by Jo: Coorges****February 16, 1655 Item 28
Richard COATE and Elizabeth Thomas**May 14, 1664 Item 29
Richard Tucker and Mary COATE**January 27, 1665 Item 30
Robert Baty and Alice COATE**February 22, 1684
Item 31
John Godfry and Mary COATE***July 19, 1692 Item 32
John Godfry and Sara d. of Walter Cote both
of this parish***1692 Item 33
John Foster, Jr. and Elizabeth d. of Walter Cote
both of this parish***June 25, 1694 Item 34
George Turner and Elizabeth d. of Walter Cote
both of this parish**February 27, 1697 Item 35

Willm Cote & Joan Gooding both of this parish**Feb. 6, 1697 Item 36
Marmaduke(17) COATE of this Parish and Salhijah Kelley
of Middlesay cum bann:**July 3, 1699 Item 37
James Bradford and Elizabeth Cote both
of this parish***September 22, 1702 Item 38
Tho. Neal and Elizabeth COAT both of
this parish***January 18, 1727 Item 39
Hugh Aish and Sarah COATE*******January 9, 1732 Item 40
Thomas COATE and Jane Cristock*****January 6, 1736 Item 41
Joel Hunt and Elizabeth COATE****March 2, 1752 Item 42
John COATE and Jane COATE both of this parish
June 28-19 by lic. Wit. Thomas
COATE, Jn. Yendale.***June 28, 1767 Item 43

****

NORTH PETHERTON BURIALS

"F" entered as Funerals: "B" as Burials.

Roberte COTE	F	June 25, 1564	Item 44
John COOTE	F	January 20, 1575	Item 45
Richard COOT	F	May 15, 1593	Item 46
Elyner COTE	F	May 22, 1593	Item 47
Ann COTTE	F	August 30 1593	Item 48
Marye COTE	F	April 1, 1597	Item 49
Cresset COATE	F	March 12, 1597	Item 50
Elizabeth fil Willi COATE	F	April 9, 1607	Item 51
William COATE	F	Oct. 13, 1610	Item 52
William COATE	F	October 5, 1616	Item 53
Agnes COATE	F	March 19, 1616	Item 54
Elizabeth d. of Thomas COATT	F	June 4 1623	Item 55
Joan vx. Willi COATE	F	March 8, 1639	Item 56
Elizabeth f. Will. COATE	F	Sept. 14, 1643	Item 57
Michael f.(?) Leo: COAT	F	Dec. 10, 1646(8)	Item 58
William s. William COATE	F	March 14, 1651	Item 59
Mary vx. William COATE	F	August 1652	Item 60
William COATE	F	July 17, 1653	Item 61
Elizabeth w. of William COATE	F	August 13, 1659	Item 62
Walter s. of Walter COATE	F	April 4, 1666	Item 63
Richard COATE	F	March 22, 1668	Item 64
Elizabeth COATE	B	April 1669	Item 65
John s. Walter COAT	B	Dec. 15, 1669	Item 66
Elizabeth d. William COATE	B	Feb. 13, 1671	Item 67
William COATE	B	Oct. 30, 1671	Item 68
Joane d. Marmaduke(8) COATE	B	March 7 1675	Item 69
Joane d. Walter COATE	B	January 1676	Item 70
Mary vx. Walter COATE	B	Oct. 30, 1680	Item 71

APPENDIX I CONTINUED

Sarah	d. Marmaduke(8-9-12) COATE	B December 1683	Item 72
Samull	d. of Marmaduke(8-9) COATE	B June 8, 1684	Item 73
Ann COATE	(12-13)	B August 16, 1684	Item 74
William	s. William COATE	B Dec. 13, 1691	Item 75
Elizabeth COTE		B Dec. 18, 1698	Item 76
William COTE		B August 14, 1700	Item 77
Joan	d. of Walter COTE	B Dec. 29, 1700	Item 78
Elizabeth	w. of Marmaduke(8) COATE	B January 25, 1701	Item 79
Walter COTE	(9-12-13-14)	B Oct. 18, 1701	Item 80
John	s. of Marmaduke( ) COATE	B April 16, 1704	Item 81
Salhijah COTE		B Feb. 24, 1705	Item 82
Daniel COTE		B Dec. 21. 1707	Item 83
Elizabeth COTE		B Feb. 20, 1707	Item 84
Joan COTE		B Feb. 20 1707	Item 85
Ann COTE		B May 8, 1709	Item 86
Walter COTE		B Feb. 7, 1709	Item 87
John COTE		B August 1, 1714	Item 88
Alice COATE	widow	B Nov. 2, 1715	Item 89
Tho: COATE	s. of Marmaduke( ) Senr.	B April 12, 1719	Item 90
Sarah	d. of Marmaduke( ) Senr.	B Feb. 25, 1722	Item 91
Sarah COATE		B March 22, 1722	Item 92
William COATE		B July 14, 1722	Item 93
Marmaduke(8-9-12-13-14-15) COAT		B August 21, 1726	Item 94
William COAT		B August 6, 1727	Item 95
William COAT		B Dec. 31, 1727	Item 96
Marmaduke( ) COAT		B August 3, 1728	Item 97
Thomas COATE	Pat: incog:	B Feb. 28, 1730	Item 98
Elizabeth COATE		B May 23, 1736	Item 99
Marmaduke(16-17) COATE Jr.		B May 1, 1737	Item 100
Jane COATE		B Nov. 1, 1741	Item 101
Sarah COATE		B April 3, 1743	Item 102
Marmaduke(17-31) COATE		B April 3, 1744	Item 103
Jane COATE		B Feb. 17, 1744	Item 104
Salhijah COAT		B May 7, 1746	Item 105
Thomas COATE		B August 11, 1747	Item 106
Mary COATE		B Dec. 31, 1753	Item 107
William COATE		B Jan. 28, 1769	Item 108
Elizabeth COATE		B Feb. 6, 1773	Item 109
Jane COATE		B June 21, 1777	Item 110
Ann COATE		B June 4, 1779	Item 111
Jane COATE		B Nov. 24, 1787	Item 112

APPENDIX I CONTINUED
DRAYTON CHRISTENING

(John COTTE)

John	s. of John COTTE	December 9, 1599	Item 113

DRAYTON BURIALS

John COTE	s. of John COTE	B Dec. 22, 1599	Item 114

ISLE ABBOTTS MARRIAGES

Christopher COTE and Alice Hopkins, widow**	August 20, 1594	Item 115
Samuel COATS and Elizabeth Ilett ********	1679	Item 116
George Hutchins and Mary COTE*********	November 28, 1646	Item 117
Samuel COATS and Elizabeth Ham**********	October 30, 1679	Item 118

ALLER MARRIAGES

John COATE and Margarye Piner**********	October 5, 1598	Item 119

****

APPENDIX J

MARMADUKE COATE

For more than 350 years and through at least a dozen generations the Christian name Marmaduke has been a favorite in the COATE family and has been carried by some of the most prominent members of the family, both in England and America. During that period there has been no time when there was not at least one member of the family bearing the name Marmaduke COATE.

During the 100 years starting about the year 1615, more than a dozen members of the family were christened Marmaduke although the name was rarely used in other Somerset families. In fact, the writer has found, in his search of Somersetshire records over a period of almost two hundred years, the record of but one individual named Marmaduke in other Somerset families he being Marmaduke Podger, a witness of the marriage of Marmaduke COATE and Joan Woodborne, June 25, 1655. In Somersetshire, at least, the name Marmaduke was largely confined to members of the COATE Family.

The writer can offer no explanation of this remarkable reference for, and persistence of, the name. It is possible, of course, that the adoption of the name Marmaduke as a family name was to honor the memory of an unrecorded Marmaduke COATE who lived prior to the 17th century. But no such individual has been found by the writer, the most prominent person named Marmaduke being Marmaduke COATE of Hambridge whose steadfast adherence to Quaker principals in spite of bitter persecution made him an outstanding figure in Somerset Quaker circles during the twenty years preceding his death in 1687. But at least a half a dozen members of the family were christened Marmaduke COATE before he gained prominence. The name Marmaduke was not confined to those bearing the surname COATE but was carried into distaff branches of the family, particularly during the 18th and 19th centuries. For example, Isaac Cooper and his wife, Hannah, daughter of Marmaduke(11) COATE, had a son named Marmaduke Cooper. He married Mary Jones and all their children died young or unmarried except their daughter Margaret who married Israel Cope. Israel and Margaret Cope's son was named Marmaduke and he married Sarah Wister. Marmaduke and Sarah Cope were the parents of two daughters, one of whom Margaret, married Anthony Kimber and they were the parents of a son, Marmaduke Kimber who died unmarried.(Appendix S)

The origin of the name Marmaduke is not known. In her "Dictionary of Given Names", Flora Haines Loughead states that Marmaduke is of Celtic origin with the meaning "Leader at Sea" or possibly an Anglo-Saxon derivation, meaning "Great Noble". Charlotte M. Yonge in her "History of Christian Names" states that the name Marmaduke first appeared among the chivalry of England about the 13th century and that is a sea name.

The following list of those who bore the name Marmaduke COATE is no doubt incomplete as the writer has made little effort to trace COATE family history in England after the establishment of the family in America early in the

18th century, but it shows the persistence of the use of the name from the latter part of the 16th century to the present day. There are, almost certainly, some duplications in the list, that is the same individual may be listed twice but, allowing for all possible duplications, there have been at least 25 members of the COATE family who bore the name over a period of over 350 years during which there has never been a time when at least one member of the family did not bear the name Marmaduke.

****

MARMADUKE COATE

1. MARMADUKE(1) COATE of Curry Rivel, husband of Mary: his will was proved in 1624. (H-2)

2. MARMADUKE(2) COATE who married Phillippe Buffine at Drayton, October 6, 1601.(G-24)(Possibly the same individual as Marmaduke(3) COATE.

3. MARMADUKE(3) COATE of Burton, Parish of Drayton whose will was proven in 1642.(H-6)

4. MARMADUKE(4) COATE of Hambridge, Parish of Curry Rivel, son of Henry COATE and husband of Edith.(H-7)

5. MARMADUKE(5) COATE of Curry Rivel who married Ann Lock June 24, 1651.(G-18)(Possible the same persons as Marmaduke(4) COATE.

6. MARMADUKE(6) COATE of Hambridge, Parish of Curry Rivel, who married Mary Prigge, April 17, 1654.(E-2)(May have been the same person as Marmaduke(4) COATE or, possibly, Marmaduke(5) COATE.

7. MARMADUKE(7) COATE who married Joane Woodborne June 25, 1655. (G-38)(Possibly the same person as Marmaduke(4) COATE or Marmaduke(5) COATE. Parish of Curry Rivel.

8. MARMADUKE(8) COATE of North Petherton whose daughter Joane was buried at North Petherton March 7, 1675(I-69).(May have been the same individual as Marmaduke(7) COATE and, more probably, the same as Marmaduke(9) COATE.

9. MARMADUKE(9) COATE of North Petherton whose five children were christened at North Petherton between the years 1677 and 1685.(I-10)

10. MARMADUKE(10) COATE who was born in 1652.(E-1)(May have been the same person as Marmaduke(8)(9)or(11).

11. MARMADUKE(11) COATE of Hambridge, Parish of Curry Rivel, son of

Marmaduke(4) COATE and husband of Ann (Pole)(H-10).

12. MARMADUKE(12) COATE of North Petherton whose daughter Sarah was buried at North Petherton December 18, 1683.(I-72)(Probably same person as Marmaduke(9) COATE.

13. MARMADUKE(13) COATE of North Petherton whose daughter Samull was buried at North Petherton June 8, 1684.(I-73)(Probably same person as Marmaduke(12) COATE and possibly as Marmaduke(9) COATE.

14. MARMADUKE(14) COATE of North Petherton whose wife Elizabeth was buried at North Petherton January 25, 1701.(I-79)(Possibly same person as Marmaduke(9) COATE and probably same as Marmaduke(12)(13) COATE.

15. MARMADUKE(15) COATE of North Petherton who was buried at North Petherton August 21, 1726.(I-94)(Probably same as Marmaduke(9) COATE and possibly Marmaduke(12)(13)(14).

16. MARMADUKE(16) COATE Jr.of North Petherton who was buried at North Petherton May 1, 1737.(I-100).(Possibly same person as Marmaduke(17) COATE.

17. MARMADUKE(17) COATE of North Petherton who married Salhijah Kelly, July 3, 1699, and whose eight children were christened at North Petherton between the years 1700 and 1718.(I-37,16)

18. MARMADUKE(18) COATE mentioned in the will of John COATE (H-11) dated January 15, 1686, as the "eldest son of my cousin William COATE".(Probably same person as Marmaduke(27) COATE.

19. MARMADUKE(19) COATE whose eldest son John is mentioned in the will of John COATE of Curry Rivel dated January 15, 1686(H-11).

20. MARMADUKE(20) COATE of North Petherton who married Sarah Strong, March 9, 1702 and whose will was proved October 7, 1728(H-16).

21. MARMADUKE(21) COATE of Wilstock, son of Marmaduke(20) COATE and mentioned in the will dated February 25, 1726(H-16).

22. MARMADUKE(22) COATE son of Marmaduke(21) COATE of Wilstock mentioned in the will of Marmaduke COATE(20) as "my grandson Marmaduke"(H-16).

23. MARMADUKE(23) COATE son of Marmaduke(11) COATE and Ann, born January 25, 1700 and died May 24, 1700.(B-10-40)

dated 9mo 25th day 1720. Item 33

1723 8mo 7 day Marmaduke(11) COATE granted Cert. to Great Britain. Item 34

1724 10mo 7 day Edith Newbold granted Cert.(This was after her marriage to Thomas Newbold April 1, 1724, and indicated a transfer of her Quaker membership to a meeting located closer to her new home. Probably to the Chesterfield MM. ESP) Item 35

1725 11mo 3 day M. COATE rec'd on Cert. from Great Britain. Item 36A

1727 2mo 3 day William COATE and Rebekkah Sharp appeared the second time to announce their intentions of marriage.(When was the first time? MHP) Item 36

1731 12mo 7 day William COATE appointed one of six representatives to Quarterly Meeting Item 37

1768 4mo 4 day Barzilla COATE granted Cert. to the Evesham MM to marry Item 38

1768 7mo 4 day Elizabeth COATE, wife of Barzilla, received on Cert. from Evesham MM. Item 39

1773 5mo 3 day Mary COATES, widow of John, received on Cert. from Kingwood MM. Item 40

1773 6mo 7 day John COATE & wife Mary received on Cert. from Hardwick MM dated April 1773. Item 41

1774 9mo 5 day Barzilla COATE and wife and children Hannah, William and Edith granted Cert. to Evesham MM. Item 42

****

EVESHAM MM EVESHAM, NEW JERSEY

(From letter from the Yearly Meeting of Philadelphia Department of Records, dated September 23, 1946)

1768 4mo 13 day Barzilla COATS son of William COATS,(deceased) and Rebecah, his wife, of the Township of Wellinborough and County of Burlington, in the Western Division of NJ, married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Stokes, at the Chester Meeting House (now Moorestown, NJ) Item 43

****

CHESTERFIELD MM CHESTERFIELD BURLINGTON COUNTY NJ

(As reported by the Department of Records, Yearly Meeting Philadelphia, PA. 1mo 31 day 1947)

1723 9mo 5 day Thomas Newbold of Springfield requested Cert to Burlington MM to take to wife Edith, daughter of Marmaduke(11) COATE. Item 44

1734 7mo 5 day Marmaduke(35) COATE brought a Cert. to this meeting. Item 45

1731 3mo 6 day Henry COATES and Hester(Esther) Willson, daughter of Samuel and Hester Willson, declared their intentions of marriage. Item 46

1744 8mo 4 day John COAT received on Cert. from Buckingham MM Item 47

1747 2mo 2 day Marmaduke(35) COATE granted a Certificate to the Egg Harbor N.J. MM to marry. Item 48

1753 12mo 6 day Marriage of John Gardner & Amy COATE reported orderly accomplished.
Item 49

1756 4mo 1 day Michael Newbold & Esther COAT made their 1st appearance for marriage. Item 50

1756 5mo 6 day Michael Newbold & Esther COAT made their 2nd appearance for marriage. Item 51

1756 6mo 3 day Marriage of Michael Newbold & Esther COATE reported orderly accomplished. Item 52

1761 7mo 2 day John COATE has married contrary to the good order of the society. Item 53

1762 5mo 6 day John COATE & wife brought in an acknowledgment which was read and received. Item 54

1762 6mo 5 day John COATE & wife Mary granted a Certificate to Kingwood MM. Item 55

1768 6mo 5 day Anthony Taylor's & Daniel COAT's acknowledgment published. Record does not show what Daniel COAT's acknowledgement was for, but Anthony Taylor's was for horse racing. Item 56

NEWTON MM (NOW HADDONFIELD MM)

(As reported by the Dept. of Records, Yearly Meeting PhiladelphiaPA Jan 31, 1947)

1695 1mo 3 day James COATES was present at the marriage of Joseph Nicholson of Alloways Creek and Hannah Wood of Gloucester County. Item 57

1711 1mo 27 day John COATE was present at the marriage of Daniel Mickle and Hannah Dennis, both of Newton Tsp. Item 58

UWCHLAN MONTHLY MEETING

(As reported by the Dept. of Records, Yearly Meeting Philadelphia, PA January 31, 1947)

1726 2mo 4 day James Packer, son of Phillip and Ann Packer, was born at Princetown, Middlesex County, N.J. Ann Packer was supposedly Ann COAT, married 1724. Item 59

KINGWOOD MONTHLY MEETING HUNTERDON COUNTY, N.J.

Extracts from "Records of the Kingwood MM of Friends" by James W. Moore

MARRIAGES

Where two names are given, the date is that of the 1st declaration of intention

to marry. The marriage occurred after the 2nd declaration. Where only one name is given the date is approximate.

1752 8mo 13 day Henry COATE Item 60
1753 2mo 8 day Thomas COATE & Elizabeth King Item 61
1754 12mo 12 day Henry COATE Jr. Item 62
1778 5mo 21 day Adrian Dawes, Jr. son of Adrian & Susanah Dawes of Whipping, Co. of Philadelphia, and Hannah COATE daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE of Amwell Hunterdon County. Witnesses included Thomas COATE and Mary COATE. Item 63
1780 10mo 26 day James Paxson of Salesbury, Bucks Co. PA. son of Thomas and Mary Paxson, and Amy COATE daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth COATE of the town of Amwell, Hunterdon Co. Witnesses included John COATE, William COATE, Thomas COATE & Mary COATE. Item 64
1785 11mo 13 day William COATE Item 65
1788 11mo 13 day Mary Price, formerly COATE Item 66
1792 12mo 1 day Esther Linburg, formerly COATE Item 67

WITNESSES AT WEDDINGS.

1777 10mo 16 day Thomas COATE witness at a marriage Item 68
1778 4mo 23 day Thomas COATE, Mary COATE & Hanna COATE, witnesses. Item 69
1780 12mo 11 day Mary COATE witness at a wedding Item 70

BIRTHS

Children of Adrian and Hannah (COATE) Dawes
1779 12mo 6 day Joseph
1781 4mo 3 day Francis Item 71
Children of Thomas COATE, born 1mo 8day 1717 and Elizabeth, his wife, born 4mo 12day 1729 OS.
1753 10mo 9 day Mary & Hannah, twins, Hannah lived abt. 3 weeks.
1755 6mo 12 day Hannah
1756 8mo 27 day Samuel, died young
1758 7mo 17 day Amey
1760 2mo 27 day Mercy, died 8mo 5day 1777
1763 11mo 27 day John
1765 3mo 26 day William
1767 3mo 17 day Esther
1769 7mo 4 day Abigail Item 72

MINUTES

1747 8mo 8 day Daniel Doughty granted a cert. to Chesterfield MM to marry Edith Newbold. Item 73
1757 7mo 14 day Henry COATE and sons Marmaduke(37), James, and John

APPENDIX L CONTINUED

1757 7mo 14 day Henry COATE and sons Marmaduke(37), James, and John granted a Cert. to New Garden MM North Carolina. Item 74

1763 1mo 13 day John COATE and wife received on Cert. from Chesterfield Monthly Meeting. Item 75

1765 12mo 11 day John COATE and wife (Mary) granted Cert. to the Chesterfield MM. Item 76

1788 3mo 13 day John COATE granted a Cert. to Buckingham MM Item 77

1788 4mo 10 day Elizabeth COATE, widow and daughter Abigail granted Cert. to Buckingham MM. Item 78

1788 11mo 13 day William COATE granted Cert. to Buckingham MM Item 79

MISCELLANEOUS

The township of Kingwood was formerly called Bethlehem. Item 80

Caleb Raper was clerk of the first MM in 1744 and, at the same time, Treasurer of the Quarterly Meeting. Item 81

Daniel Doughty was appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting in 1747 Item 82

Susannah, daughter of John Stevenson and Margaret(Ward) married William Newbold. Item 83

****

APPENDIX M
ABSTRACT OF WILLS - BURLINGTON COUNTY

MARMADUKE COATE *1728-9*

To William Coate, son, "All that my farm and plantations, land and appurtences thereto belonging, situated in ye Township of New Hanover and County of Burlington" ....to him and the "heirs of his body lawfully begotten and for want of such issues to be equally divided amongst his three sisters viz Mary Raper, ye now wife of Caleb Raper, Edy Newbould, ye now wife of Thomas Newbould and Hannah Cooper ye now wife of Isaac Cooper" with stipulation that his wife (ann) is "to have a homested in the said farm and plantation during her natural life." Also that she shall have ye comfit and privilidg of part of my dwelling house, orchard and garden." Item 1

To his wife Ann he bequeathed "a peece of land in Grate Brittaine containing about five or six acres with dwelling house and orchard, lately in ye possession of one James Tilley in Hambrige in ye parrish of Corivial."

To his daughter Mary Raper he left 300 pounds.
To his daughter Edeth he left his farm and plantation in the town of Springfield.
To his daughter Hannah Cooper he left "500 acres of land in Pennsylvania near to a place called White Marsh."
To his grandchildren Michael Newbould and Ann Cooper he left ten pounds each.
To Abraham Farmington of Chesterfield he left five pounds and to Peter Aaron he left five pounds.
To the Burlington Monthly Meeting he left five pounds.
All the rest of his estate he left to his wife Ann.

Will is dated "this sixth day of November 1728", Wife sole executrix. Will proved March 10, 1728-9. Witnesses: Sam Scattergood, Sam'l Cox and Thomas Scattergood.

Inventory of the Personal Estate of Marmaduke Coate: 1253 pounds, 19 shillings, 5 1/2 pence including bends, bills and book debts 679 pounds, 5 shillings, 11 1/2 pence, two negro slaves 80 pounds; made by John Schooley and Thos Scattergood. March 4, 1728-9.

ANN COATE, "WIDDOW" *1729-30* Item 2

To Marmaduke Coate, her grandchild, she left "land in England now in the occupation of James Tilley". Also a silver cup "which was formerly my husband's".
To grandson Michael Newbould 20 pounds. To Granddaughters Mary Newbould, Ann Cooper and Liddia Cooper each 20 pounds. Above to be paid to Michael Newbould at the age of 21: others at the age of 18.
To Mary Raper (her daughter) she left "a large looking lass, half a dozen cane

chairs, a set of Cablet Curtains and ten pounds.
To Edith Newbould (her daughter she left all her "household Goods which are already in her possession and ten pounds."
To kinsman John Pole 20 pounds. To Joseph Govett five pounds.
To Rebecca Coate (her daughter-in-law) two silver pounds.
To James and Mary Clothier "son and daughter of Kinsman Henry Clothier" each five pounds.
To Kinsman Mary Coate ten pounds and to her daughter Elisabeth five pounds.
To Mary Grubb five pounds, Caleb Raper ten pounds and Thomas Newbould ten pounds.

To William Coate "all other my estate".

Will is signed "Ann Coat" and is dated January 3, 1729-30.
Will proved January 28, 1729-30.
Executers: William Coate, Caleb Raper and Thomas Newbould. Witnesses: Rebeckah Warren, Mary Bray and Joseph Bray.

Inventory of the Personal Estate of Ann Coate: 1042 pounds, 13 shillings, 3 pence, including purse and apparel 64 pounds 33 shillings, a great bible and other books 4 pounds 10 shillings, a silver watch, a silver cup and eight silver spoons 50 pounds, bonds, bills and book debts 654 pounds, 11 shillings, 101/2 pence, at the home of Thomas Newbould in Springfield Township 37 pounds, at said Newbould's plantation where William Rodgers lives 25 pounds, four sheep at the home of William Biddle, at the house of William Coate in New Hanover Township in each 80 pounds, 11 shillings, 8 pence, a servant maid 10 pounds, ye other little girl 5 pounds, tow negro men 65 pounds. Made by Is. de C(o)w and Tho: Scattergood. January 24, 1729-30.

MARMADUKE COATE OF MANSFIELD TOWNSHIP *1749* Item 3
To his wife Sarah he left all of his estate until his children become of lawful age.
To his son John he left all land in the township of Mansfield.
Other bequest to "other child not now born."
Mentions "my brother John Coate."
Will dated May 7, 1749.

WILLIAM COATE, YEOMAN, OF WELLINGBOROUGH TOWNSHIP(*1749*) Item 4
Plantation to wife until son Barzilla is 21, then to sons Barzilla and Israel as tenants in common.
Plantation in Hanover Township "which was given me by my father" to sons Marmaduke and William.
Piece of meadow ground situated in the Township of Springfield near the Mount, which I purchased from Jonathan Wright, to William in case Marmaduke claims that the plantation from my father was intailed.
House and lot in the City of Burlington to son William.

Mentions loving wife and six daughters - Ann, Hannah, Rachel, Mary, Beulah and Edith "when they arrive at the age of 18 or are married".

Appoints wife and brother-in-law Joseph Noble and Cousin Richard Smith, executors. Will dated December 15, 1749. Witnesses: Thomas Buzby, Robert Hashhorne and John Buzby. Affidavit on will of "Rebecchak Coate, widow" dated March 24, 1749.

MARMADUKE COATES, YEOMAN, OF BURLINGTON COUNTY *1750* Item 5
Died intestate. Administration of Estate granted Rebecca Coates, widow, January 5, 1750. Robert Hartshorne, a lawyer, as fellow bondsman.

ISRAEL COATS OF BURLINGTON COUNTY *1780* Item 6
Died Intestate. Administration of Estate granted Barzillai Coate April 23, 1780.

BARZILLAI COATE, YEOMAN, OF CHESTER TOWNSHIP *1783* Item 6A
To daughter Edith 200 acres of land in new Hanover Township.
To son William remainder of land in new Hanover Township, 1040 acres; also dwelling and 8 acres in Chester Township.
To daughter Hannah land in Evesham, 145 acres.
Legacies to niece Mary Wright and sister-in-law Mary Wilkins, wife of John Wilkins.
Provides "if son William departs this life before he arrives at full age". Also "daughters when they arrive at 18."

Executors: brother-in-law Joseph Stokes and friend William Roberts. Will dated January 18, 1783; codicil December 30, 1785.

JOHN COATE OF SPRINGFIELD TOWNSHIP *1786* Item 6B
To Hester Earle, his niece, wife of Caleb Earle, brown mare.
"All rest of estate except only a certain bond or obligation that I have against my brother Daniel Coate which I hereby give him."

Will dated April 25, 1786. Will filed June 12, 1786.

WILLIAM COATE OF BURLINGTON COUNTY *1788* Item 7
Ward. Son of Barzillai Coate of said county, deceased. Said ward having real and personal estate, makes choice of Samuel Evans as his guardian. Fellowbondsman - Thomas Hollinshead, both of Evesham Township, said county. September 13, 1788.

THOMAS COATE OF BURLINGTON COUNTY *1791* Item 8
Died intestate. Administration of estate granted Henry Ridgway. Fellowbondsman - Oakley Hoagland, both of said county. April 18, 1791.

APPENDIX M CONTINUED
COATE REFERENCES FROM NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES

1705 - August 4 Account of estate of Deborah Smith of Burlington shows payment to Tho. Coates. Item 9
1724 - January 22, a Account of Thos. Ridgway, executor of the estate of Richard Ridgway of Springfield Township, Burlington County, shows payment to Marmaduke Coate. Will dated September 21, 1722, proved April 5, 1723. Item 10
1732 - Account of estate of John Wright of Burlington County shows payment of Wm. Coat. Item 11
1736 - Will of Edw. Barton of Mansfield mentions land adjoining Wm. Coat. Item 12
1739 - Wm. Coate witness will of Thos. Newbold of Mansfield Item 13
1741 - Wm. Coate, son-in-law, appointed executor state of Hugh SharpItem 14
1752 - June 27 - Inventory of estate of Robert Hartshorne of Burlington, attorney-at-law, mentions William Coat. Item 15
1762 - November 21 - Lindsay Coats witness, will of Benjamin Baynton of Burlington. Item 16
1774 - October 31 - John Coates made inventory under will of Isiah Shinn of New Hanover Township. Burlington County. Item 17
1777 - august 30 - John Coate witness will of Daniel Doughty of Springfield, Burlington Co. Item 18
1790 - David Coate witness and inventory taker, will of Beck of Burlington County. Item 19
1795 - Josiah Coates of Philadelphia executor estate of Edw. Brook, late now of Mansfield. Item 20

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS - HUNTERDON COUNTY

Samuel Coate, Gentlemen, of Amwell
To son John 200 acres of land next to the River Delaware.
To son Henry
To son William 100 acres of land on the hill next to the Yorark (Yoark) Road.
To son Marmaduke 20 pounds.
To son Samuel 5 pounds.
To wife three pounds per year - to be paid by son John
Mentions daughter Elizabeth.

Executors: sons John and Henry. Will dated November 22, 1723. Will proved January 8, 1723-4. Witnesses: Jon. Holcombe, John Wells and Benjamin Will(oo)ks.

Inventory of the Personal Estate of Samuel Coate: 215 pounds, 11 shillings, including a clock 5 pounds, a bible and other books 1 pound, "Desparat debts"

25 pounds, "things left and forgotten" 5 shillings. Made by George Green and John Holcombe. December 25, 1723.

Samuel Coate, Waterman, late of Bethlehem Township 1735 Item 22
Administration of estate granted to Marmaduke Coate (no relationship stated). Fellow surety - Joseph Willitts. Signed in presence of Joseph Ross. January 31, 1735.

Inventory of estate of Samuel Coate: Amount 10 pounds, 1 pence including cow and calf; metal and wooden ware; half cow hide; wheat and rye; mare and chest. Made by Marmaduke Coate, Admr. and Joseph Willette and Robert Willson, appraisers. January 28, 1735.

Accompt by Marmaduke Coate, Yeoman, of Bethlehem Township, Hunterdon County. Charges 10 pounds, 1 pence. Allowances: 4 pounds, 4 shillings, 8 pence to John Coate (no relationship given); to John Pursel 4 pounds, 18 shillings, 8 pence for necessaries laid out for deceased during last sickness; to Accomplant 1 pound as it had taken 5 days to ride to Burlington (city) the roads and weather being very bad. February 7, 1738.

JOHN COATE, SENIOR, TAVERN KEEPER OF KINGWOOD TWP.*(1751)* Item 23
Estate left to wife Esther Coate. Speaks of children but does not mention any by name except his son Henry who, with Esther Coate, his wife, are made executors. Will dated May 5, 1751.

Inventory of estate of John Coate: Total amount, 368 pounds, 16 shillings, Filed September 3, 1751.

HENRY COATE OF HUNTERDON COUNTY *1787* Item 24
Legacies to his two daughters, Hetty Crooks and Lucy, and to his three sons, Robert, John and Henry. His wife, Deborah Coate, made exectrix and his son, Henry Coate, executor.

Will dated August 26, 1787. Inventory filed 1787.

COATE REFERENCES - FROM NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES

1747 - Inventory of estate in Bethlehem Township made by John Coate. Account mention: Henry Coat. Item 25
1748 - Estate of Edw. Rockhill of Amwell, Hunterdon County. Bond of Wm. Coat. Mention of John Coate. Item 26
1759 - Will of Joesph King, Sr., of Kingwood Township. Thomas Coate, witness. Item 27
1761 - Will of Joseph King, Jr., of Amwell Township. Thomas Coate, witness. Item 28
1764 - April 18, Will of Johnston Imlay of Kingwood Township. John Coate,

witness.

Item 29

1764 - May 1, Will of Frans Anton Moneal of Kingwood Township. Henry Coate, witness. Item 30

1766 - Estate of Dr. Clarkson of Kingwood Township. Henry Coate made inventory.

Item 31

1770 - Estate of David Marsh of Hunterdon County. William Coats and Mary Marsh, administrators, "both of said county". Item 32

1771 - Estate of Alexander Rea of Kingwood Township. Henry Coate made inventory.

Item 33

1772 - Will of Samuel MacFarson of Kingwood Town ship mentions "land that I bought of Henry Coats in Sussex County of 100 acres". Henry Coate, witness to will. Item 34

1774 - Will of William Jackson of Kingwood Township. Thomas Coate witness. Item 35

1777 - Estate of ____ Willson of Kingwood Township. Inventory by Henry Coate.

Item 36

1778 - Estate (or will) of Sam. Carman of Amwell Township. Reference to Robert Coate and Sarah Coate, his wife or daughter. Item 37

1782 - Will of _____ Potts. Henry Coate, witness. Item 38

1785 - Estate of _____ McFarson of Kingwood Township. Inventory by Henry Coate. Item 39

SALEM COUNTY

THOMAS COATS, WEAVER OF SALEM COUNTY *1733* Item 40

Died intestate. Administration of estate granted Samuel Wade. Bondsmen - John Doe, Joseph Ware, both of said county. Witnesses - Daniel Mestayer and Maty Mestayer. January 28, 1733.

Inventory of estate totalled 24 pounds, 8 shillings, 2 pence, including "loom and wharpin boxes". Appraisers - Oseph Wear and Hugh Clifton. January 11, 1733-4

COATE REFERENCES FROM THE NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES

1750 - Estate of Jonas Keene of Salem County. Payment to George Cote.

Item 41

GLOUCESTER COUNTY

JOHN COATE, CARPENTER OF GREAT EGG HARBOR. *1777* Item 42

Died intestate. Administration of estate granted Joseph Mapes, weaver. Fellow bondsman - Richard Manoring, June 3, 1777. Administrator filed account November 5, 1777.

COATE REFERENCES FROM THE NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES

1748 - Estate of Ab. Porter of Gloucester County. Wm. Coat of Burlington, bondsman. Item 43

APPENDIX M CONTINUED

1773 - Will of Nehemiah Leeds of Great Egg Harbor. John Coate, witness.

Item 44

OTHER COUNTIES

COATE REFERENCES FROM THE NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES

Mercer County - 1730 - Estate of Maurice Trent of Trenton, List of m(?) and amounts. Blind Coats Item 45

- 1732 - Estate of John Severn of Trenton. Lists of debts on books - Samuel, John, Henry and William Coate. Item 46

- 1734 - Estate of John Ferguson of Trenton. Debts due William Coats, Samuel Coat. Item 47

****

APPENDIX N

MARRIAGE BONDS

(On file in Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, New Jersey)

John COATE to Esther Doughty	July 22 1729	Item 1
Samuel Atkinson,Jr. to Anne COATE, Burlington Co.	April 1 1752	Item 2
Thomas COATE, to Sarah Leek both of Burlington Co.	Jan. 2, 1754	Item 3
Daniel COATE, to Sarah Mills, both of Burlington Co.	Nov. 8, 1766	Item 4
John COATE, Gloucester Co. to Milicent Mapes	Jan. 3, 1774	Item 5
Milicent COATE to John Webb, Gloucester Co.	June 11, 1779	Item 6
William COATS, Hunterdon Co. to Lenah Low	Sept. 13, 1781	Item 7
Henry COATE, Burlington Co. to Rachel Jones.	Jan. 14, 1783	Item 8

****

(NO APPENDIX O in PARK'S BOOK)

APPENDIX P

PENNSYLVANIA, "HISTORY OF BUCKS COUNTY" by William W.H. Davis,AM "M Newbold came from Newbold Manor, County Derbyshire in 1680. He settled in Springfield Township, Burlington Co. N.J. where he bought 1000 acres of land still held by his family". Item 1

SMITH'S HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY

Godfry Newbold & John Newbold arrived at Burlington on the "Shield" from Hull, October 1678, OS Item 2

William Cooper arrived from England 1678. Item 3

Thomas Raper arrived from England 1678. Item 4

WILLIAM BOWNE AND HIS DESCENDANTS IN AMERICA, by M.K. Reading, M.D. In "The Jerseyman" February 1902. Michael Newbold in an affidavit dated March 17, 1682, described himself as "Of Sheffield, Park Gate, in the County of York(England) Yeoman, aged 58 or thereabouts. Item 5

EARLY SETTLEMENT OF NEWTOWN TOWNSHIP. by Josiah B. Smith, Newtown, PA. published by Bucks Co. Hist. Soc. "John COATE, an early settler, came from England in 1686 with a Certificate of membership among Friends. In presenting his Certificate to the Neshanning MM December 3 1686, he gave "New Town" as his residence". He bought a farm from Israel Taylor. Samuel COATE, his son, afterwards owned the same farm". Item 6

NEWTOWN PRIOR TO 1800. Published by the Bucks. Co. Historical Society "John COATE who came from England in 1686 with a Friends Certificate, on presenting same to the Neshanning MM Dec. 3, 1686, gave his residence as New Town". Item 7

FROM "THE FRIEND", a magazine published in Philadelphia, May 10, 1856. "Marmaduke(11) was born in 1652 and died December 12, 1729. He married Anne Pole about the beginning of the 18 century. She was a daughter of Edward and Mary Pole of Buttlehay, Somersetshire, England. Edith COATE, sister of Marmaduke(11), died in the summer of 1684. (Note it was Marmaduke(11)'s sister Hannah, NOT Edith, who died in the summer of 1684: ESP) Item 8

COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA by George Norbury Mackenzie.

THE WALKER FAMILY. Mahlon Stacy, born July 1, 1638, in Yorkshire, England, arrived at Burlington, N.J. on the "Shield" Dec. 1678 with wife, children and servants. He settled at the Falls of the Delaware, now the City of Trenton, where he was one of the leading citizens, holding several important Colonial offices. He died Feb. 3, 1704. In England he married Rebecca Ely, daughter of George Ely, May 29, 1668. She died in 1711. Their children were born: Item 9

John	September 30 1671: Died Dec. 11, 1671	Item 10
Elizabeth	August 17, 1673: Mar. Abel Janney: Died 1743.	Item 11
Sarah	July 4, 1675: Mar. Joseph Kirkbride.	Item 12
Mary	April 12, 1677: Mar. Reuben Pownall.	Item 13
Ruth	January 30, 1680:(see below)	Item 14

Rebecca July 30, 1682: died young Item 15
Rebecca Apr. 1, 1684: Mar. Joshua Wright, died Feb. 2, 1754. Item 16
Mahlon February 7, 1686: Mar. Sarah Bainbridge: died 1742. Item 17
Ruth Stacy, daughter of Mahlon and Rebecca Stacey, died June 9, 1755. She was twice married, as follows: Item 18
1. March 1. 1705, to William Beakes: their children were: Item 19
Sarah, DOB January 12, 1705/06.
Item 20
Stacy, DOB married Mary Bickardike Item 21
Nathan, Item 22
2. July 12, 1714, to Samuel Atkinson of Burlington County, son of Samuel Atkinson. He was born May 17, 1685 and died February 21, 1775. Their children were: It. 23-24
Thomas, DOB May 3, 1715; married Susannah Shinn Item 25
Rebecca DOB May 13, 1716; Item 26
Ruth DOB October, 2, 1718; Item 27
Elizabeth DOB October 19, 1720; DOD August 28, 1727; Item 28
Samuel DOB April 10, 1722 (see below) Item 29
Samuel Atkinson, son of Samuel & Ruth Atkinson died Oct. 10, 1781. He married Anne COATES, dtr of Marmaduke(11) & Anne (POLE) COATE. Item 30
Their children were:
Elizabeth DOB June 26, 1752 M. Moses Kompton, DOD Jan. 30 1834 Item 31
Ruth DOB Sept. 15, 1753, died young Item 32
Stacy DOB Jan. 27, 1755, died aged 25 years Item 33
William DOB Jan. 24, 1757, Item 34
Rebeckah DOB July 15, 1758, M. Joshua Newbold Item 35
Anne DOB died young Item 36
Samuel DOB died aged 21 years Item 37
Mary DOB died in infancy Item 38
Sarah DOB M. Samuel Mullin Item 39
Mahlon StacyDOB August 7, 1767, M. Sarah Smith Item 40
Beulah DOB May 31, 1769, M. Samuel Paxson of Trenton, son of Henry Paxson. Item 41

THE BURLINGTON SMITHS by R. Mirris Smith

Mary Smith, born April 15, 1701, died August 5, 1733, married Feb. 16, 1719, Joseph Noble of Philadelphia. Their children were: Item 42
Samuel DOB May 25, 1720. Item 43
Mary Item 44
Samuel Noble, son of Joseph and Mary, married Lydia Cooper,daughter of Isaac Cooper, October 27, 1746. Item 45
Of their nine children, six died young(dy) as follows: Joseph (dy), Isaac (dy), Hannah, Samuel (dy) William (dy), Richard, Mary (dy), Samuel, and Marmaduke (dy). Item 46
Dr. John Pole of Buttlehay, Wyvelscomb, Somersetshire, England married Rachel

Smith, daughter of Richard Smith, M.D. and Anne (Marshall) Smith of Bramham. Richard Smith was born Feb. 25, 1674. Item 47

William Cooper removed from Coleskill, Hartfordshire to N.J. in 1678. In 1680 he located a tract of land in the "town bound" lands of Burlington and in 1682 he is returned as owner of 301 acres at Pine Point, now Cooper's Point, opposite the future city of Philadelphia". Cooper Street in Camden and Cooper's Creek bear his name. Joseph Cooper was a son of William Cooper.

Item 48

Thomas Raper was disinherited and turned out of doors by his father for joining the Quakers. He was of a wealthy family in Sindersby, Yorkshire and came to N.J. about 1678. Thomas Raper married a daughter of William Perkyns of Seilly, son of Thomas Perkyns. Thomas Raper was a member of the Colonial Legislative Assembly and a personal friend of Governor Jennings, first governor of West Jersey and was one of the witnesses of Governor Jennings' will.

Item 49

Caleb Raper was Mayor of the City of Burlington. He was buried June 4, 1745.

Item 50

GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL HISTORY OF THE STATE OF NEW JERSEY
by Francis Bazley Lee

Thomas Newbold married, May 25, 1724, Edith COATE, daughter of Marmaduke(11) and Ann (Pole) COATE, she was born in Somersetshire, England November 12, 1705. Thomas Newbold was a man of considerable wealth. He was born in Burlington County, N.J. February 26, 1701/02 and died there in September 1741. He was not a Quaker but his children were, they and their mother being members of the Chesterfield MM. Their children were Michael, Mary, Caleb, Hannah and William. After her husband's death, Edith married, in 1747, Daniel, son of Jacob and Amy
(Whitehead) Doughty, as his second wife. Item 51

Samuel Atkinson, son of Samuel and Ruth (Beakes) Atkinson, was born in Burlington County and died there in October 1781. He married Ann COATE. They had eight children: William, Elizabeth, Stacy, Rebecca, Samuel, Sarah, Mahlon, and Beulah. Item 52

MOORE FAMILY GENEALOGY by Charles J. Moore 1844

(Revised in 1894 by Anna Moore Lawrence; 1895 by George C. Moore, Joseph R. Moore and Howard Deacon.

Benjamin Moore, brother of Sir John Moore, was born in England and came to America in 1677. He married Sarah Stokes, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Bernard) Stokes in Burlington County, N.J. September 6, 1693 and died in N.J. in 1754 Item 53

Sarah Moore, daughter of Benjamin Moore, married Michael Mills. Sarah Mills, daughter of Michael and Sarah Mills, married Daniel COATE. Their children and grandchildren were: Item 54

Michael married Mahetabel Briggs. Item 55

Asahel married (1) Mary Strickers Item 56

children; Rosanna, Daniel, Sarah, Rebecca, Wesley, Mahetable, Ann and Philip Item 57
(2) Esther Wilkins Item 58
children; Mary, Michael, & Emma Item 59
(3) Susan Wilkins Item 60
children; Lydia, Samuel, and Charles Item 61
Sarah Item 62
John Item 63
Samuel Item 64

EAYRE FAMILY GENEALOGY, Published with Moore Family Genealogy
Richard and Margaret Eayre came from England and settled at Eayrestown, Burlington County, N.J. Thomas Eayre, son of Richard and Margaret Eayre, was born October 16, 1697, and married March 20, 1720, Priscilla Hugg, daughter of John Hugg, Jr. and Priscilla (Collins) Hugg. Thomas Eayre, son of Thomas and Priscilla Eayre, married, Feb 6, 1752, Keturah, daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca(Fenimore) Moore. Rebecca Eayre, daughter of Thomas and Keturah Eayre, married Philip Stricker, Their daughter, Mary Stricker married Asahel COATE. Children of Asahel and Mary COATE were: Rosannah, Daniel, Sarah, Rebecca, Wesley, Mahetable, Ann and Philip. Item 65

POLL BOOK OF AN ELECTION IN 1739, BURLINGTON CO. N.J. by John J. Thompson (published in Volume 18 of the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography).
Among those voting were: Joseph Pearson, William Sharp, Thomas Sharp, Michael Atkinson, Edmond Beaks, Robert Pearson, Isaac Pearson, Joseph Atkinson, Caleb Raper, Robert Smith, Thomas Atkinson, Jr. William Earle, John West, William Atkinson, Michael Newbold, John Scholey, Sr. John Scholey, Jr. Jonathan Wright, Francis Smith, Barzilla Newbold, Hugh Sharp, William Sharp, Joshua Raper, Richard Smith, Jr. James Pearson, Dan Smith Jr. Item 66

HISTORY OF BURLINGTON & MERCER COUNTIES N.J.
by Major E.M. Woodward and John J. Hageman

Caleb Raper held several offices in Burlington Township, Overseer of Pier 1716-17, Overseer of Highways 1718-19, Collector 1723-24, one of The Chosen Freeholders 1736-38. Joshua Raper was Chosen Freeholder 1748-49. Item 67
John COATE was a member of the Springfield Township Committee from 1767 to 1779 and Collector of Taxes for the Township in 1780. Item 68
William COATE served on the New Hanover Township Committee in 1798 and 1801 and was Overseer of Poor in 1800. Item 69
Among those buried in the "Old Methodist Burying Ground: in Lumberton were:
Daniel COATE died October 26, 1802 aged 63 years.(DOB 1739)
Rev. Michael COATE died August 1, 1814 aged 47 years. (DOB 1767)
Asahel COATE died March 16, 1815 aged 34 years. (DOB 1781)
Sarah COATE died July 12, 1825 aged 80 years. (DOB 1745) Item 70

HISTORY OF HUNTERDON AND SOMERSET COUNTIES, N.J. by James P. Snell

"Among the early land owners of Franklin Township was John COATE whose land, afterwards sold to Samuel Schooley, joined the Doughty tract on the east in 1730". Item 71

"John COATE in 1730 owned land east of the Willson tract. A part at least of this was subsequently sold to Samuel Schooley. but we find that Henry COATE, who is thought to have been a son of John and who, as tradition says, was the first white child born in that vicinity, lived at a later date on the farm now occupied by Mrs. Mary Ann Mathews. He married Deborah Newbold and their children were: Amy born 1754, John, Esther, Daniel, Lucy, Robert, Phoebe, Elizabeth, Mary, John A., Henry, and Charles. Robert COATE married a Smith. His son Charles married Elizabeth Case. Their children were: Elizabeth, Lucy, Mary, Amy, Robert, Nancy, Sarah, William and Thomas.
The last still lives near Quakertown". Item 72

THE FIRST CENTURY OF HUNTERDON COUNTY, N.J. by George S. Mott,MD

In 1735 Henry COATE bought land from William Biles Item 73

In 1735 Henry COATE bought land from Thomas Canby and, in 1741 sold to Derrick Hoagland. Item 74

LITERARY ERA

HISTORICAL & GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT VOL 7 Edited by Thomas Allen Glenn

"Marmaduke COATE, son of Marmaduke(4) and Edith COATE, came to N.J. with his wife Anne Pole in 1714-15(OS). Burlington MM records show Marmaduke(11) COATE and his wife as coming from the MM at Long Sutton, Somerset, March 25 1713. Burlington MM December 1 1714(OS) say that Marmaduke(11) COATE produced a letter of intro from Samuel Bownas of Unity with Friends in Hambridge, Somerset. I have verified these records from Somerset Records at Devonshire House, London, England. Item 75

Children of Marmaduke(11) and Anne were: William, married February 16, 1727, Rebecca, daughter of Hugh and Rachel French Allen(widow of Mathew Allen) Sharp and settled on his father's place in Hanover Township, New Jersey. Item 76

Edith, married Thomas Newbold at Burlington, 1724 Item 77

Mary, married Caleb Raper at Burlington, 1719 Item 78

Hannah, married Isaac Cooper at Burlington 1724 Item 79

Marmaduke(11) COATE died December 12, 1728(29), Anne COATE died November 4, 1729(30) and was buried beside her husband in the Friends burying Ground at Burlington. M.W.B. a descendant of Marmaduke(11) COATE. Item 80

APPENDIX P CONTINUED

CATALOG OF THE FRANKLIN BOOKSHOP, PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Catalogue No. 35, Season 1916-17

Item No 102. "Original Marriage Certificate of William COATE, Son of Marmaduke(11) COATE, of New Hanover, and Rebecca Sharp, daughter of Hugh Sharp, of Wellinborough, both of Ye County of Burlington, in Ye West Division of N.J. in America". $14.00

They were married on the 16th day of Second Month, at Burlington 1727. Large folio, entirely in manuscript on one side of the sheet, laid down and in fair and legible condition, a few small pieces broken out, involving a few letters but not destroying the legibility of any names of the large number of witnesses, written in four columns beneath. More notable among these are the names of John Wills, John Rodman, Samuel Powell, Thomas Scattergood, Daniel Smith, Richard Smith, Robert Smith, Michael Newbold, Elizabeth Stoakes, John Busby, Thomas French, and the wives of many of them . In the relatives column, the names of the four parents, also Mary Raper, Edith Newbold, Caleb Raper, John Brintnell, and wife, Richard and Thomas French, Joseph Cooper, also others by the name of French, Buzby, Clothier, Sharp, and Woolman". Item 81

(Shortly after the catalog was issued, the writer noticed the above item and immediately wrote to The Franklin Book Shop. In reply he was advised that the item had been sold ESP)

_____ OF _____, BURLINGTON CO. N.J.

Proceedings of New Jersey Historical Society

William (57) Ann (60) Budd, five children: Thomas (23), Susannah (18), John (16), Ann (15), James (14); one negro. Item 82

William Budd Jr. (29), Elizabeth (26) and two children. Item 83

Thomas Atkinson (46) and Sarah (40) and seven children; Jane (14), Martha (13), Frances (11), John (10), Thomas (8), Mary (6), Christian (3), (no date given for above. MHP) Item 84

FREEHOLDERS FOR THE CITY & COUNTY OF BURLINGTON, N.J.

(Taken April 15, 1745, compiled by Adjutant General of N.J. 1905)

Included:

City of Burlington: Caleb Raper, Esq. Joshua Raper.

Town of Springfield: Henry Cooper.

Town of Chesterfield: Michael Newbold Esq.

Town of Chester: Samuel Atkinson.

Town of New Hanover: Henry Cooper. Item 85

EARLY GERMANS OF NEW JERSEY: by Theodore Frelinghaysen Chambers

Genealogy of the Schooley Family:

Susanna, born December 24, 1711/12, oldest child of.

John Schooley of Burlington, son of John Schooley of Housworth

Parish, County York, England, married Michael Newbold, 1757. Item 86

PROCEEDINGS OF SURVEYOR'S ASSOCIATION OF WEST JERSEY, 1880

Sarah, only daughter of John Mathis, called "Great John Mathis" married Marmaduke(35) COATE of Mansfield, N.J. COATE died early in life leaving two

children, one a son named John, other child's name is not remembered.(Mary). COATE owned a property in Mansfield on which he resided, and also had large possessions at Kingwood in Bethlehem Township in the County of Hunterdon N.J. In his will he denominates these possessions as his "lands up in the mountains". After COATE's death his widow came to reside at her father's and, after she had been a widow two or three years, she married John Leeds, son of Japheth Leeds and brother to Robert Leeds who had married her half sister, Abigail Higbee. Sarah's mother was Alice, daughter of Edward Andrews, founder of Tuckerton Item 87

(source unknown) Susannah Stevenson, daughter of John and Margaret Stevenson born 1736, married William Newbold. First intention declared April 7, 1757. William Newbold was a son of Thomas Newbold and grandson of Michael Newbold, one of the early English Quaker settlers in Mansfield Township. Barzilla Newbold, son of William and Susannah Newbold, was born in 1759 and died in 1815. Item 88

A COLLECTION OF MEMORIALS CONCERNING DIVERS DECEASED MINISTERS AND OTHERS OF THE PEOPLE CALLED "QUAKERS" IN PENNSYLVANIA, NEW JERSEY, AND PARTS ADJACENT.

Abraham Farrington was born in Bucks County, PA. and died in London January 26, 1758, aged 67. "An acceptable Quaker Minister for upwards of 30 years". Item 89

A HISTORICAL SKETCH OF THE MEETINGS AND MEETING HOUSES OF THE SOCIETY OF FRIENDS AT QUAKERTOWN, NEW JERSEY. From "The Jerseyman"Volume 2.

Friends first settled in 1726 or 27 moving from Burlington. The Doughtys, Kings, and Wilsons were among the first. Item 90

John COATE owned and probably lived on the John R. Mathers farm in 1730 but in 1743 it was owned by Samuel Schooley. Item 91

THE MAGNA CHARTA BARONS by Charles H. Browning

"George W. Hancock of Philadelphia, born March 2, 1839, had a son Henry James Hancock, founder of the Order of Runnemede. Mr. Hancock is sixth in descent from Marmaduke( ) COATE, Secretary to William Penn". Item 92

EARLY VIRGINIA IMMIGRANTS by George Cabell Greer.

Early immigrants to Virginia included:

Abraham COATE 1642 brought to Virginia by John Benton.

Jon. COATS 1643

John COATES 1650 Item 93

HISTORY OF MERCER COUNTY, NEW JERSEY by Lee

Samuel and Hannah(Hinchman) Stokes were married in 1741. Their daughter Elizabeth married (1) Barzilla COATE and after his death (2) Dr. deBonnville. Item 94

Joseph Harris of Lumberton, born December 25, 1792, died June 7, 1832, son of Abraham and Rebecca (Cole) Harris, married Sarah COATES, daughter of Azerial COATS. Item 95

APPENDIX P CONTINUED

HAZARD'S ANNALS OF PENNSYLVANIA, by Samuel Hazard

Among the purchasers of land in 1682 was, John COATE 1000 acres Item 96

HISTORY OF BUCKS COUNTY PA. by William J. Buck

Neshanning MM was near the present village of Attleborough. Item 97

?_____ by Richard Haines

Children of Asahel COATE:

(1) Asahel COATE and Mary Stricker: Daniel, married Esther Troth daughter of John and Ann (Engle) Troth. Rosanna, married Benjamin Harris. Sarah, married Joseph Harris. Rebecca, married William Page son of William and Abigail (Hollingshead) Page. Item 98

(2)Asahel COATE and Mary (or Esther) Wilkins: Michael, married Abigail Kirkbride. Mary, married Lorenzo D. Hammell. Emma, married Lorenzo D. Hammell. Item 99

(3)Asahel COATE and Susan Wilkins: Charles, married Sarah Wilkins, daughter of Amos and Ann (Hewlings) Wilkins. Samuel, married Angeline Craine. Lydia, married William Copp, son of Dr. and Deborah (Cowperthwait) Copp. Item 100

Elizabeth Stokes, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Hinchman) Stokes, married Barzilla COATE in 1788 and after his death married Dr. deBennville. Item 101

Children of Barzilla and Elizabeth COATE:

Edith married Mahlon BUDD

Hannah married Daniel SMITH

William married Sarah Hollingshead Item 102

THEELFRETH NECROLOGY from Pennsylvania Genealogy, Vol. 2

Mary Cooper, wife of Marmaduke Cooper died 2nd Mo. 1795

Marmaduke Cooper of Newtown died 10th Mo. 1795

Samuel COATS of Philadelphia died June 4, 1830, aged 81 years(DOB 1749)

Amy COATES of Philadelphia died Jan. 11, 1838 aged 72 years(DOB 1766)

Mary COATES of Phil. died Dec 12, 1842 aged 89 yrs.(DOB 1753) Item 103

AN ACCOUNT OF THE LANDS OF PENNSYLVANIA GRANTED BY WILLIAM PENN, ESQR. TO SEVERAL PURCHASERS.

Among those granted lands in 1682 was John COATS 1000 Acres Item 104

FROM AMERICAN ANCESTRY, VOL 10

William Noble of Bristol, England, who died in December 1695 had a son Abel Noble, of Bucks County, PA. born April 1665, died April 1748, Abel Nobles's son Joseph Noble married Mary Smith, February 1710, and their son Samuel Noble of Philadelphia, born May 25, 1720(?), died July 16, 1787, married, October 27, 1746, Lydia Cooper, daughter of Isaac Cooper of Camden, N.J. Item 105

HISTORY OF LAND TITLES IN THE VICINITY OF QUAKERTOWN,N.J.

by Mary C. Vail

In 1695 Daniel Smith, a merchant of Burlington, purchased 560 acres of land in

what was called "The Gardiner Tract" near Quakertown. He sold this in 1727 to John Stevenson and in the deed speaks of "Jacob Doughty's tract purchased of Matthews Gardiner" as being contiguous on the west. Doughty's deed, however, is dated Sept. 2, 1729, two years later. Doughty moved to Hunterdon County in 1725 and probably rented and lived on the land before he bought it.

Item 106

January 21, 1730, by indentures of lease and release, Jacob Doughty conveyed to John COATE, a tract of 260 acres. Item 107

Jan. 10, 1745 John and Esther COATE conveyed to Thomas COATE, weaver, of Bethlehem(doubtless a son), a "Messuage or tenement and piece of land thereunto belonging in his actual possession and seizure now being: This tract of twenty acres was east and south of and adjoining land of John COATE.

Item 108

Thomas COAT conveyed the twenty acres to Nathaniel Leforge who also bought of John and Esther COAT, 15 acres adjoining on the north. Item 109

The western part of the COAT tract was sold to Samuel Schooley previous to, or in, 1743. Item 110

On July 4, 1769 Henry COATE, BLACKSMITH, purchased four acres, paying 75 pounds, 10 shillings which was sold by Henry COATE and Deborah his wife, to Isaac Horner, March 31, 1772. Item 111

In 1736 Richard Reath purchased land of his father-in-law, Samuel Willson, the elder. The next owner of whom we have any knowledge was William COATE, from whom it passed with other lands to Daniel Pursel, November 3, 1785.

Item 112

NEW YORK GAZETTE OR WEEKLY POST BOY January 1 1770

William COAT advertised for sale, a farm near Princetown, N.J. including a dwelling house, a large "completely finished" barn, orchard, garden and spring-house. Item 113

NEW JERSEY ARCHIVES

On the fly leaf of the New Testament in a Bible printed by Thomas Basket, London, 1758, in the possession of Mrs. Chalkley S. Leeds, Atlantic City New Jersey, the following is recorded:

John COATE, born January ye 2nd 1747-48, ye 7th day of ye week, at 11 o'clock in the morning.

Mary COATE, born September ye 26th 1749, ye 3rd day of ye week, 10 o'clock in ye morning.

Then follows births of children of John and Sarah Leeds from 1752 to 1756

Item 114

(Source unknown) Bethlehem Township, Hunterdon County, made from Amwell in 1729. Kingwood Township from Bethlehem in 1748. Item 115

****

APPENDIX Q

EXTRACTS FROM LETTERS ADDRESSED TO THE WRITER

From Edwin Robert Walker, Trenton, N.J. Dated December 13, 1916

"I regret that I cannot give you any more definite information about Marmaduke COATE than that contained in my genealogy in McKenzie's Colonial Families. (see Appen. M1-p). My information, which is there embodied, was gotten from a chart made by my late uncle, Henry C. Paxson in the year 1853, which was compiled by him from a paper in the possession of an older member of the family written about the year 1810.

Some years ago, in an endeavor to find out more about the COATES family to which I am related, I wrote a letter to Mr. Edward B. COATES, 2924 Spruce St. Philadelphia, whose name I found in the year book of the Pennsylvania Society of Colonial Wars. A copy of his reply I herewith enclose to you(see below - ESP).

I have an old Bible containing the names and times of the births of the children of Henry and Martha Paxson (ancestors of mine) of Mount Holly, in the county of Burlington, West Jersey (now N.J.), Among other entries are these:

Henry Paxson West, son of Marmaduke and Elizabeth West, was born 10th July, 1787.

James L. West, son of Henry P. West and Elizabeth West, was born 10th Mo. 1st 1811.

Henry P. West, son of Marmaduke and Elizabeth West, departed this life on the 20th, 6th Mo 1814, aged nearly 27 years.

This is all I have concerning Marmaduke West. It indicates that a relative of Ann COATES Atkinson, who was a daughter of Marmaduke COATES, married a man named West, whose son married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Paxson. There is an entry in the same Bible that Elizabeth Paxson, daughter of Henry and Martha Paxson, was born February 20, 1754.(The statement above that Ann COATES Atkinson was a daughter of Marmaduke COATES is incorrect. Ann COATES, Atkinson was a daughter of William COATE and a grand-daughter, not a daughter, of Marmaduke(11) COATE. ESP)

Letter referred to above from Edward H. COATES, Philadelphia, to Edwin H Walker, Trenton, N.J. dated Jan. 19th 1912.

"I have delayed writing in the hope of giving you a more definite reply to your inquiry. I regret that this hope has not been fulfilled, and am reluctantly obliged to believe that Anne COATES was not in our line of the family. In this I am confirmed by one of my old Aunts, Mary COATES now nearly 97. and whose memory as to all distant matters has been wonderfully clear. In 1885 she printed, " Family Memorials and Recollections", and in 1897 my cousin, Henry Troth COATES printed a compilation of old records as to Thomas COATES '1683, our first ancestor in this country but no Ann or Anne appears". (In Mr. Walker's letter to Mr. COATES, he evidently suggested that Ann COATE Atkinson may have been a member of the COATES family of Philadelphia, which, of course, was not the case ESP) Item 1

From Horace G. COATE, Trenton, N.J. Dated November 10, 1916.

"My grandfather was Asahel COATE who came from England to Burlington County. He was an Agriculturist and a large land owner in Burlington County, N.J. He was born November 21. 1769 and died July 17, 1860. He was married three times to:

1. Mary Stricker, January 17, 1797.
2. Esther Wilkins, December 9, 1818.
3. Susana Wilkins, May 10, 1827

As the result of his numerous marriages, I understand that there were about 15 children. He had brothers Samuel, John and Wesley and possibly more. His brothers were highly educated men and very religious. One of them, Samuel, was a penman of the highest order. We have in the family at the present time some of his penmanship which is prized very highly. I understand that he was paid a large sum of money by the Queen for some of his work. The other brothers, I think, located in the West and South. My father Samuel COATE, also Lydia and Charles were by his last marriage. I have a sister, Mrs. S. Levi Jones, Medfors, Burlington County, N.J. and another sister, Mrs. Henry Kobus, corner 4th and Spruce Streets, Camden, N.J.". Item 2

From Mrs. Henry C. Kobus, Camden, N.J. Dated Nov. 21, 1916."I know of a family living here in Camden, a Mrs. Gross, and after, receiving your letter, I called her daughter on the phone and she knew lots. I had a few letters of my grandfather and I sent them to her to see if she was a member of the same family. She says that it is the same family she is from and that they have the "COAT of Arms" of the COATE family. Her father was John COATE and her great grandfather was John. Senator Penrose of Philadelphia, married a Miss COATE of Philadelphia. They have a book on the COATE Family. My great grandfather was Daniel COATE, my grandfather was Asahel COATE and my father, Samuel COATE". Item 3

From Mrs. Mary COATE Kobus (Mrs. Henry C. Kobus) Camden N.J. Date Jan. 10, 1917. "I have three letters sent to my grandfather from Canada where Uncle Samuel was. They were written to my uncle and grandfather and are over 100 years old. My grandfather had three wives and eleven children. My father, Samuel, and one brother, Charles, and one sister Lydia, were by his last wife. Item 4

From Mrs. Mary COATE Kobus, Camden N.J. "My grandfather was born and raised in Burlington County. My great grandfather may have come from England, I do not know. My grandfather has been dead 56 years. He was 96 years old when he died. Item 5

From Mrs. Edna Joseph, Jasper, Indiana, Letter not dated.(Has corresponded with and been given data by MHP - before same was corrected.) i.e.

"As collateral I am much interested in COATE and Coppock information. I have a lot of notes on the families. Also in the two volumes of Chester and Delaware Counties, PA History. In those biographies you will find a lot of unindexed material. Marmaduke(4) COATE of Somersetshire, England, died about 1680. Among his children was Marmaduke(11) COATE who married Ann Pole and

immigrated to Burlington, N.J. Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE had a son William who was the father of Marmaduke(36) COATE, born 1738 died Sept. 25, 1822. The last mentioned Marmaduke(36) married Mary Coppock, daughter of Moses and Martha Coppock. The N.J. Archives, Vol 22, show that Moses Coppock of Bucks County, PA. was licensed to marry Martha Lester. They may have been the parents of Mary Coppock, Marmaduke(38)'s wife. Other children of Moses and Martha Coppock were Martha who married William Tomlinson December 30, 1771 and James who was born Oct. 9, 1758, died Feb. 9, 1838 and who married Hannah Pugh born March 9, 1702, died April 11, 1820.

Item 6

From Joseph Mather, Langhorne, PA. Dated 2nd mo 5th day, 1919. Dear Friend: Thy letter of January 16 has been received and should have been answered before this. I have researched the records and minute books of the Middletown MM (formerly Neshanning and find the following minute:

(For copy of minute see Appendix L, Item 8). The days of this minute corresponds with the date mentioned in thy letter but they appear to be granting instead of receiving. I also find the name of one Samuel COATE as a witness of a marriage certificate in 1685(App L-I-5), I do not find the name of COATE among the births or deaths but I find this, a great number brought their certificates from England, first and then sent to Falls MM (near Penn's Manor) and then had them transferred to Neshanning. Hope this may be of some use to thee.

I am, Very sincerely Joseph Mather" Item 7

****

APPENDIX R

COPIES OF PAPERS AND NOTES WRITTEN & COLLECTED
by Hon. George W. Sykes During the 1870's

(Mr. Sykes was a descendent of Edith (COATE) Newbold, daughter of Marmaduke(11) and Ann COATE) (These papers are now (1946) in the possession of Mrs. Walter L Reeder of Columbus, N.J. Mrs. Reeder is also a descendent of Edith Newbold.

MARMADUKE(11) COATE

Marmaduke(11) COATE born near Bristol in Somersetshire, England married Ann Pole of the same place by whom he had one son and three daughters. and immigrated to America. Item 1

The first account I find of him in New Jersey is his purchase of a tract of land of John Garwood purporting to contain 988 acres situated in the Township of Springfield(in which he then resided). By deed dated 27th July 1714, and recorded in Book BBB of deeds, page 108, in the Secretary of State's Office at Trenton. Consideration 500 pounds. This tract was resurveyed by his son William, and also by his grandson Barzilla COATE and found to contain upwards of 1500 acres, extending from Juliustown Mount, called Mount Pisgah in the old records, to "Budd's Run Certainly", and perhaps to the North Branch of the Rancocas between Pemberton and New Lisbon. In point of fertility a large portion of it is excelled by no land in West Jersey. Item 2

From Marmaduke(11) COATE the title of the entire tract passed by will to his son William, then to William's son Barzilla who devised 200 acres thereof to his daughter Edith, afterwards wife of Mahlon _____, and the remainder to his son William COATE (a great grandson of Marmaduke(11) who dying intestate in or about the year 1815, his part of the tract was divided by Commissioners appointed by the Orphans Court, between his children and heirs at law, several of whom are owners of their share at this time. Item 3

Marmaduke(11) COATE, first named, purchased of Charles Woolverton a field purporting to contain 300 acres for the consideration of 300 pounds by deed dated 19th of December 1716 recorded in Book BBB of deed page 232 in the Secretary of State's office at Trenton. This tract was afterwards resurveyed by his daughter Edith Newbold to whom he devised it, and found to contain upwards of 400 acres. It is now owned and occupied by her great grandson, Thomas Newbold. Item 4

After the marriage of his four children he, Marmaduke(11), removed to Burlington where he executed his will on the 6th day of November 1728 which was duly proven on the 10th of March following and is recorded in Book No. 3 of Wills, page 1, in the Secretary of State's Office aforesaid. Item 5

The will states that the testator was in "pretty good bodily health: at the time. To his wife Ann and to her heirs and assigns in fee, he devises about 6 acres of land with the dwelling house, out-buildings, orchards and other improvements thereon late in the possession of one James Tilley in Hambridge, in the Parish of Curry Rivel in Somersetshire, in Great Britain. He also bequeaths to her the privilege of occupying certain rooms in the dwelling house on the farm devised

to his son William with the privilege of using fruits from the orchard, the old orchard and after enumerating several other privileges on said farm such as firewood, the use of a horse, etc. concludes by remarking that many other privileges on said farm which his said wife may desire but too mean to mention in his will, he wishes her to have and expects his son William will not refuse to his own mother. He constitutes his wife sole executrix and gives and bequeaths to her absolutely, the residue and remainder of his estate not otherwise devised or bequeathed in his said will. Item 6

To his son William and his heirs entail, he devised the tract of land purchased of John Garwood subject to the privileges and bequests to his wife during her life. To his daughter Mary, wife of Caleb Raper, merchant of Burlington, he bequeaths 300 pounds in cash. To his daughter Edith, wife of Thomas Newbold and to her heirs and assigns, the farm containing 300 acres in Springfield which he purchased of Charles Woolverton and adjoining John Schooley, in fee. To his daughter Hannah, wife of Isaac Cooper, and her heirs and assigns in fee, he devised his plantation near Whitemarsh in PA. containing 500 acres. He gives a small legacy to his grandson Michael Newbold (who afterwards died in infancy), another to his friend Abraham Farrington. To Burlington MM of Friends 5 pounds for the use of the most poor and necessitous widows belonging to said meeting. The inventory of his personal estate amounted to 1275 pounds. ie 500 Farm, 300 do., 300 Whitemarsh, 1275 Inventory = 2375 Sterling, x 5 = 11,875 dollars. Item 7

I have no data to determine the time he immigrated to America. From the fact that the first colony of immigrants to form a permanent settlement in Burlington County came in 1677 and the first account I find of him in West Jersey is in 1714 - 37 years after, thought a man of considerable property, it is probable that he may have first settled on his property in Whitemarsh or somewhere else in PA. and afterwards removed to N.J. This idea is corroborated by the circumstance of his being from the same neighborhood in England with William Penn. Item 8

The silver pap spoon given him at his Baptism by William Fell, who stood godfather for him on that occasion, is dated 1663, from which we may infer that he was about 65 years old at his death. I am under the impression that William Fell was his Mother's brother but of this am not certain. The spoon is now the property of the writer, 4th November 1856. Both he and his wife were members of the same society except Edith whose marriage with a man not in membership at the time, was accomplished according to the Discipline of the Society and her husband and children thereupon became members. Item 9

(Note written on above document) A memorandum by Caleb Newbold now in possession of his grandson Michael E. Newbold, says that Edith COATE (afterwards wife of Thomas Newbold) was born in the County of Somerset in the village of Hambridge in the Parish of Curry Rivel, Old England. Records of Burlington MM, Vol 1, page 313, Marmaduke(11) COATE produced a letter of recommendation from Samuel Bonus (should have been written "Bownas") and signed by John Salkeld and William Wilkinson, of the Unity of himself and wife

with friends in Hambridge in Somersetshire in Great Britain which was read in the meeting 1st of 12mo 1713/14. Samuel Bownas, an eminent public Friend, came to America from England on a religious visit about the year 1702 and also about 1728 - his wife was from Somersetshire.(see his Journal). Item 10

Same book page 378 - 6th mo 3rd 1719, Caleb Raper and Mary COATE declared their intention of marriage. Item 11

Page 459 - 1st mo 6th 1725 - William COATE and Rebecca Sharp declare their intentions of marriage. Item 12

Thomas Newbold and Edith COATE, married 3rd mo 14, 1724. Item 13

Isaac Cooper and Hannah COATE married. Item 14

For signature of Marmaduke(11) COATE and his son William, see old marriage license in the hands of Amos Atkinson, Esq. of New Egypt Item 15

See "Re-survey of a 850 in Wellinborough to Israel and Barzilla COATE recorded in Book C of surveys page 33, Surveyor Colonial Office at Burlington recital of Title from Thomas, Clive and Co. Item 16

Mary Ridgeway wife of Dr. Charles Ridgeway near Jacksonville has the family bible of William COATE containing the record of the ages of his children. William COATE son of Marmaduke(11) COATE the first. Item 17

See record of Certificate of Removal from England recommending Marmaduke COATE and wife also record of their deaths in the Records of Burlington MM. I have copies of the above but have mislaid them. Item 18

About 1823 the descendants of Marmaduke(11) COATE in the U.S. numbered between 500 and 700. Item 19

De COTE- of the Cottage- Dr.COATES says(I think) of Danish origin Item 20

Three bachelor brothers left in England - William Dillingbough of Israel COATE. Item 21

MINUTES OF BURLINGTON MM OF FRIENDS

Relating to the marriage of Thomas Newbold and Edith COATE

At our men's monthly meeting held in Burlington the 6th of the 2nd mo 1724. Thomas Newbold and Edith COATE appeared and declared their intention of marriage it being the first time of their appearance and the said Thomas Newbold produced a certificate from Chesterfield MM which was read and gave satisfaction (see page 423 of records Burlington MM. Item 22

At our men's monthly meeting held in Burlington the 4th of the 3rd month 1724, Thomas Newbold and Edith COATE declared their intentions of marriage the 2nd time and were left at liberty to solemnize their intentions at the house of Marmaduke(11) COATE, and John Schooly and Hester Lippincote are appointed overseers. (page 426) Item 23

1st of 4th mo 1724 Overseers reported the wedding of Thomas Newbold and Edith COATE was orderly accomplished. Item 24

5th mo 2nd, 1695, Daniel Smith and Mary Murfin married at Burlington Certificate signed by Ann Murfin, John Murfin, Joanna Murfin and others. Item 25

William Wood and Mary Parnell married in 1682 at Burlington. Item 26

Ann Newbold and Thomas Rawling of Chester PA. married 1721 Item 27

R. & E. Smith married 9th mo 11th 1725. Cert. signed by William Wood, Mary Newbold, Mary Sykes, Hannah Sykes and others. Item 28
R. Engle and R. Vickers married 5th mo 7, 1728. Cert. signed by John Sykes, Hanna Sykes, Edith Newbold, Mary Sykes and others. Item 29
Jo-Clowes married 1743 cert. signed by Wm. Newbold, Mary Newbold Item 30
Michael Newbold and Susanna Scholey married at Burlington 2nd mo 15th, 1730. Cert. signed by Thomas Newbold, Edith Newbold, Barzilla Newbold,John Sykes, Hanna Sykes, Mary Sykes, Ann Sykes, Hannah Sykes, Jno. Sykes, Jr. Samuel Sykes. Item 31
Dear Aunt. The proceeding part of the above relating to the marriage of Thomas and Edith Newbold were copied from records of Burlington MM. The marriage Cert. I believe is not recorded. Although a book was kept for recording births, deaths and marriages it appears that members were not obliged to have them recorded but might if they chose. The latter part of the above extracts were taken from the last mentioned book. "Burlington B. School 6th mo. 25th, 1820 Sykes". P.S. I have been much amused with looking over the old records and intended to have copied some for thy amusement, but as the clerks were not willing to let copies go out of the meeting except in instances where they are necessary I was obliged to decline. The average of marriages in the meetings from the time it was first established in 1678 to the year 1740 was between 7 and 8 a year, the greatest number in a year was 14 and the least 2.
Note: Edward and Mary Pole originally of Wales but late of Buttlehay, near Wyvelscomb County of Somerset England. Their children: Ann Pole born at Buttlehay, married Marmaduke(11) COATE 12 mo 16, 1703. Item 32
Edward Pole married Grace Jones, 4 mo. 12, 1702, Born about 1570 Item 33
5th mo. 14th, 1877. Inquire of Edward Bringhurst, Druggist of Wilmington Delaware, about the Robert Bringhurst, who wrote a letter to William Newbold about the year 1823 inquiring about the descendants of Edith COATE. Edward Bringhurst was a representative to Philadelphia Yearly Meeting of Friends in the 5th mo. 1877. Item 34
Ann Pole married Marmaduke(11) COATE. She is said to be descended from a brother of Cardinal Pole. About 1820 a gentleman named Pole in England sent to N.J. to get a list of the descendants of Anne COATE. Sarah Bourn and Estherine Sykes furnished said list to him. I think it was a Doctor Pole who sent for the list. Where can I find his address? It is probably that he or some of his descendants can furnish documentary evidence of the descent of Anne wife of Marmaduke(11) COATE from the Earl of Salisbury and the Nevill family. Item 35
Ann Pole who married Marmaduke(11) COATE was a great niece of Cardinal Pole. Item 36
Earl of Salisbury a descendant of the Nevill family. The Countess of Salisbury beheaded. She was the Mother of Cardinal Pole, a relative of Henry the 8th. He had two brothers. Ann or Anne Pole a grand-daughter of one of the brothers married Marmaduke(11) COATE, who died in the twnsp of New Hanover and was the ancestor of the COATE family in N.J. Item 37
Copy of letter written by Deborah Brinkhurst of Wilmington, Delaware to

William Newbold in relation to the descendants of Ann Pole. Item 38

Respected Friend: Wilmington, 5th mo 26th, 1823.

I now enclose for thy perusal a Chart which I mentioned to thee in Philadelphia. Uncle Thomas Pole of Bristol, England had repeatedly written to me expressing his earnest desire, that I would make enquiries respecting that branch of his family which descended from Marmaduke and Ann COATE. He says he believes "one of their children married a Newbold & was settled in Jersey". From frequently hearing the name of Edith in the Newbold family, and perceiving in the enclosed chart the name of Edith COATE, I have thought it probable it was so but having no personal acquaintance with any of the name of Newbold and disliking to give trouble, I have remained long inactive in the business. A late letter from our beloved Uncle expressing his solicitude that I would oblige him as "his age and infirmities render his stay on earth very precarious". My desire to comply with his wishes induced me to take the liberty of speaking to thee on the subject - it was a freedom that requires an apology. I have now explained to thee my reasons, can they plead my excuse. I was in early life well acquainted with a beautiful young woman who was very amiable, whose name was Mary Newbold. We met year after year at John Fields & attended several Yearly Meetings together. She lived in Springfield. Mr. Field long ago informed me she had left this world. From her age at the time she might have been thy sister. But she had light hair, blue eyes and fair complexion with a fine person. Hoping it may suit thy convenience to furnish me with some lists, from which I may be enabled to make out a set of Charts like the one I send thee. I am respectfully thy friend, Deborah Bringhurst. Wilt thy please return the Chart sent. I wish to send it to Uncle with the added dates. Item 39

5th mo 29th, 1823: Letter William Newbold to Mary Curtis and Katherine Sykes in relation to the Descendants of Anne Pole who married Marmaduke(11) COATE. I have been applied to by D. Bringhurst of Wilmington for an account of the descendants of Edith COATES (Your grandmother I presume) of the Pole Family of England. You will please to render assistance by furnishing as much of the asked for accounts as can readily be obtained without much delay. The object, I understand, is to assist an aged Uncle Thomas Pole in England in getting an account of all that have descended from their family since about the year 1670. The time of the birth - when married and to whom, and time of decease is wanted where it can be given, year, month and day, and if not all - any part. Some thing like the following form will serve. Item 40

Caleb Born 1730, married 1755 Sarah Haines, Died 5 mo 1786. Item 41

Mary B. married to Anthony Sykes. Item 42

Edith COATES		
married to	Offspring:	
Thomas Newbold	William	
Mo, day 17__ B.	married Susan Stevenson	Item 43
D.		
	Hanna	
	B.	
	M. William Wood	Item 44

Then the children of each of these in the same manner, then their offspring, etc. The same is wished for in the other branches of the COATES family, that is the brother and two sisters of Edith - William, Hannah, and Mary. Your cousin, W. Newbold, 5th mo 29th, 1823. cc Mary Curtis, Katherine Sykes Mansfield.
****

APPENDIX S

EXTRACTS FROM "POMONA HALL, THE HOME OF JOSEPH COPPER JR." by Charles S. Boyer, President of the Camden Co. Historical Society. Reprinted from West Jersey Press of May 2, 9, and 16, 1935.

Joseph Cooper, the elder, son of William & Margaret Cooper, the 1st settlers at Cooper's Point, purchased the farm from Abraham & Joshua Carpenter June 12, 1697, and on December 18, 1714, conveyed it to Joseph Cooper, Jr. It was known in early annals as the Carpenter Tract and contained 400 acres.

Item 1

Joseph Cooper, Jr. built the house during the life time of his 1st wife who was Mary Hudson of Philadelphia. Upon the death of Jos. Cooper Jr. in 1749, the plantation passed to his younger brother, Isaac subject to a life tenancy of Joseph's wife, Hanna Dent Cooper. Item 2

Joseph Cooper, Jr. the oldest son of Joseph and Lydia Riggs Cooper, was born in 1691 in the old house still standing at Fyne Point Park. On 7 mo, 13, 1713, he was married by Friends ceremony in Philadelphia to Mary, daughter of William and Mary Hudson of Philadelphia, and 7 years after her death, in 1728, he took for his second wife Hannah Dent, of Yorkshire, England who came to Philadelphia on a religious visit in 1732. Item 3

He was a remarkable man a member of a remarkable family. For business acumen and personal popularity no family in West Jersey had a greater claim to fame. For six generations covering the period from 1682 to 1837, a member of this family represented the voters of Gloucester County in either the Council or Greater Assembly and for over a longer period served the county & townships in positions of trust and responsibility. Item 4

Joseph Cooper, Jr. was, by occupation, a farmer and devoted much of his time to raising cattle and hogs. Besides the homestead farm of 430 acres, he owned a planation of 600 acres located at the head of Copper's Creek in Waterford Township. Item 5

After the death of Joseph's widow, Hannah, the property passed to Joseph's brother, Isaac, who was born in the old house at the head of Seventh Street and who, in 1725 married Hanna COATE. Item 6

The COATE family is one of the oldest in Burlington County. Marmaduke(11) COATE was born in Somersetshire, England, in 1663, and on immigrating to America probably first settled at Whitemarsh in PA. where he owned a five hundred acre farm. The first account of him in now Jersey is his purchase, July 27, 1714, of a tract of land from John Garwood, purporting to contain 988 acres which, however, on resurvey was found to contain upwards of 1500 acres. It extended from Juliustown Mount (called Mount Pisgah in old records) to Budd's Run Certainly and perhaps to the north branch of Rancocas Creek between Pemberton and New Lisbon. Item 7

Thomas Cooper moved into the old house in 1751, possibly before he lived at Pomona Hall certainly until 1765 and probably until his death in 1767. He was an extensive stock raiser and at the time of his death had over six hundred head of

cattle, oxen, sheep and hogs. Among his chattels were fourteen negroes, seven of which were devised to his son Marmaduke and one to his daughter Elizabeth.
Item 8
By his, Isaac Cooper, will a 1/3rd interest in the plantation in Whitemarsh PA was devised to his daughter Hannah, the other 2/3rds having been already given to his two sons-in-law, Samuel Noble & Charles West. This is part of the same tract once owned by his father-in-law Marmaduke(11) COATE. This plantation, which was called "Harleigh", was later the summer home of William Rawle and is now included in the bounds of the South Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia, Isaac Cooper was one of the wealthiest men in the township as evidence by the inventory of personal estate amounting to over 6,000 pounds. Item 9
Marmaduke Cooper, son of Isaac and Hannah(COATE), Cooper, was born 11th mo, 25th 1748, in the old house at Copper's Point. On March 20, 1778 he married Mary Jones, daughter of Aquilla Jones who was a very wealthy man for the times, owning a number of negro slaves, besides lands in Salem, Gloucester and Hunterdon Counties, and several houses in Philadelphia. Item 10
The house at the corner of Park Boulevard and Euclid Avenue, Camden N.J. is one of the oldest dated houses in West Jersey. It is now owned by the city and is occupied by the Camden County Historical Society as a library and museum. The tract on which the building stands originally included the greater part of what is now Farnham Park. Item 11
The present house is about twice as large as the original structure, the size of which, however, was soon increased by a large frame addition. The northerly end of the building was erected in 1726 by Joseph Cooper, Junior, while the southerly part was added in 1788, conforming, however, to the original lines of architecture. Item 12

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM AND MARGARET COOPER, PARENTS OF JOSEPH COOPER

First Generation: William and Margaret Cooper the first settlers at Pyne Peyate, had five children, four sons and one daughter, The oldest son moved to Salem County and the daughter to Burlington County, leaving Joseph as the oldest son remaining on the original plantation. Item 13
Second Generation: Joseph Cooper and Lydia Riggs had the following Children: Elizabeth married Samuel Mickle, Joseph, Jr. married (1) Mary Hudson, (2) Hannah Bent, Lydia married John Cox, Hannah married Alexander Morgan, Benjamin married (1) Rachel Mickle, (2) Hannah Carlisle (nee Clarke), Elizabeth Cole, Sarah married Joshua Raper, Isaac married Hanna COATE.
Item 14
Third Generation: Joseph Cooper, Junior and Mary Hudson were the parents of Lucy Cooper who married Jacob Newell, Jr. and William, Joshua, Elizabeth, and Lydia, all of whom died before their father. Item 15
Isaac Cooper and Hannah COATE had the following children: Lydia married Samuel Noble, Mary married James West, Hannah married Charles West,

Marmaduke married Mary Jones, Elizabeth married Aquilla Jones, Joseph died young. Item 16

Fourth Generation: MARMADUKE Cooper and Mary Jones were the parents of Hannah, Mary, Lydia, Isaac, Ann, and Joseph, all whom died young or unmarried, and Margaret who married Israel Cope. Item 17

Fifth Generation: Margaret Cooper and Israel Cope had the following children: Mary A. married Stephen P. Morris, Marmaduke C. married Sarah Wister, Elizabeth C. married William M. Collins, Emeline, Anna, & Lydia all of whom died unmarried. Item 18

Sixth Generation: Marmaduke C. Cope and Sarah Wister were the parents of Margaret C. Cope who married Anthony Kimber, and Mary W. Cope who married James Whitall. Item 19

Seventh Generation: Margaret C. Cope and Anthony M. Kimber had a son, Marmaduke C. Kimber who died unmarried and other children. Item 20

A BRIEF HISTORY OF THE HISTORICAL MUSEUM OF CAMDEN, N.J.

The northerly end of the home of the Camden Historical Society is the older part of the house. It was erected in 1726 by Joseph Cooper, Jr., while the southerly part was added in 1788, conforming, however, to the original lines of architecture and carrying out the Colonial design. Joseph Cooper, Jr., was a son of Joseph Cooper and a grandson of William and Margaret Cooper who settled at Cooper's Point in 1681. Joseph Cooper, Jr., built the house during the lifetime of his first wife, Mary Hudson, which explains the initials on the northern chimney, namely J.C.M. 1726. Upon his death in 1749, the plantation passed to his younger brother Isaac, who moved into the old homestead and lived there until 1765, when he moved to his estate, called "Harleigh: situated on the Schuylkill River, Philadelphia, and now largely occupied by Laurel Hill Cemetery. When Isaac Cooper moved to Philadelphia in 1765, he gave the Newtown farm then called "Pomona Hall", to his only son Marmaduke, by whom the southerly portion of the present building was erected. The initials imbedded in the broad chimney and reading MCM 1788, stand for MARMADUKE and MARY(Jones) Cooper. Item 21

****

APPENDIX T

REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS
Recorded in the Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, New Jersey.
BURLINGTON COUNTY

May 3, 1703: Joseph English of Burlington County to SAMUEL COATE of Burlington County, Yeoman 300 acres of land that English purchased from John Day. Consideration 90 pounds. Item 1

March 8, 1714: John Day to Samuel COATE - unappropriated land. Item 2

July 27, 1714: John Garwood of Springfield Township to Marmaduke(11) COATE land in Springfield Township. Item 3

December 11, 1716: Charles Wolverton(in index spelled Woolverton) "late of ye County of Burlington but now of Amwell, Yeoman to Marmaduke(11) COATE, Yeoman, of Springfield 300 acres of land in Springfield Township. Consideration 300 pounds. Item 4

May 11, 1722: Samuel COATE to Roger Fort, land in Springfield Tw. Item 5

Nov. 2, 1731: Jonathan Wright to William COATE, land in Springfield Township. Item 6

June 4, 1733: Samuel Wilson to Henry COATE land in Chesterfield Township. (Father-in-law to son-in-law ??? MHP) Item 7

Sept. 11, 1741:. Hugh Sharp to WILLIAM COATE land in Wellinborough Township. (Father-in-law to son-in-law). Item 8

Aug. 10, 1747: John Gibbs of Mansfield Township, yeoman, and Michael Buffin of Mansfield Township, yeoman to Marmaduke(35) COATE of Springfield Township, Carpenter. (Marmaduke(35) COATE with wife Sarah Mathis). Item 9

June 8, 1748: John Gibbs, yeoman of Mansfield Twp. and Michael Buffin, yeoman of Mansfield Twp. to Marmaduke(35) COATE, carpenter, of Mansfield Twp. land adjoining land previously bought by Marmaduke COATE in Mansfield TWP. Item 10

Oct. 15, 1748: John G. Rees & wife to Abraham COATS - Petty Island Item11

February 15, 1768: Israel COATE to Barzilla COATE land in Wellinborough Township. Item 12

January 17, 1769: Charles French to Barzilla COATE land in Wellinborough Township. Item 13

January 20, 1769: Barzilla COATE to William Smith land in Wellinborough Township. Item 14

December 6, 1770: John Brown and wife to Daniel COATE land in Northampton. Item 15

April 1, 1773: John Wright and wife to Daniel COATE land in Northampton. Item 16

November 2, 1782: William Shreve and wife to Samuel COATES land in Mansfield. Item 17

May 3, 1783: Estate of William COATE to Barzilla COATE, land in Hanover Township, (Index as above: deed shows grantors to be Anne Atkinson, William West, Joseph Burr, Joseph Ridgeway and John Ridgeway, heirs of William

COATE.)(Where is son William?? MHP)(See pp 161 A,B,C for original Real Estate Transfer VERY IMPORTANT GWC) Item 18

December 20, 1789: Samuel COATES. ET AL to Moses Ivins. land in Mansfield. (See pp 161 A,B,C reference Item 18) Item 19

May 22, 1793: Samuel COATES to Moses Ivins, land in Mansfield and Chesterfield Townships. Item 20

March 26, 1735: John COATE of Bethlehem Township to Marmaduke(35) COATE of Bethlehem Township, land and swamp, 62 acres, bounded on the north east and south sides by land of J. Doughty and on the west side by the land of Samuel Wilson which he purchased of Jacob Doughty late of Bethlehem Township, 21 and 22 day of January 1730 and are a part of a large tract which Jacob Doughty purchased from Matthew Gardner (Gardiner) September 21 and 22, 1729. Item 21

January 10, 1743: John COATE of Bethlehem and Esther his wife to Thomas COATE, weaver, Twenty acres being part of 262 acres in Bethlehem Township, Hunterdon County which Jacob Doughty sold to John COATE January 21, 1730: Item 22

November 17, 1748: Henry COATE and wife to Joseph Merrell land in Bethlehem, Hunterdon County. Item 23

March 27, 1730: Rebecca COATE, et al (who were the others??MHP) to Hugh Sharp land in Lebanon, Hunterdon County. Item 24

April 7, 1763: Rebecca COATE et al to Thomas Mann land in Lebanon Township Hunterdon County. Item 25

July 20, 1756: Joseph King and wife to Thomas COATE, land in Amwell, Hunterdon County. Item 26

****

APPENDIX U

REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS IN PENNSYLVANIA FROM PA ARCHIVES

Minute Book "E" of Board of Property of the Providence of Pennsylvania Edited by William Henry Egle, M.D.

"At a meeting of the Commis'rs ye 2nd of the 3rd month, 1691. Abraham Hooper requests to take up a Lot in the third Street. The like is granted to John Fellows and James COAT. Item 1

MINUTE BOOK G

"The Prop'ry by L.& Rel., dated granted 5000 acres to Chris. Taylor, etc., who by deed of sale dated 7, 11mo, 1683 convey'd a certain parcel thereof to his son. Israel Taylor, etc., who by Deed Poll dated 13, 1mo, 1689, granted a Certain P't thereof, lying in New Town in the county Bucks, then reported to contain 200 acres, to Jno. COAT, etc. who by an instrument in writing, dated some time in August '99 assigned the said reported 200 acres to his son Sam'll, etc. W.M. R.T. and T.G. by a certain Patent dated 18 February '92, granted 250 acres lying in the said county to the said Israel, etc. who sold the same by deed dated 16th 9mo, '96. granted 25 acres thereof to the said Samuel COATE etc., who by deed dated 10th 1mo, 1702, granted the said 2 parcels of 200 acres and 23 of land to Shad'k Walley of New Town aforesaid, Yeoman, etc. who requests a Re-survey of the tracts". Item 2

FROM RECORDS OF THE REGISTER OF DEEDS, CITY OF PHILADELPHIA

October 20 1691: John Parsons to James COATE, Carpenter, Lot on the second street in the town of Philadelphia; fifty feet fronting on Walnut Street.

Item 3

January 4, 1713: Mary COATE, widow and executrix of husband James COATE, and John COATE, carpenter, son and heir of James COATE, to John Lewis, lot on Walnut Street, near Dock Street. James COATE bought this December 9, 1700 from John Budd. Item 4

****

APPENDIX V

PROBATE RECORDS OF NEWBERRY COUNTY SOUTH CAROLINA
(Hand written note: "MHP from A.F. Drat! see p 198(on retype p164) Item 3, says See 197aa for full copy of Will of Samuel Pearson, 197a is here, but not darling p197aa. Suggest that you remove 197aa & just put in 197a. Said Samuel was Harold's grandfather!)

To all persons whom it may concern, know ye: that I Benjamin Pearson in the District of 96 and State of S.C. do this tenth day of Dec., in the year of our Lord 1784 made and publish this my last Will and Testament in the manner following; that is to say: FIRST: I give and bequeath to my wife Margaret Pearson all my personal estate together with the plantation whereon I now live containing four hundred acres of land for and during her natural life or widowhood for her own use and maintenance and education of my younger children. Also I give to my six sons namely: William, Abel, Samuel, Robert, Joseph, and John and to their heirs and assigns forever, three hundred acres being part of the tract whereon I now live, containing 400 acres of land after the expiration of my said wife's widowhood or death. Also one other tract situate on the Beaver Dam adjoining Caleb Gilbert's containing two hundred acres of land, Likewise one other tract containing one hundred fifty acres of land adjoining to where John Inman now lives, which said part tract contains 300 acres, and tract of 200 acres and 150 acres of land. I desire may be equally divided as to its value between by above six sons at the discretion of my executrix and executors herein after named. And one hundred acres being part of my above said plantation or tract, consisting 400 acres of land to be taken off the site adjoining to the late Henry COATES, I give and bequeath to my son Enoch Pearson and to his heirs and assigns forever. I also bequeath to my seven sons, all my personal estate that may be at expiration of my said wife's widowhood or death as aforesaid to be equally divided among them. And if any of my sons shall decease before his or their arrival at due age in law, his or their proportional part shall revert and be equally divided between the survivors of my said sons and to their heirs and assigns forever. And whereas I sold a plantation or tract of land containing 200 acres, situated in Bush River settlement, bounded by the land of the late Hugh Crieghton's, Henry COATE, and John Brooks, to my brother William Pearson, deceased, for which I received a certain sum of money, which, if my said sons or any of them do pay or cause to be paid to the administrator or assigns of my said brother, the sum, he or they so paying the same, I do hereby will and bequeath the said plantation or tract containing 200 acres of land, to his heirs and assigns forever. And I give and bequeath to my two daughters, Rosanna Russell and Herjohl Huntington, their heirs and assigns forever, the sum of fourteen pounds each to be paid to my said sons, their heirs and assigns to my said executrix and executors as soon as they conveniently can, after my decease. And I do hereby make and ordain my said wife my executrix and my cousin William Pearson, and my son Enoch Pearson, executers of this my last will in trust for the intents and purposes above mentioned. In witness whereof I, the said Benjamin Pearson, have to this my last will and testament, set my hand

and seal the day and year above written. BENJAMIN PEARSON (seal)
Signed sealed and delivered by the said Benjamin Pearson as and for his last will and testament in the presence of us who were present at the signing and sealing thereof. Witnesses: Tebulum Gaunt, John Wilkerson, James Vusty. Recorded will book "A", page 25, Probated June 6, 1788. Inventory taken 22 July 1788 by Thomas Pearson, William Filmore, Samuel P. Kelly, Value 250 pounds, 4 shillings, 2 pence, Notes and other accounts 90 pounds, 8 shillings, 6 pence, taken Nov. 17, 1788 by William Pearson, Henry Steedom and Enoch Pearson.
Item 1

Will of Enos Elleman, dated April 21, 1787. Mentions wife, Catherine Elleman, sons John and William and daughters Elizabeth, Amey, Hannah and Mary.
Item 2

Will of Samuel Pearson, dated January 16, 1788. Abstract only. (See p 197aa for full copy MHP) Item 3

John Cote (signed "his mark") one of the witnesses of the will of John Wright, September 17, 1789. Item 4

Will of Enoch Pearson, dated January 7, 1790. Mentions wife, Pheobe Pearson, sons Samuel and William and brother William. One of the witnesses was John Coppock. Item 5

Sale of effects of estate of William Taylor, May 16, 1791. Among purchasers were: Thomas Haskett, Benjamin Pearson, Mary Miles, William Pearson, Phoebe Pearson, John Furnas, and James Coppock. Item 6

Joshua Teague one of three appraisers of the estate of Samuel Cannon, May 26, 1791. Item 7

Charles COATS, one of three appraisers of the estate of Joseph Fish, June 1, 1791. Item 8

Estate of William Miles, died intestate. Administrators, Samuel Miles, David Miles and William Miles. One of the three appraisers of the estate was Isaiah Pemberton, August 20, 1793. Among the purchasers of personal property at the sale, December 28, 1793, were: William Miles, Samuel Miles, David Miles, John Coppock, Joseph Coppock, Thomas COATE, Wilks Furnas, and John COATS, Sr.
Item 9

Thomas COATS(signed "his mark") one of the witnesses of the Will of John Crumley, June 19, 1794. Item 10

John COATE, one of the three appraisers of the estate of Samuel Chapman, October 25, 1794. Item 11

Will of Joseph Coppock, dated October 11, 1799, filed March 2, 1801. Mentions wife Jane Coppock, sons, John, Thomas, Benjamin, Joseph, Samuel, William and Jesse. Daughters, Elizabeth COATE, Mary(Margaret) and Jane. One of the witnesses to will was Samuel COATE. Item 12

Will of Thomas COATE, dated January 5, 1801, filed April 15, 1801 mentions wife, Sarahann COATE, sons James, William, Jesse, daughters Anne, Caty, Mary and Sarah. Farm left to sons William, & Jesse. Item 13

Will of John Coppock, dated July 19, 1801, filed August 1 1801. Mentions wife

Abigail Coppock, son Aaron, Benjamin, John, Isaac, and Samuel and daughters, Susanna, Abigail, Mary, Ann and Prudence. John Coppock one of the executors of the estate of John Coppock. Among the purchasers of property at sale about April 1, 1803 were: Isaac Coppock, Benjamin Coppock, John Coppock, Samuel Coppock, Abigail Coppock, and William COATE. Item 14

Henry COATE and Betsey Long, daughter of Captain Benjamin Long married January 30, 1803. Item 15

Mary COATE appointed administrator of the estate of John COATE, February 7, 1803 Item 16

Will of John COATE, dated May 25, 1799 filed June 6, 1803 mentions wife Mary COATE, daughters Mary Pemberton, Caty Cassels and Rebekah COATE. Legacies to son Samuel, "one pound and no more". To son John "tract of land on Bush River". To son William "tract of land beginning at Mathieses Creek". To son James "tract of land on east side of Mathieses Creek beginning on Isaiah Pemberton's line and running to Wilks Furnas' line". Executors: sons James, John, and William. Appraisers of estate: Israel Chandler, Wilkenson Furnas, Samuel Miles and William Miles. Among purchasers of personal property at sale June 25, 1803 were: James COATE, Sr. William COATE, John COATE, James COATE, Jr., Isaac Coppock and D.M. or Dm COATE. Item 17

Estate of Little John COATE, dies intestate. Administrators appointed December 6, 1802: Susannah COATE and Henry COATE. Benjamin Long, Surety. Among purchasers of effects of the estate at sale February 3, 1803, were: Susannah COATE, Henry COATE and Polly COATE. Item 18

Estate of Col. Robert Rutherford. Inventory dated February 14, 1814 shows notes due, among others from Henry COATE and Ezra COATE. Item 19

Will of John COATS dated January 31, 1803, filed August 7, 1809. Mentions wife Rachel (Wright) COATS, sons James and Sampson (latter "until of age".) Item 20

Will of Isaac Coppock, dated March 30, 1816, filed May 3, 1816. Mentions wife Anne Coppock, sons Mark(?) and Isaac, daughters Mary and Eleanor(?) and friend Joseph Coppock. Among purchasers at sale May 3, 1816 were: John Coppock, and Joseph Coppock. Item 21

Estate of Henry COATE, SR. died intestate. Application for administration Jan 28, 1817, Among purchasers of personal property at sale July 17, 1817 were John COATE. Item 22

Estate of Samuel Miles. Among the purchasers at sale March 12, 1807 were: Joseph Coppock, Isaac Teague, Abner Teague, Jesse COATES, Wright COATES, John COATES JR., John COATES, James Teague, Israel Teague, Henry COATS, Samuel COATES, John COTE, and Joseph Coppock. Property sold included notes given by, among others, Sarah COATES, Samuel COATES. Jesse COATES, James COATES, and John COATES. Item 23

Will of Samuel Miles, dated February 23, 1807. One of the witnesses was Benjamin Coppock. Item 24.

In the Recorder's office at Winchester, VA there are three deeds:

APPENDIX V CONTINUED

Deed Book 2, page 218, Date 7:14:1750, Robert Worthington to Samuel Pearson, 240 acres consideration 50 pounds.

Deed book 2, page 274, Samuel & Martha Pearson to Robert Worthington, 240 acres, consideration 100 pounds.

Deed book 14 page 544, Samuel Pearson to Samuel Washington, 240 acres consideration 5 shillings.

It was the tradition of old settlers in Newberry S.C. that the plantation of Samuel Pearson (1724-1790) became the property of Isaac Kirk. The old grist mill owned by Samuel was operated until 1925. This mill was operated by Water Power and in that year a Grand Jury, claiming that the stagnant water above the dam caused sickness, condemned it.

The house stood on the south side of the river and was destroyed by a cyclone in 1915 and was known as the Quaker House. On Samuel's plantation was the Bush River Meeting House which was taken down about 1880 and a wire fence with granite posts was built around the lot. The graveyard is now grown up in trees.

MARRIAGES

1. Mary, married (1) William Taylor, 4 children
   (2) John Mills 2 sons
2. Enoch married Phoebe Demiess, November 10 1744.
3. William married Ann Steddom, daughter of John & Mary( ) Steddom; 9 children.
4. Martha married August 1, 1776, Henry Steddom son of John & Mary; 6 children.
5. Benjamin married April 29, 1790, Esther Furnas daughter of John and Mary (Wilkenson) Furnas.
6. Hannah, married Samuel Kelley son of
7. Samuel married Mary COATE daughter of John COATE (the blacksmith) and Rachel (Wright) COATE.
8. Eunice married Alexander Mills son of John Mills, Newberry Co. 11:6:1788, Bush River. 5 children.
9. Sarah married Joseph Furnas, son of John and Mary (Wilkenson) Furnas, 9:30:1790, Bush River MM. 9 children.

****

APPENDIX W

EXTRACTS FROM THE MINUTES OF THE NEW GARDEN MM
GUILFORD COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA

July 26, 1760: "Deep River Preparative Meeting informs this meeting that some time ago a difference happened between Henry COATES and Abraham Potter about their intrust which difference was left to and decided by an Arbitration. Yet not withstanding that, Henry COATES, still appears in an Unchristian like spirit against A Potter, redeviling him with very scandalous languages and refusing to be at any Friendship with him which is Contrary to Good Order and a Reproach to the Truth. We, therefore, appoint Thomas Hunt, Richard Williams, Thomas Thornburgh, Bowser Beales, Eleazar Hunt to treat with him for his disorderly conduct and make report to our next MM". Item 1

August 30, 1760: "Friends appt'd last meeting to treat with Henry COATES and Abraham Potter, having not performed that service, are still continued and desired to comply with it against our next meeting. Item 2

Sept. 27, 1760: "The Friends appt'd to treat with Henry COATE for his disorderly conduct make report they have so done and he signified to them he would make satisfaction to this meeting if he could or otherwise he should send word". Item 3

Oct. 25, 1760: "Henry COATS not appearing neither at our last meeting nor at this nor sent any word to make satisfaction for his misconduct, Nathan Dicks, William Hunt, Bowser Beales and Robert Sumner are appt'd to treat with him in order to bring him to sight of his out goings and make report to our next meeting of their care therein". Item 4

Nov. 29, 1760: "The friends appt'd to treat with Henry COATS, reports he defers to Friends for fair Proceeding against him, one month longer which is granted". Item 5

Jan 31, 1761: "Henry COATES not appearing neither at our last MM nor at this to make satisfaction for his disorderly behavior. This meeting appoints Ben Mills, Abel Knight to inform him that unless he appears at our next MM to give satisfaction, Friends will be under a necessity to testify against him". Item 6

February 28, 1761: "The Friends appt'd last meeting to inform Henry COATS the mind of the meeting, make report they did accordingly, and he signified to them of coming this one on that account. But failing there of, and no reason appearing, this meeting in condescension to him as he inclined by his discourse, to make some satisfaction, waits till next meeting without proceeding against him, and Henry Mills is appt'd to inform him thereof and make report to next meeting". Item 7

March 28, 1761: "The Friends appointed last meeting to inform Henry COATE the mind of the said meeting, report he did accordingly and the said COATS sent a paper here to make Satisfaction of his Disorder but his not appearing here himself and the said paper also appearing insufficient to answer the end, this Meeting app'ts William Baldwin to acquaint him thereof and make report to next meeting accordingly. Item 8

April 25, 1761: "The Friend app'ted last meeting to inform Henry COATS of the insufficiency of his paper he sent last meeting, make report he hath so done, but he not appearing to make satisfaction for his misconduct, this meeting appoints William Baldwin and John Mills, Jr. to draw up a paper of Satisfaction against him and bring to our next Monthly Meeting". Item 9

May 5, 1761: "The Friends by Last Meeting to draw up a satisfaction against Henry COATE have produced one to this meeting which after correction was approved of and signed by order of this meeting and Henry Mills is appointed to read it to him and give him a copy if required it and also to read it at the close of a First Day meeting at Deep River and make his report to our next meeting". Item 10

July 25, 1761: "The Friend appointed or continued to read the Testification against Henry COATS make report he hath complied therewith". Item 11

December 31, 1763: "Marmaduke(37) COATE and James COATE have removed out of the verge of this meeting without requesting certification, William Cassey and Anthony Haggat are appointed to make inquiry into their conversation and conduct and prepare Certificate for them if they find nothing to obstruct against our next meeting". Item 12

February 28, 1764: "The Friends appoint to inquire concerning Marmaduke(37) COATE and James COATE report their appear Divers objections against their obtaining any certificates. Marmaduke(37) left debts behind him unpaid and neglecting attending meetings both before and after admonishment and James it appears hath been guilty of swearing and using profane language, slighting Friends. On those accounts Nathan Dicks, William Hung are appointed to inform them by letters that unless they make suitable satisfaction this meeting will be under a necessity to disown them and make report when complied with". Item 13

No date copied: "The Friends appt'd to prepare testification against Marmaduke(37) COATE and James COATE having produced them, which were read, corrected and signed, Benjamin Beeson is appointed to convey them to Fredericksburgh MM where they reside". Item 14

(Items 14a, 15 & 16 are from Hinshaws Ency. of American Quaker Gen.)

July 5, 1761: Henry COATE disowned. Item 14a

April 4, 1769: "Marmaduke(37) COATS and James COATS disowned. (Removed to Fredericksburg MM S.C.) Item 15

April 4, 1769 Mary COATS granted certificate to Bush River MM. Item 16

May 26, 1770: "Marmaduke(37) COATS, a liver at Bush River in South Carolina, convey'd a condemnation to this meeting, condemning his misconduct in several respects. It was read and accepted. James Mendenhall is appointed to read it at the close of a First day Meeting at Deep River and return the paper with his care to next meeting. Also appoint James Mendenhall and David Brooks to prepare a few lines to convey his right of membership to the MM of Fredericksburg held at Bush River in S.C. and sign it in behalf of the meeting and report their care to

the next meeting. Item 17

****

Supposedly the "Indian Wedding Ceremony" which united Marmaduke(38) COATE and Mary Jane Coppock in marriage. Exact date unknown.

"My son, by the crowning of this day, you, now of our bone, you are taken into our tribe, you are adopted into a Great Family. My son, you have nothing to fear. We are under obligations to love and protect you. Take this Pipe of Peace. Our Great Spirit above and the Red Man and the Great White Waters, protect you and Pale Face Romance..This was translated into English. He was then invited to sup with them and enjoy also the Pipe and was given a belt and this wedding was completed. An old document: Among Indian Records we have. Note: We have concluded this may be the wedding of Marmaduke(38) COATE and Mary Coppock, as it is dated in the year 1754, and Marmaduke(38) bought his wife, Mary from the Indians in 1754. From Mrs. Boyer's collection Greenville, Ohio. Now in hands of Mrs. Jay W. Nimrich. Greenville, Ohio.(inserted page as "a")

APPENDIX X

BUSH RIVER MM, NEWBERRY COUNTY, S.C. REGISTRY OF BIRTHS

Children of Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE.
(penciled)Esther B. 1764

ESTHER B. September 3, 1766	JAMES B. June 23, 1777
MOSES B. September 5, 1768	WILLIAM B. January 2, 1779
HENRY B. August 18, 1770	JOHN B. July 15, 1785
SAMUEL B. August 23, 1772	JESSE B. January 3, 1788
SARAH B. December 11, 1774	Item 1

Children of John and Abigail Coppock.

Aaron B. September 20, 1762	Mary B. June 16, 1776
John B. August 20, 1766	Isaac B. December 2, 1779
Susannah B. November 14, 1769	Ann B. March 18, 1781
Marget B. December 20, 1771	Samuel B. November 1, 1783
Abigail B. February 28, 1774	Item 2

Children of Joseph and Jane (Wilson) Coppock.

John B. February 14, 1770	William B. March 29, 1779
Thomas B. February 20, 1771	D. October 26, 1782
Benjamin B. October 30, 1772	Margaret B. May 10, 1781
Joseph B. September 28, 1774	Jane B. February 9, 1784
Elizabeth B. November 9, 1776	Item 3

Children of Isaac and Lydia Coppock.

Charity B. October 27, 1779	Hannah B. December 2, 1781	Item 4

Children of Enoch and Catherine (Collins) Elleman

Elizabeth B. September 26, 1758	John B. June 17, 1766
Fame(?) B. May 15, 1760	(all above B. Orange Co. S.C.)
Hanna B. February 8, 1762	William B. July 10, 1769
Mary B. December 27, 1763	Item 5

Children of Isaac and Lydia Hasket.

Jemima B. October 21, 1765	Lydia B. May 29, 1773
D. December 17, 176	Rachel B. December 1, 1775
Thomas B. October 19, 1766	Isaac B. November 15, 1777
Sarah B. September 11, 1768	Charity B. October 27, 1779
Mary B. September 9, 1770	Hannah B. December 2, 1781
	D. August 17, 1782 Item 6

Children of Samuel and Mary Miles

Rhoda B. January 30, 1778	Mary B. August 27, 1782
Lizabeth B. August 17, 1780	Item 7

Children of William and Catherine Miles.
Samuel B. June 12, 1750 Item 8

Children of Enoch and Phebe Pearson. (Phoebe Bemans(Bemess)
Martha B. November 19, 1775 Mary B. July 18, 1783
Samuel William B. June 19, 1787
Joanna B. May 1, 1778 Phebe B. August 9, 1789
Rebeckah B. June 1, 1780 Item 9

Children of Samuel Pearson (4 wives)
Mary B. February 26, 1750 Benjamin B. February 26,1763
Enoch B. January 14, 1752 Hannah B. March 23, 1765
William B. April 1, 1754 Samuel B. October 3, 1767
Martha B. January 15, 1759 Eunice B. March 5, 1770
Sarah B. August 23, 1773 Item 10

Children of Thomas and Ann Pearson (Ann Powell)
Mary B. June 16, 1753 Benjamin B. October 7, 1766
*Joseph B. March 27, 1755 Thomas B. February 14, 1769
Ann B. January 28, 1759 Samuel B. May 5, 1771
Enoch B. September 27, 1761 Jonas B. September 14, 1773 Item 11

Children of Thomas and 2nd wife Mary Campbell (widow of John Inscoe & Samuel Campbell.)
Rebecca B. September 20, 1776 Mary(?) Pearson was B. Jan. 24, 1735
Mary B. September 23, 1778 married Thomas Pearson July 8, 1775
died August 22, 1809. Item 12

Children of William and Anne Pearson. (Ann Steddem dau. of John & Mary)
Mary B. August 5, 1776 Jesse B. B. November 11 1788
Edna B. December 1, 1778 Samuel B. May 27, 1791
Martha B. February 14, 1780 Axil B. March 7, 1793
Sidney B. November 2, 1783 Henry B. October 5, 1796
Sarah B. April 22, 1786 Anna B. December 19, 1799 Item 13

Children of Joseph and Melia Pearson (Amelia Hall)
Ann B. December 8, 1785 James B. August 25, 1795
Sarah B. February 16, 1787 Melia B. March 8, 1798
D. December 11, 1795 D. May 29, 1802
Mary B. April 13, 1789 JosephB. April 23, 1803
Thomas B. May 31, 1791 Elizabeth B. November 16, 1804
Hannah B. August 19, 1793 Item 14

Children of Enoch Pearson (son of Thomas and wife Ann Evans (daughter of

Robert and Rebecca(Coppock) Evans.

Robert	B. September 26, 1785	Thomas	B. May 8, 1795
Rebecca	B. August 30, 1789	Isaac	B. May 19, 1798
Ann	B. January 17, 1793		Item 15

Children of Isaiah,(Son of George and Judith(Garth) Pemberton, and Elizabeth(Hall) Pemberton.

George	B. December 3, 1753	Anne	B. March 15, 1764
William	B. February 29, 1755	Judith	B. December 18, 1765
Isaiah	B. December 27, 1756	Thomas	B. December 15, 1766
Elizabeth	B. September 23, 1758	John	B. February 22, 1769
Richard	B. June 22, 1760	Sarah	B. September 2, 1772
Hannah	B. March 18, 1762	Ruth	B. September 3, 1775

Item 16

Children of Asariah and Hannah (Beales) Pugh

David B. August 26, 1758 Item 17

Children of David and Rachel (Wright) Pugh

Verlinda B. December 13, 1782 Job B. September 5, 1784 Item 18

Children of Thomas and Ann (Wright McCool) Pugh

Alice	B. July 10, 1754	Ann	B. July 26, 1764
Bette	B. September 6, 1755	Lydia	B. March 16, 1767
Sarah	B. March 8, 1758	Rachel	B. 1770
Jane	B. March 21, 1762		

Item 19

Children of Elijah Teague and Alice.

Samuel B. March 2, 1759 Item 20

REGISTER OF MARRIAGES

William Tomlinson, son of Josiah, deceased of Fredericksburg Township S.C. and Martha, daughter of Moses, deceased and Martha Coppock, of Berkeley County S.C. December 30, 1771. Item 21

ELLEMAN, John, son of Enoch and Catherine (Collins) Elleman of Bush River, District 96, S.C., and Susannah, daughter of John and Abigail Coppock Bush River, District 96, S.C. August 2, 1787. Item 22

O"NEALL, Henry and Mary Miles, December 6, 1797. Item 23

COPPOCK, John of Newberry S.C. and Anne Jay, daughter of William of Newberry S.C. January 7, 1790. Item 24

COATE, Henry, son of Marmaduke(38) and Mary Hasket Feb. 7, 1793 Item 25

COATE, Moses, son of Marmaduke(38) reported married to Elizabeth Coppock June 28, 1794. Item 26

WEEKS, Benjamin of Deep River, reported married to Abigail Coppock March 26, 1796. Item 27

Coppock, Benjamin reported married to Susannah Jay June 25,1796 Item 28

John Furnas and Ruth Cook March 1, 1798,

witnesses included John COATE. Item 29

John Jay and Sarah Brooks April 5, 1798,
witnesses included Jesse COATE. Item 30

Joseph Evens and Rachel McCool January 3, 1799
witnesses included James COATE. Item 31

Wright Cook (COATE?) and Rebecca Pearson October 2, 1799
witnesses included William COATE, Samuel COATE, and Mary COATE. Item 32

David Jenkins and Elizabeth Russell November 14, 1799
witnesses included Samuel COATE, and James COATE. Item 33

Thomas O'Neall and Sarah Evans January 1, 1800,
witnesses included Mary COATE, James COATE, and William COATE. Item 34

Thomas Jay and Mary Pearson January 29, 1800,
witnesses included William COATE, Abram Teague, Isaac Teague, Mary Teague and Samuel COATE. Item 35

Samuel COATE and Margaret Coppock daughter of Joseph of Newberry Co S.C. May 8, 1800, complete list of witnesses: Ann Brown, Jonathan Miles, Benjamin Coppock, Samuel Kelly, Charity Hasket, Robert Evans, David Miles, Joseph Coppock, Hannah Kelly, Christian Steddem, Rachel Evans, Susan Hollingsworth, Moses Evans, Mary O'Neall, Moses COATE, Jemime Wright, David Jay, Joseph Evans, Abel Thomas, Isaiah Pemberton, James COATE, Lydia Evans, Samuel Brown, Mary COATE, William COATE, Henry COATE, James McCool. Item 36

Moses Kelly and Mary Teague, September 17, 1800 witnesses included James COATE, Henry COATE, Mary COATE, Moses COATE, Rebeka Teague, Nancy Teague, Joshua Teague, Samuel Teague, Abraham Teague. Item 37

JAMES COATE and Mary Miles, daughter of William October 29, 1800
Witnesses included Rebecca Teague, Samuel COATE, Mary COATE, Henry COATE, and William COATE. Item 38

Jonathan Miles and Mary Pearson, daughter of Enoch, July 2, 1801
witnesses included Catherine COATE, James COATE, Mary COATE, and Jesse COATE. Item 39

William COATE and Elizabeth Miles June 29, 1803 witnesses included Catherine COATE, Moses COATE, Mary COATE, James COATE, Margaret COATE, Marmaduke(38) COATE, Henry COATE, Samuel COATE. Item 40

Isaac Hasket and Rebecca Evans November 2, 1803 witnesses included Rebekah Teague, Henry COATE, James COATE, Mary COATE, Samuel Teague, Moses COATE, Thomas Teague. Item 41

Samuel Stanton and Sarah Hollingsworth May 2, 1805 Witnesses included Rebekah COATE. Item 42

Henry O'Neall and Mary Miles December 6, 1797 witnesses included Joseph Coppock Rhoda Miles, Jane Coppock, David Miles, Samuel Miles, William Miles, Mary Miles. (see Item 23) Item 43

REGISTER OF DEATHS

John Elleman, SR. age 79 yrs 3 months September 5, 1775. Item 44

William Pemberton, son of Isaiah & Elizabeth March 22 1777. Item 45

Isaac Hasket, May 2, 1782 Item 46
William Pearson October 7, 1782 Item 47
Mary Elleman, in her 80th year, April 29, 1787,buried in the Friends Burial Ground, Bush River April 30, 1787. Item 48
Catherine Elleman, wife of Enoch, in her 65th year, Nov. 1789. Item 49
Enoch Pearson March 23, 1790 Item 50
Isaiah Pemberton July 13, 1794. Item 51
Elizabeth, wife of Isaiah Pemberton December 28, 1795 Item 52
Richard Pemberton February 19, 1805 Item 53

MINUTES OF THE MEETING

April 30, 1774: Joseph Coppock and wife received on Cert. from East Nottingham MM PA dated July 26, 1772. Item 54
July 25, 1778: John Coppock recd on Cert. from East Nottingham MM Cecil County MD dated July 26, 1777. Item 55
October 28, 1780: John COATE disowned. Item 56
October 29, 1796: Aaron Coppock granted Cert. to New Hope MM North Carolina (or Tennessee). Item 57
February 25, 1804: Approved Cert. for Moses COATE, Samuel COATE, and their families. Item 58
June 1804: Rocky Spring Preparative Meeting informs the MM that _____ COATE requests certificate to Miami MM. (The request was probably made by Henry COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) ESP). Item 59
July 1804: Rocky Ridge Preparative Meeting informs that Marmaduke(38) COATE asks for certificate. Item 60
August 1804: Cert. of Marmaduke(38) COATE approved and signed. Item 61
June 1805: William COATE asked for Certification. Item 62
July 1805: Certificate of William COATE approved. Item 63
July 27, 1805 James COATE asked for Certificate. Item 64
August 31, 1805: Certificate of James COATE approved. Item 65
(The writer's notes show that the following items were copied from the registers and minute books of the Bush River MM If so, they were entered in the Bush River books as a matter of record, as they are dated many years before the records of the Bush River MM was started. ESP) September 21, 1708: Jane Teague, wife of Penticost died. Item 66
March 10, 1728: Elizabeth Teague, died. Item 67
May 27, 1694: Penticost Teague and wife received on certificate from the Marasign MM, Cornwall, England, dated January 5, 1693/94. Item 68
February 6, 1710 Penticost Teague, Philadelphia, PA, Elizabeth Janney, Philadelphia (married) at the Philadelphia Meeting House Item 69
(I re-numbered the following items because their numbers were repeated in Appendix X GWC)
October 28, 1780: John COATE disowned. given also on page 172) Item 70
September 9 1790: Samuel Pearson, son of Samuel, deceased of District 96, County of Newberry, a farmer, married Mary COATE, daughter of John

COATE, a blacksmith of the same place. Item 71

October 31, 1795: Sarah Hall (formerly COATE) disowned for "marrying out of unity". (This was to Amos Hall son of James Hall and Sarah Duncan. MHP). Item 72

February 28, 1804: Approved certificate for Moses COATE and family, and for Samuel COATE and family. Item 73

June 1804: Henry COATE requested certificate to Miami MM. Item 74

July 23, 1804: Henry COATE & family granted cert. to Miami MM. Item 75

July 1804: Rocky Ridge preparative meeting informs the MM that Marmaduke(38) COATE asks for certificate. Item 76

August 1804: Certificate of Marmaduke(38) approved & signed. Item 77

June 1805: William COATE asks for certificate. Item 78

July 27, 1805: William COATE & family granted cert. to Miami MM. Item 79

July 27, 1805: James COATE asked for certificate. Item 80

August 31, 1805: James COATE granted certificate to Miami MM. Item 81

REMOVAL CERTIFICATES, GRANTED MOSTLY TO MIAMI MM OHIO

April 26, 1806: Edward Benbow and family (his wife was Mary ?) Item 82

March 31, 1804: Charles Bridges, wife & two children. Item 83

March 31, 1804: Nimrod and Mary Brooks. Item 84

November 11, 1805: John Brooks. Item 85

February 23, 1805: James Cammack and family. Item 86

February 25, 1804: Samuel Compton, wife and children. Item 87

May 30, 1807: John Compton. Item 88

November 30, 1805: John Conner and family. Item 89

February 23, 1805: Isaac Cook, Jr. and family. Item 90

August 31, 1805: Thomas Cook and family. Item 91

October 26, 1805: Isaac Cook and wife. Item 92

March 30, 1805: James Coppock & family. Item 93

April 27, 1805: Jane Coppock and two children. Item 94

August 30, 1806: James Coppock and family. Item 95

February 23, 1805: Jonathan Cox and family. Item 96

March 29, 1805: William Cox and family. Item 97

March 30, 1805: Amos Davis and family. Item 98

July 27, 1803: William Elleman and family. Item 99

January 28, 1804: Benjamin Evans, wife and children. Item 100

August 30, 1806: Joseph Evans and family (wife Rachel McCool;MHP) (Joseph Evans and wife Esther Buffington came to Ohio in 1808 from Georgia. This Joseph settled West Milton, Ohio. MHP) Item 101

June 28, 1806: William Farmer & family. Item 102

August 25, 1804: Joseph Furnas & family. Item 103

July 27, 1805: Joseph Furnas & family. Item 104

March 30, 1805: Nebo Gaunt & family. Item 105

April 26, 1806: Isaac Hasket & family. Item 106

August 31, 1805: Richard Henderson and family. Item 107

APPENDIX X CONTINUED

August 31, 1805: Thomas Henderson.	Item 108
September 27, 1806: Thomas Henderson Jr.	Item 109
August 31, 1805: Henry Hollingsworth & family	Item 110
George Hollingsworth Jr.	Item 111
Isaac Hollingsworth & family.	Item 112
James Hollingsworth & family.	Item 113
Nathan Hollingsworth.	Item 114
February 22, 1806: Nathan Hollingsworth.	Item 115
September 27, 1806: Jacob Hollingsworth.	Item 116
December 27, 1806: Jonathan Hollingsworth.	Item 117
December 31, 1803: Jesse Jay, wife Sarah & children.	Item 118
John Jay, wife Betsy, and children.	Item 119
March 30, 1805: Amos Jenkins and family.	Item 120
August 31, 1805: David Jenkins, Sr. and son (Enoch)	Item 121
August 31, 1805: David Jay.	Item 122
December 28, 1805: Elisha Jones.	Item 123
August 31, 1805: Moses Kelly and family.	Item 124
August 30, 1806: Gabriel McCool and family.	Item 125

APPENDIX Y

FIRST CENSUS OF UNITED STATES TAKEN 1790

1st column--free white males, 16yrs & upward, including heads of family
2nd column--free white males under 16 years.
3rd column--free white females including heads of families.
4th column--all other free persons.
5th column--slaves.

SOUTH CAROLINA

Newberry County.						
WILLIAM COTES	1	1	3	0	0	Item 1
HENRY COUNTS	1	2	5	0	0	Item 2
JOHN COTES	1	0	1	0	0	Item 3
JOHN COTES, SR.	3	2	5	0	1	Item 4
SAMUEL COATES	1	0	7	0	0	Item 5
MARMADUKE(38) COATS	5	4	3	0	0	Item 6
JOHN COPPOCK	3	0	6	0	0	Item 7
JOHN COTES	3	0	3	0	4	Item 8
JOHN COATES	1	0	1	0	0	Item 9
CHARLES COATES	3	3	3	0	0	Item 10
HENRY COATES	1	1	3	0	0	Item 11
JOHN COATS	2	2	4	0	1	Item 12
JOSEPH COPPOCK	1	2	4	0	0	Item 13
Laurens County						
BETHEABAH COATS	0	0	4	0	0	Item 14
Orangeburgh District So. Half.						
JOSEPH COATS	1	0	2	0	0	Item 15
Charleston District St. Phillips & St. Michaels						
THOMAS COATS	1	1	5	0	3	Item 16

NORTH CAROLINA

Salisbury Dist. Guilford County						
JAMES COATS	1	0	5	0	0	Item 17
Edertch(?) Dist. Camden County						
JAMES COATS	1	0	5	0	0	Item 18
CALEB COATS	1	0	1	0	0	Item 19
MALCHIA COATS	3	1	2	0	0	Item 20
Fayette Dist. Cumberland County						
JOSEPH COATS	2	3	3	0	0	Item 21

APPENDIX Y CONTINUED

Halifax Dist. Northampton County						
JOHN COATS	1	1	3	0	0	Item 22
Newborn Dist. Johnston County						
JOHN COATS	1	2	5	0	0	Item 23
WILLIAM COATS	1	1	7	0	0	Item 24
SOLOMON COATS	1	1	3	0	0	Item 25

APPENDIX Z

ABSTRACTS OF SOUTH CAROLINA LAND GRANTS.

(Where name of grantee is spelled differently in different parts of the grant, both spellings are shown, one in parentheses.)

GRANTS signed by Lord Charles Grenville Montague, Governor of the Province of South Carolina.

To William COATS - November 24 1767: (DOB before 1746)

"Two hundred acres in Craven County, on the North side of Bush River, bounded southeast on Jacob Brook and Mary Stedham's land and on land owned by Samuel Kelly, Northeast on lands owned by Samuel Kelly, North east on lands held by said Kelly and John Furnas, Northwest on land laid out to Thomas Golden and James William; southwest on land laid out to James Hoge.

Item 1

To John COATES(COATE) - July 4, 1769: (DOB before 1748)

"One hundred and fifty acres on a branch called Beaverdam, lying and being in Craven County, butting and bounding north-west part on vacant land and part on land laid out to Charles Wick and on all other sides by vacant land. Item 2

To John COATS(COATE) - September 26, 1772: (DOB before 1751)

"Four hundred acres situate in Craven County, on the waters of Bush Creek, bounding Northwest on land laid out to Andrew Rogers, Northeast on land laid out to William Thomas Caldwell and vacant, East on land of John Mason, South on Thomas Delryaple's land, West on George Delryaple's land and laid out to one Lewis". Item 3

To Joseph COATES(COATE) - November 4, 1772: (DOB before 1754)

"Three hundred acres, situate in Craven County between White Oak and Flat Rock Creeks, bounding South and West on Joseph Meek, John Buk, and William Scott's land, all other sides by vacant land". Item 4

To Henry COATE(COATS) - November 19, 1772: (DOB before 1751)

"Three hundred and fifty acres situate on Craven County on a creek called Goose Pond Creek, bounded south, north, east, southwest, and southeast on land held by Joseph Freeman, all other sides by vacant land". Item 5

GRANTS SIGNED BY THOMAS PICKNEY, GOVERNOR OF SOUTH CAROLINA

To Jonathan COATES(COTES) Senior (John Cotes) - March 3, 1788 (DOB before 1767)

"One hundred and sixty six acres (surveyed for Lphrain Cassells the 16th day of July 1785) situate in the District of Ninety six on the waters of Cunnells Creek, Waters of Stephens Creek and Savannah River, bounded northeast by William Songmire, northwest by vacant land, southwest by James Smith, southeast by Edmund Statley. Consideration three pounds 17/5 d. "October 30, 1789, As it appears by a memorandum indorsed on the plat of the land hereby granted

which was lodged in the surveyor General's office that this grant was made out in the name Jonathan Cotes by mistake instead of the name of John COATES, this grant is to by canceled and another grant made out for John COTES, the person for whom it was originally intended. Thomas Pickney. Item 6

To Samuel COATES(COATS) - May 5, 1788: (DOB before 1767)
"One hundred and ninety two acres (surveyed for him the 24th day of March 1788) situated in the District to Ninety Six on the waters of Bush River in Newberry County bounding Northeast on land of William Miles and Samuel Crompton(Compton) southeast on John COATS, southwest on land of Jacob Chandler and Samuel Miles, northwest on land of Jonathan Taylor". Consideration four pounds 9/7 d. Item 7

To Henry COATS(COATES) - November 4, 1793: (DOB before 1772)
"Fifty seven acres, surveyed for him the 1st of September 1787, situate in the District of Ninety Six on Waters of Scotch Creek of Bush River, bounded by lands running S.W. & N.W. and N.E. by Frank Adkins, N.E. by Benjamin Atkins Land, N.W. by James Scotts, S.E. by William Jenkins, S.W. by Little John COATE". Consideration two shillings and 18 d. Item 8

APPENDIX A1

MISCELLANEOUS REFERENCES & NOTES

"Prehistoric West Branch", by Eli Jay, Richmond Indiana, Pub. in Minutes of Centennial Anniversary of W. Branch MM held at West Milton, Ohio October 11 & 12 1907.

Marmaduke(38) COATE & his seven sons, who settled in Miami County, Ohio about 1804-05 are descendants of a Marmaduke(4) COATE who lived in Somersetshire, England and died there in 1689. He was one of the steadfast early Friends & suffered imprisonment for his religious profession, being imprisoned most of the time from 1670 to 1685. His wife, Edith and his son, Marmaduke(11), born 1651 were also imprisoned at the same place for some time. The son, Marmaduke(11), married Ann Pole in England and later came to America and settled near Burlington, N.J. According to the minutes of Burlington Meeting, his coming there was in 1715. There, four of his children, three daughters and one son, married in the years 1719 to 1729. The last of these to marry was William COATE to Rebecca Sharp, 2mo, 16, 1727. The father, Marmaduke(11), died 12th mo 16th day 1723 and the mother 11mo 4th day 1729. Item 1

It is not known when William COATE removed to S.C. but Judge O'Neal in his "Annals of Newberry", says he was living there as early as 1762. William's son, Marmaduke(36), born in 1738, appears to have married in S.C. Mary Coppock who had been held captive by the Indians several years. Their family of nine children married in S.C. two marrying daughters of Joseph & Jane Coppock. One a daughter of Isaac & Lydia Haskett; and two, daughters of William and Jane Miles. (MHP: No proof that this William was son of Marmaduke(11) and Ann -- in fact he was not -- that William died in PA in 1749 -- see settlement of his estate, etc.) Item 2

HISTORY OF DARKE COUNTY, OHIO by W.H. Beers & Co. 1880

Moses COATE, born in Miami Co. Sept. 12, 1815; his father was Moses COATE, born May 1767; his mother Elizabeth born November 9, 1776, Children of Moses and Elizabeth: James, DOB July 19, 1795; Mary, DOB November 15, 1797; Thomas, DOB May 7, 1799; Esther, DOB February 1, 1801; Joseph, DOB October 22, 1802; William, DOB May 6, 1805; Margaret; DOB April 16, 1807; Samuel; DOB December 29, 1810; Benjamin; DOB September 23, 1810; Elizabeth; DOB September 10, 1812; Moses; DOB December 9 1816; Jesse; DOB March 1, 1818. Item 3

Moses COATE married Elizabeth Brown in 1839. Their children were:
Ezra, Esther, Bethana, Nancy J., Samuel, Elwood, Susannah, Emma, Martha, Job, Calvin, Edmund, and Jesse. Item 4

HISTORY OF CLINTON CO. OHIO by W.H. Beers and Co. 1820

Hiram COATE, Born September 8, 1815 was the son of John and Esther COATE, married November 22, 1838, Rachel W. Painter. Their children were: Elizabeth, Eliza, Ophelia A., Alice S., Mercy A., Rebecca M., and Hiram A. Item 5

APPENDIX A1 CONTINUED

SOUTHERN QUAKERS & SLAVERY By Stephen B. Weeks

"The origin of this meeting (Bush River) and the time it began cannot be discovered. "William COATE was living at Bush River before 1762. Other early settlers were John Furnas, David Jenkins, Benjamin and William Pearson".

Item 6

"The list of settlers within the limits of Bush River included persons by the name of Pearson, Coppock and others from PA, From Hopewell, Virginia there came the families of Pearson Jay---

Item 7

"White Lick Meeting house was on the public road. The house was built of large hewn logs and was also known as COATE's Meeting House".

Item 8

ONTARIAN FAMILIES by Edward Marion Chadwick

Harriet, second daughter of John Landon Read and Janet (Reckenridge) was born 1817 and died 1848. She married Samuel COATE, M.D. son of Samuel COATE, in Hamilton, Ontario(Canada). Samuel COATE, Sr. was the author of a work of rare merit on penmanship. Children of Samuel and Harriet COATE were: Harriet, married William Wade. and Gertrude, married Thomas Templeton.

Item 9

Extracts from letter to E.S. Parks from Julia S. White, Librarian of Guilford College Library, Guilford College, N.C. September 29 1917. "Unfortunately, the Bush River record book is mutilated and the page containing the date in regard to Isaiah Pemberton, which is probably his marriage with Esther COATE, is cut away. This was done before we had a safe place to keep these things and before we realized the need to collect them".

Item 10

Extracts from letter to E.S. Parks from Clara A. Smith, Newberry Librarian, Chicago, Il October 18 1917. "I have found no further reference to the Coppock captivities. I have no doubt, however, that the tradition is true as there were probably innumerable cases of Indian captivity that never got into print. I have found that Friends by the name of Coppock were among the very early settlers of PA. Also that the town of Newberry S. C. was settled by Friends from PA and elsewhere. But I have not found the name Coppock mentioned in connection with Newberry. Finally there was a Cherokee outbreak against the settlers in the vicinity of Newberry in 1760".

Item 11

****

APPENDIX B1

"THE COATE-COPPOCK 'ESTATE'"

During the first few years of the efforts to recover property of the 'Estate', from about 1915 to 1918, copies of several letters and statements were circulated among members of the COATE and Coppock families. Extracts from some of such papers referring to early history of the COATE family follows: Item 1

Extracts from an unsigned letter written after the unknown writer visited her aunt in Oregon.: "I have been to see my Aunt. She lives in Oregon. She is nearly 3 years older than father; she will be 89 the 9th day of August. She is quite spry for her age and has a good memory. She tells me things that father and mother used to tell us when we were little children about the Indians capturing the James and his two sisters; there were two sisters they got. They did not get the James. he kept out of their reach & escaped to a white settlement. His sisters names were Mary and Martha. The baby was six weeks old; the Mary about six years old. She was sitting in front of the cradle rocking the baby when the Indians came in and killed the Mother??(Father) and took the girls. They kept them and raised them. Now this was the Mary that married the COATE; now his name was Marmaduke(38) COATE. He bought the girl from the Indians when she was 22 years old. He traded them a fine horse and new bridle and saddle for her; then they had to run for their lives. He was afraid they would kill him and take the girl again. He built fires at night to deceive them. then they would go two or three miles away and cover themselves with leaves and brush to sleep until morning. But the Martha she married an Indian. The Mary and the COATE came across her among a tribe of Indians and her sister knew her. They persuaded her to go home with them, but she would not stay. She went back to her Indian husband. Now this Mary was my great-grandmother that married Marmaduke(38) COATE; they had eleven children (Correct MHP). My great-grandfather's name was Moses who also married a Coppock. Perhaps the first Moses COATE had a brother by the name of John, that is the name of our great-grandfather. He was born about 1715 or so; my aunt says they all came from England. and settled in S.C. They all came to Ohio about 1806. The Marmaduke(38) and his wife Mary lived to be 106, she lived to be 103 and he lived to be 106.??????????????????? Item 2

The following may have been contributed by the writer of the above letter. "We found this letter poem composed by Moses COATE, in the Newberry Library, Chicago, IL.

In grand old Pennsylvania State
This land we bought and leased away,
And to the great wild wilderness we came
To build our hut and pitch our tent,
In the grand old Ohio State.
And along the banks of Ludlow Creek.
Up to where Stillwater runs
We wandered round, we looked up and down
Until we at last selected a tract

APPENDIX B1 CONTINUED

Where we built our hut and drove the stakes
In the year of our Lord -- 1806
Signed Moses COATE, Founder of COATESville,PA Item 3

Another item circulated among members of the COATE & Coppock families referred to family history. Included was a statement regarding Marmaduke(38) COATE copied from "The History of Miami County, Ohio, and shown herein as Item 5 of Appendix B1. This was followed by; "This Marmaduke(38) with William Moses Coppock, bought a large strip of land from a tribe of Indians, of whom he gets his wife, which reaches across the State of PA and was leased out on a 99 year lease, which lease descended to their heirs and to the heirs of Benjamin Coppock of Ohio and all along the line of Newberry District". Item 4

The above was followed by a statement regarding the Coppock family also copied from "The History of Miami County, Ohio" as follows: "The Coppocks immigrated to this county from England in the early days. In the early family of Moses Coppock, an illustrious Quaker, who to escape the intolerant requirements of Parish Priests and to enjoy the liberty of conscience, came to America and settled in Newberry County S.C. February 1756. Soon after James Coppock, son of William?? Coppock was born. He and his mother and two sisters age 6 months and six years were captured by the Indians; The mother???was killed. It is not known how long the children were held captive. The girls were Mary and Martha. The one sister married an Indian and the other married a man by the name of COATE who immigrated to Ohio. James, after he regained his liberty, in 1780 married Hannah Pugh to whom were born 4 children, Pheobe, Moses, Susan and Martha. In 1806, James, with his family, came to Ohio. settling near the present town of Tippecanoe City, where he died in 1837". Item 5

(With the items referred to above, a statement regarding the 99 year lease was also circulated".

"History of the COATE and Coppock Families"
as found in records of the 17th century

We find on the Friends Records of S.C. Newberry County, Newberry District: Marmaduke(38) COATE and Moses William Coppock, also Moses COATE and Benjamin Coppock, the owners of a 99 year lease given in 1816 on land in Chester County, PA where COATESville stands, also in Philadelphia County PA, and around Copperstown, Oil City, Cranberry PA, Venango County. We find that this land was bought from the Cherokee Tribe of Indians, and one John Rose(?), a half-breed chief of the tribe. He was married to a white girl who they called Paleface Koppock, her right name being Martha Coppock, and her sister Mary Coppock who the Tribe called Paleface Namance(?). One Marmaduke(38) COATE and Moses William Coppock with their sons, Moses COATE and Benjamin Coppock made a visit to the Tribe for the purpose of negotiating with them for this land; they were not slow in concluding their part of the business. When they had arranged terms with the Cherokees, they were joined by Daniel Boone and Henderson on the Watange, to conclude the bargain. They then, met

the Indians in Solemn conclave, took part in their council, smoked the pipe of peace, paid in merchandise and purchase money, receiving from the Indians, their deeds for the land. Colonies were not in order as Mr. COATE and Coppock were intending to open up a Quaker Colony which was not carried out, as seen after they leased the land out on a 99 year lease as found below, a copy of the statement made by these men.

STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA, CHESTER COUNTY
PHILADELPHIA COUNTY AND VENANGO COUNTY

To all whom it may concern: We, Marmaduke(38) COATE and Mary Coppock COATE, his wife, Moses COATE and wife Elizabeth, also Moses Coppock and Martha Coppock his wife, and son Benjamin Coppock, do hereby agree to enter into a 99 year lease contract for and between Marmaduke(38) and Moses COATE, and Moses W. and Benjamin Coppock and their wives Mary Coppock COATE, and Elizabeth (Coppock) COATE and Martha Coppock, wife of Moses Coppock, to William Kern Fannazy and Rachel his wife, Caleb Mendenhall and his wife Alice, William Tomlinson, Samuel and Rebecca Teague, Eliza Furnas, Joseph Mendenhall, the last two men are nephews of Daniel Boone, they are the original owners of the 99 year lease. We leased this land for the price of one dollar (1.00) per acre, 1889 acres in Chester County, PA. 2056 across in Venango County, PA. and 976 acres in Philadelphia. This contract was entered into by us and them in the year of our Lord, 1816, July 23rd and all improvements from time to time to remain therein by said holders and at our death to descend to the heirs wherever found the heirs of Marmaduke(38) & Mary Coppock COATE, and of Moses and Elizabeth (Coppock) COATE, Moses Coppock and Martha his wife and James his son and Benjamin Coppock. Be it also understood that the holders of this 99 year lease if so desired by them, and is agreeable to our heirs at law, we do hereby bind ourselves and relatives, administrators, to warrant, prove and defend as in all there rights at the end of lease and deliver same into the hands of all of any of our heirs living at that time. We this 23rd day of July 1816 appear before one James Wade Haworth, one of the Justice to keep the Peace in and for the County of said Chester, personally came Marmaduke(38) COATE and his wife Mary, Moses COATE and wife, Elizabeth, William Moses Coppock and wife Martha, James son of Moses, Benjamin son of Moses. The within grantors of the lease after being examined agreeable to the act in such cases made and received, acknowledged act, the above intentions to be their voluntary. Witnesses: Abiatner Davis, William Miles, John Furnas. Signed: Marmaduke(38) COATE, Mary Coppock COATE, Moses COATE, Elizabeth Coppock COATE, Moses William Coppock, Martha Coppock, (died 1792), James son of Moses Coppock.

Extracts from an unsigned letter dated "Star Point, Washington, September 15, 1914. Just had a letter from cousin Mary B. Murphy of Chicago, Il. She attended the COATE reunion this year and is going to send me the dates of the lease that grandfather gave for 99 years. You write to her to send them to you for your attorney. The lease was preserved in the Newberry Library in Chicago,

Newberry was the township near Covington, Ohio where our grandfather lived and old documents of the township were and are preserved in the Newberry Library. Cousin Mary looked them up heretofore but said she would again for us. Whoever she sent them to a few years ago did not preserve them. We want to know the dates of that lease. We hear that we have 21 years (as a tax title) after the 99 years have expired before those paying taxes could close in on the property. Now then you get those dates and see your attorney (or some good reliable party who can solve the problem)."

(During the period in which interest in the "COATE-Coppock" estate was at its peak there were a number of references thereto in newspapers, most of which pertained to the several organizations endeavoring to recover the property and means for financing such efforts. Some of those newspaper articles referred to early family history and some such references are shown below:)

FROM THE WEST MILTON RECORD, WEST MILTON, OHIO,
Some time in the Spring of 1916

It was 99 years ago that the lease was taken near Oil City PA on what was known as the COATES Estate. It was little more than a wilderness and practically without value. There were 970 acres in the tract of uncultivated land. On that alleged tract of land the town of Oil City now stands. Another part of the land is now in the heart of Philadelphia. The estate is now sought by the organization known as the COATE-Coppock heirs, descendants of Marmaduke(38) COATE whose remains rest in Old Union Cemetery. north of Ludlow Falls".

FROM AN ASSOCIATED PRESS DISPATCH APPEARING IN SEVERAL NEWSPAPERS 1916

"Knoxville, Tenn: Descendants of the COATES and Coppock, families, many of whom reside in East Tennessee, are members of a national organization which will fight for possession of property in the Cities of Philadelphia, COATESville and Oil City, PA and in the counties of Chester, Venango and Philadelphia. Over 5000 acres, containing property estimated as worth not less than $2,000,000,000.00 is involved. Marmaduke(38) COATES and Moses W. Coppock, each with two sons, came to America from England and in 1816 purchased the tract of land which is involved. Then the land was leased to William Mendenhall and Daniel Boone. The lease having expired, their heirs will bring suit".

FROM THE WEST MILTON RECORD, WEST MILTON, OHIO, SEPTEMBER 18, 1920 REPORTING A MEETING OF THE COATE-COPPOCK HEIRS AT TROY, OHIO AUG 14, 1920.

"In reference to the location of the property, Judge Abbot read bits of description from what was evidently a copy of part of the original lease. This description would not be of any assistance in locating the property on a present-day map, but by referring to ancient maps in the Congressional Library at Washington D.C. Judge Abbot had approximately located the property. Reading from the copy the description referred to the Venango County land as "north of Oil Creek to White Mountain"; that in Westchester County as "along the Brandywine" and that in Philadelphia County as "Old Delaware to York Road. Richory land to Ridge Road"; Richory land was changed first to COATE Street -

which is considered insignificant - then to Fairmount Avenue. Old York road has been changed to Fourth Street, and Bridge Road to Wiasaniemnd Road. This locates the property in a rectangular tract in the vicinity of Market and Broad Streets in the city of Philadelphia, the most valuable property in that city. The property in question is located in Venango, Westchester and Philadelphia counties, PA, and is alleged to have been leased by Marmaduke(38) COATE on July 3, 1816, to various persons. Judge Abbot stated his belief in the fact of the making of the lease upon three factors. First, that of tradition. There is a tradition in every branch of this widely scattered family in almost every state of the union that such a lease was made. The law recognizes such traditions as factors in evidence. Second, there are many letters written at various times, by widely separated persons, and at widely varying times, referring in detail to the lease. Third, there are copies of parts of the lease in various church records and other places which point clearly to such a lease signed by Marmaduke(38) COATE.
FROM THE WEST MILTON RECORD, WEST MILTON, OHIO QUOTING A LETTER WRITTEN AT INDIANAPOLIS, IND. JULY 22, 1921
"Mr. E.W. Field has returned from the East, bringing with him over 200 records of wills, deeds, patents and Supreme Court records, some are certified, and all pertaining to the families of Coppock and COATE. He has obtained an unbroken line of ancestry of those families down to within one generation of the time the supposed 99 year lease was made and he has no doubt but his next trip will lead up to the actual makers of said lease. In course of his searches, he has found valuable lands, now worth millions, belonging to the Coppocks, which was never conveyed to anyone in any way, and as soon as the lines of ancestry to that date can be established, a claim could be presented. Mr. Field says that the Coppock and COATES were among the most prominent people of their day and all were very heavy land holders". (The several organizations formed to protect the interests of heirs of the COATE-Coppock Estate" published several reports most of which pertained to organizational matters and financing efforts to recover. There were however, several references to early family history, some of which follow:)
"Letter to all registered heirs of the COATE-Coppock Estate: a printed letter by officers of the COATE-Coppock Estate organizations". "The Estate depends upon the existence of a lease believed to have been made by Marmaduke(38) COATE, Moses William Coppock, and others upon about 5000 acres of land located in the counties of Philadelphia, Chester and Venango, PA, and is believed to have been made in the year 1816 for a period of 99 years.....This belief is founded upon a family tradition that has been handed down from generation to generation and is not of modern creation. The belief is strengthened by the existence of fragmentary copies of the lease in the possession of various families who are descendants of the makers".
The original lease has not been found to be of record in any of the counties where the land is located, nor in the records of the State of Pennsylvania as far as yet determined. Some evidence exists showing that the lease was left with certain Church records of the Friends Church where the makers or their

descendants might have left it for safe keeping. Evidence further exists that the papers containing a copy of the original lease were placed in a Court House vault in Chicago for safe keeping during the early part of the Civil War. A copy of the lease containing a crude description of the lands from which the same can be approximately located on the ground, has been received by the organization with the statement that the same was taken from Church records in Georgia. It remains to be determined whether the copy of the lease is authentic and can be legally proved as such.....

A FOUR PAGE PRINTED LETTER DATED FEBRUARY 15, 1921 SIGNED BY ABBOTT & MONELL GENERAL COUNSEL (FOR THE COATE-COPPOCK ESTATE):

"The total value of the Estate, at its present day valuation, is almost fabulous in amount, the City valuation alone being many millions of dollars: therefore, some small idea may be gained of the work necessary before an action to recover can be successfully predicted after filing the proper Court".

A FOUR PAGE LETTER (PRINTED) DATED MARCH 21, 1921, SIGNED BY ABBOTT & MONELL, GENERAL COUNSEL (FOR THE COATE-COPPOCK ESTATE):

"All heirs are reminded that, in a case of this character, taking into consideration the vast size and value of the Estate, making it one of the most valuable estate recovery proceedings in the United States, if not in the entire world, our evidence must be conclusive and justify a favorable Court decision in the first instance".

****

APPENDIX C1

THE COATE FAMILY OF NEW ORLEANS, LA
EXTRACTS FROM LETTERS ADDRESSED TO THE WRITER ESP

Letter from P. Stenning COATE, Memphis, TN dated Sept. 8, 1916. Mr. C. B. COATE is my brother who resides in New Orleans. If you have written to him in all probability his daughter will reply. His daughter has taken a great interest in the past history of the family and at times has borrowed some of the old books in my possession. I remember while in Drayton, Somersetshire, hearing of an old ancestor who kept his coffin in his house all through his life and I believe his name was Marmaduke. All reliable information that is probable Miss Dorothy COATE will send you.

Letter from C. B. COATE, New Orleans, LA., dated December 11, 1916.

"I am much interested to learn from yours of the 5th that there is another branch of our family in this country. I shall be glad to give you all I know about my ancestors and shall be much pleased if you would let me have the information you have been able to obtain. It is rather a coincidence that my daughter Dorothy spent a good deal of time this summer looking up information about the family. My father was born in Drayton, Somerset, England, and as far back as we can go, the family seems to have lived in or near Drayton or Curry Rivel, or Langport, all within a radius of ten miles of Somerset. The following has been obtained mostly from an old family Bible printed in 1621, and another printed in 1599 in possession of my brothers in Canada:

John COATE, born 1688 died February 9, 1761 aged 73 years.

Robert COATE, 1722 (the date is the only information we have; if it is the date of his birth, he was probably the son of the above John COATE.)

John COATE, born about 1750 (probably son of the above Robert) married Ann of Middleney Farm, near Langport, Somerset.

Children of the above John and Ann COATE:

Elizabeth, DOB February 22, 1777, married Joseph Hamed

John, DOB November 25, 1778, died August 17, 1852

William, DOB January 28, 1781

Thomas, DOB April 30, 1783(the writer's grandfather); died February 16, 1861 at Langport, Somerset. He married October 4, 1814, Elizabeth, daughter of Philip and Elizabeth Sewers of Curry Rivel, Somerset.

Robert, DOB January 8, 1787

Sarah, DOB March 4, 1791, died 1881 in Hamilton, Ontario. she married William Bishop of Weston, Ontario.

Mary, DOB 1793

Charles, DOB 1796, married Miss Hillard of Curry Rivel, Somerset about 1835. They both died a few years later.

Children of above Thomas and Elizabeth COATE"

Thomas, DOB August 18, 1814, died at Langport, Somerset July 18, 1857, age 41 years.

Caroline, DOB September 23, 1817, died May 2, 1891 at Hanover House, Curry

Rivel, Somerset. She lived for some years in Toronto, Canada with her brother Frederick William. At her death the old family Bibles of 1599 and 1621 were sent out to H.J. COATE and P. Stenning COATE at Rosseau, Ontario.
Frederick Philip, DOB February 7, 1819, died April 26, 1819.
Frederick William, DOB August 6, 1830 at Drayton, Somerset. (the writer's father), died March 25, 1894 at Rosseau, Ontario. He left England in 1835 in a sailing vessel reaching Toronto May 30, 1835, going into the office of his uncle, William Wakefield, later becoming a partner, and continuing the business until he retired about 1874. He married, April 29, 1847, Anna Maria, daughter of Jane Shirley and John Horner Wienn, whose grandfather, John Horner, invented the Rocket Life saving device. Frederick William COATE was Church Warden of St. Stephens Church, Toronto, for many years, and an alderman of the City of Toronto for one year. The last twenty years of his life he spent in the Huskeka Lake District at Rosseau, Ontario.
Robert, DOB May 16, 1822 died June 18, 1822.
Ann Powers, DOB May 9, 1823, married James Millard in 1849. died 1850.
Elizabeth Hester, DOB 1825, died 1838 at London England.
Philip Sewers, DOB 1827, died 1879 at Chasham, Ontario, he married Catherine Lamont.
Richard Thomas, DOB 1830, died 1883 in Adelaide S. Australia.
Robert Samuel, DOB 1834, died 1844.
Children of Frederick William and Anna Maria COATE:
Elizabeth Ann, DOB 1848, married John Buggan Oliver at St. Stephens Church, Toronto, lives in Memphis, TN. in winter and at Rosseau, Ontario in summer.
Frederick William, DOB
Mary Louise, DOB
Caroline Mary, DOB --- all three died in infancy
Charles Buckland, DOB November 21, 1856, in Toronto, went to Memphis, TN in 1880, and to New Orleans in 1902, lives 6 months in New Orleans and 6 months in Rosseau. His children are:
Malcolm S. Marian Wynne, Dorothy Esther.
Henry John, DOB December 27, 1858 Toronto, farms at Rosseau, Ontario. His children are, Frederick W., Mary O., George B., Aileen F.
Frederick Shirley, DOB February 13, 1861 Toronto, working for Canadian Patriotic Fund in Toronto, his children are;
Edith M., Ralph S., & Shirley W.
P. Stenning, DOB February 12, 1865, retired from business last year, living in Memphis, TN and Rosseau, Ontario, his children;
Margaret, and Eleanor.
Philip Sewers COATE, who died at Chatham, Ontario 1879 had two sons living; one of them, Philip Sewers COATE still lives in Chatham and has several children. You will see from the above that we have no Marmaduke in our records, but it is quite likely that the Marmaduke COATE whom you mention as living in Somerset in 1715 was a brother of John COATE who was born in 1688 and died

1761. I have been in Somerset twice visiting my Aunt Caroline who was quite an authority on "the family" and I am sure she would have mentioned it if there were COATES in Somerset not belonging to our family. I regret very much that I cannot help you with data about the family in America between 1730 and 1790. Your branch evidently left England 100 years before mine and there must have been little nor no communication. I shall much appreciate any information about the family especially about the time before they left England. What I have before 1750 is very meager.

LETTER FROM C.B. COATE NEW ORLEANS, LA. DATED JANUARY 3, 1917.

I have yours of December 29, and beg to thank you for the very interesting information about the family. I am indeed glad to have it and shall much appreciate any further information you can give me as a result of your future inquiries. In response to your request for further information, I can think of only two small matters that may, or may not, be of interest. When I was in Somerset in 1890, I walked through the Village of Drayton where my father was born and saw over the door of a small village shop the name "Fanny COATE" I asked my Aunt, Miss Caroline COATE, who was then living in Curry Rivel, who "Fanny COATE" was and she said she was an old woman who kept the shop and had no connection with our family now living in England. The other matter is a Mr. John S. COATE who lives in New Orleans. After getting your first letter I looked up the directory here and found J.S. COATE, Clerk. I then wrote the gentleman telling him I was looking up the family and also had inquires from Mr. COATE of West Milton, Ohio, and that I would be glad to know if he was descended from the Somerset COATES. I enclose his answer which may be of interest to you. I of course, knew nothing of an estate of a dispute about heirs. Since then, I have heard that while I was in Canada last summer New Orleans papers had an article about the death of a Marmaduke COATE who had left his estate to a motorman in New Orleans. I have not seen or communicated further with John S. COATE and do not know whether he is the lucky motorman or not.

APPENDIX D1

FAMILY RECORD OF MARMADUKE(38) COATE AND MARY COPPOCK, by Amanda Ellen Pemberton Krell, from National Genealogical Society Quarterly Vol. 19.

Marmaduke(38) COATE born January 1733, died 1822, son of William COATE and Rachel Ann Budd; married Mary Coppock in 1754; Mary Coppock was born 1734 and died in 1833. (note by MHP Marmaduke(38) COATE DOB 1738, Mary Coppock, DOB 1743) Children of Marmaduke(38) & Mary(Coppock) COATE: 1

Steven Marmaduke, DOB, 1755, married (1) Polly McNutt, 2 children, (2) Martha Ann Mathews, several children. Item 2

Susannah, DOB, 1757 married Richard Thompson. Item 3

Emily, Estell, DOB, 1759 Item 4

(The following children were given in Bible MHP)

Esther, DOB, DOD 1763 Item 5

Esther, DOB, September 3, 1766, married Isaiah Pemberton. Item 6

Moses, DOB, September 5, 1768 married Elizabeth Coppock. Item 7

Henry, DOB, August 18 1770, married Mary Haskett, their daughter Lydia COATE married John Davis & was the great-grandmother of President Herbert Clark Hoover. Item 8

Samuel, DOB, August 28, 1772 married Margaret Coppock. Item 9

Sarah, DOB, December 11, 1774, married Amos Hall. Item 10

James, DOB, June 23, 1777, married (1) Mary Miles, (2) Luranah Teague. Item 11

William, DOB, January 2, 1779, married Elizabeth Miles Item 12

John, DOB, July 19, 1785, married (1) Esther Teague,(2) Lucy Baugham. Item 13

Jesse, DOB, January 3, 1788, married Mary Johnson, relative of Andrew Johnson. Item 14

(If Mary Coppock was born 1734 she would have been 54 years old when Jesse was born MHP)

Children of Moses and Elizabeth (Coppock) COATE;

Jane, DOB, July 19, 1795 married David Miles Item 15

Mary, DOB, November 15, 1797 married Thomas Pearson Item 16

Thomas, DOB, July 5, 1799 married Sarah Patty Item 17

Esther, DOB, February 13, 1801 married Simon Thomas Item 18

Joseph, DOB, October 22, 1802 married Lydia David. Item 19

William, DOB, May 6, 1805 married (1) Margaret Dunn, (2) _____Foetuner(Fallmoor). Item 20

Margaret, DOB, January 16, 1807 married Joseph Hollingsworth Item 21

Samuel, DOB, December 29, 1808 married Elizabeth Elleman Item 22

Benjamin, DOB, September 23, 1810 married Pheobe Haworth Item 23

Elizabeth, DOB, September 16, 1812 married Joseph Haworth Item 24

Moses, DOB, December 2, 1815 married Elizabeth Brown Item 25

Jesse, DOB, March 1, 1818 married Sarah Thomas Item 26

APPENDIX E1

NOTES FROM "ANNALS OF NEWBERRY" S.C.
by John Belton O'Neall, LJD published 1899

"Newberry County began to be settled before 1752 when Duncan's settlement on the Creek now bearing the name was made. It must have been pretty well settled by 1762, for in that year Kelley & Furnas opened their store at Kelly's old store, Springfield". Item 1

The town of Newberry stands upon lands originally granted to John Jones. Item 2

The elder William COATE lived and must have died in Newberry County between 1762 and 1796. Item 3

In June 1787 court was held "at John COATE's on the north side of Bush River, agreeable to the order of September 1786". Item 4

When the Court House was established, the land belonged to John COATE commonly called "Little John"; his settlement was originally at Cedar Saring, south of the grave-yard. When the Court house was located he lived in a house on the lot now owned and occupied by Dr. Thompson. The north end of COATE Street is about opposite to the site of the old house. It was called "COATE's Shop". Item 5

In March 1789 John COATE "made a present to the County of 2 acres on which to erect the public buildings. Mr. COATE was called into Court and received the thanks of the Justices for this liberality. One of his grandsons now(1858) lives in the town thus begun and will, it is hoped, always receive patronage and respect, for that which his grand-father gave to public use all that beautiful square described". Item 6

Germans settled in the Fork between Broad & Salude Rivers to within 3 1/2 miles of Newberry Court House. Settlement began in 1745 and was called Dutch Fork. Item 7

Quaker Settlement was on Bush River and the Beaverdam. It extended from 3 to 4 miles on each side of the river. A line drawn from the Tea Table Rock by the place once owned by William Miles, now the property of Mathias Barr, to Goggans old field, now Washington Floyd, would be about the Northwest limit. The settlement was prolonged down the river to the plantation formerly the property of Col. Philemon Waters, now of Chancellor Johnston. Item 8

When the (Quaker) settlement commenced, or when came the great body of settlers, it is out of my power to say with certainty. Certain it is that William COATE, before 1762, lived between Springfield and Bush River, and that Samuel Kelly settled at Springfield in 1762; John Furnas at the same time and adjoining, made his settlement". Benjamin Pearson & William Pearson lived there in 1769. Item 9

Other residents before or during the Revolution were: John COATE (BIG), Samuel Miles, David Miles, Daniel Smith, James Coppock, John Coppock, Samuel Teague, Thomas Pearson, two Enoch Pearsons, Samuel Pearson, Thomas Haskett, Isaac Haskett. Item 10

The Friends had three places of Meeting, one the oldest & principal at Bush River. Within the graveyard, south of it, sleep hundreds of the early settlers of Bush River. Item 11

Quaker Dress - Broad-brimmed, low crowned hats, straight breasted, collarless coats, breeches without suspenders & of the plainest color. Women wore white beavers, with the more indentation for a crown, with a brim around it of full six inches every way, secured on the head by a plain white ribbon passing through loops, or perfectly plain silk bonnets called hoods; long wasted gowns or wrappers & petticoats ... The Quakers met to transact business & worship on the Fifth day (Thursday) and on the Seventh Day at 11 o'clock. Also in Quarterly and Yearly Meetings ... No beggars or paupers were ever known among the Friends ... In the beginning Friends were slave owners in S.C. They soon set their faces against it and emancipated their slaves ... if not they were disowned. Item 12

Certain it is that William COATE before 1762 lived between Spring Field & Bush River. Item 13

Between 1800 & 1804 a celebrated Quaker preacher, Zachary Dicks, passed through S.C. warning Friends "to come out of slavery". This produced a panic. Land worth $10.00 to $20.00 per acre was sold for from $3.00 to $6.00. Item 14

In 1760 the Cherokees began a fresh outbreak in which they attacked the settlements on Long Cane, Saluda & Little Rivers. Item 15

Speaks of the grant of the proprietors of Newberry as John & Henry COATE. Item 16

Little John COATE did not live within the first village as laid out by himself. The town was not extended beyond his dwelling until after the death of his son Captain Henry COATE. John COATE must have died in 1802-04. He was a very skillful mechanic, capable of executing almost anything as a blacksmith or as a silversmith. He left many children, two of whom, Henry & Marmaduke(39) lived at different times in the village and had much to do with its prosperity. Item 17

The death of William Cox was probably occasioned by an injury he received in an affray between him, John Turner, Jr. and James COATE, son of "Big John" COATE. James COATE fled the country. John Turner, Jr. was sentenced March 1807 to stand two hours in the pillory. Item 18

The Baptist settlement extended from Tnorce & Duncans Creek settlement southwest towards Salude, mainly on Bush River & Little River from the northwest boundary of the Friends, to the old 96 Road. Among those in this settlement were COATS. Item 19

Henry COATE was deputy Sheriff under John Speake, the 1st deputy sheriff of Newberry, who was elected in Dec. 1800 and entered office in Feb. 1801. Item 20

Captain Henry COATE commanded for many years, the company of Cavalry. He was surrogate of the Ordinary, Samuel Lindsey, Esq. until his resignation in 1815. He was also deputy sheriff under Sheriff Long in 1807. After marrying Elizabeth Long he ceased to live in the village. After her death he married her sister Mary. He died in 1827. Item 21

Marmaduke(39) COATE, youngest son of "Little John" COATE. lived in Newberry. He married Mary COATE, daughter of James COATE of Edgefield about 1816. She died in 1827. He was surveyor of Newberry from 1812 to 1828. He afterwards married Nancy Rotton of Edgefield and finally immigrated to Alabama. Marmaduke(39) (Duke as he was usually called) from his youth, was like Falstaff, not only full of humor, but the cause of mirth and humor in others. Item 22

James Divver lived after 1828 in the house built by Marmaduke(39) COATE, until December 1833 when he moved to Charleston, Item 23

Mary Long married Henry COATE and after his death married John Gaskins. Her mother, Priscilla Long was a daughter of Mary, the youngest child of William Turner. Item 24

Major Benjamin Long died in 1816. He had numerous children but few survived him. Item 25

John COATE who resides at the town of Newberry is a grandson of Maj. Benjamin Long who lived at Turner's Place. He married Priscilla Turner daughter of William Turner. Priscilla had been married twice before, 1st to James Cheney and 2nd to Isaac King. She had no children by either. Item 26

John COATE was very useful man in his day and was for many years a merchant in Newberry in partnership with Robert Stewart, under the firm name of Stewart & COATE. He was County Treasurer or Auditor in the year 1866 or 1867 or perhaps both. John COATE died at Newberry and was buried in Rosemont Cemetery. It is perhaps worthy of note that it was John COATE who first owned the land here, and the last of his descendants, or the last of his name, who has lived & died here, was John COATE. Item 27

COATE'S Meeting House was on the public land leading from Newberry Court House to Long's Bridge on Little River, by way of Deadfall and between Deadfall & the bridge about 200 yards from where Mr. G. Henry Werts now lives. It was built of large hewn logs and had been originally built by the Quakers on the place owned by James B. Clery and was called White Lick. It was built on land belonging to Esq. Henry COATE. Item 28

The name of COATE, though not entirely gone, is very nearly so. I believe that Oliver COATE, a descendant of John COATE the 1st owner, of the land upon which the town of Newberry stands, or a brother of his left a family of sons & daughters in the lower part of the County. He married a daughter of Luke Wichels and is long since dead. His brother John COATE who married a Miss Simms, left only one son, Sims COATE, who I believe, read medicine, but of this I am not sure, and went to Mississippi many years. ago.

****

APPENDIX F1

EXTRACTS FROM "THE HISTORY OF MIAMI CO. OHIO"
Published by W.H. Beers & Co. Chicago, Ill. 1880

Page 338 - Union Township. Henry COATE, with his father & 5 brothers, came from S. C. and settled on Section 6, on Ludlow's Creek. He was not only a farmer but also a skilled blacksmith. His children were Lydia, Isaac, Mary, Esther, Samuel, Rachel, & Rhoda. He was born about the year 1770. Thrice married he died in 1848, leaving a widow who survived him several years. Item 1

Page 361 - Union Township. (this should be Newton Township MHP)
Marmaduke(38) COATE, the second white settler in the township, was born in the 1738, in S.C.???? from which place he immigrated in his 68th year. He was the father of 7 sons and 2 daughters, each of whom reared a large family of children. Moses, Marmaduke(38)'s second child, and Samuel, the 4th came to the Miami Valley on a prospecting tour in 1804. Being well pleased with the appearance of things in this locality, they determined to make permanent homes here, and consequently, were joined by the remaining members of their families in the fall of 1805. They immediately established themselves upon the southeast quarter of section 32, in this township. Mr. COATE died in the year 1822, at the advance age of 84 years, having been a resident of this township some 18 years. Item 2

The wife of Mr. COATE died some time previous to the death of her husband. (This is not correct -- see his will). The life of this lady, could it be written, would make a large and interesting book. She had been captured by the Indians at the age of 7, and, after enduring hardships that but few of her sex could have outlived. finally escaped from her captors after having been in their custody for 6 long, wearisome years, during which time she became conversant with their customs and language, which accomplishments, if so we may term them, proved very beneficial to the whites during the time of hostilities. Item 3

page 877 -- Biography of H.(Henry) R. COATE - Newton Township. H.R. COATE was born in Union Township this county, in 1850 and is a son of John H.(Henry) COATE. He married Miss. M. C. Williams in 1870. Item 4

page 758 - Biography of Marmaduke(38) COATE - Newton Township.
Marmaduke(38) COATE was born in S.C. in 1738, and came of an illustrious Quaker family of England. In Besse's "Sufferings of the Quakers" and John Whitings"s "Persecution Exposed" we find frequent mention of one Marmaduke(4) COATE, of English notoriety, who was again and again arrested for non-compliance with the intolerant requirements of the parish priests. He was one of the faithful Quakers who suffered imprisonment and proscription during the Quaker persecution of England. For liberty of conscience, he suffered imprisonment at sundry times from 1670 to 1685, with short intervals, in all about 15 years, one of the longest terms on record. All these persecutions could not move him from his steadfast adherence to the Light; he was of Hambridge, Somersetshire, England; he died about 1690, and left among other children, a son Marmaduke(11), who married Ann Pole , daughter of Edward and Mary Pole, originally of Wales, but late of Buttlehay, near Wyvelscomb, Somersetshire,

England. Marmaduke(11) was imprisoned at Ilchester, the place of his father's long confinement, in Somersetshire in 1683, for attending a meeting at Gregory Stoke, 3 miles from Curry Rivel, which latter place appears to have been his place of residence. His mother, Edith, was imprisoned at the same time. He immigrated to America, and settled in Hanover Township, Burlington County, N.J. in 1690; the house which he built was partly constructed of materials brought from England, probably the leaden window-sash, and the 5x7 inch panes of glass. He died December 15, 1720, aged 77 an Elder in the Society of Friends. He reared a family of five children, among whom was William. Our subject, Marmaduke(38), was a direct descendant of this William probably a grandson.????? He was married to Mary Coppock who passed 10 of 12 years of her early life as a captive among the Indians. He came to Ohio and located in Newton Township in 1806. where his death occurred September 25, 1822 at the age of 84. His children were, in order of birth, Esther, Moses, Henry, Samuel, Sarah, James, William, John and Jesse, from whom have sprung numerous descendants. Item 5

page 759 - Biography of Robert COATE - Newton Township

Robert COATE was born in 1844, son of John COATE and brother of Benjamin J. COATE. He married Elizabeth Jones, daughter of Alexander Jones. in August 1866. Item 6

page 759 - Biography of Joshua COATE - Newton Township

Joshua COATE was born in 1821, son of James & grandson of Marmaduke(38) COATE. James came to the Stillwater Valley with his father. His first marriage was celebrated before he left S.C. and his wife's death occurred before his immigration. He was again married after coming here, to Lurana, daughter of Samuel Teague. By this union he reared a family of 4 sons and 2 daughters - Jonathan C. now deceased; Samuel T. Joshua, Thomas E. Mary and Esther. James COATE was born in S.C. in 1777, and died in Miami Co in 1838/39. His wife Lurana was born in S.C., in 1786 and her death occurred a few years ago at the age of 75 years. Joshua COATE married Adila Jenkins in 1842. She was born in 1821 in this county, 3 miles south of Troy. Item 7

page 759 - Biography of Benjamin J. COATE - Newton Township.

Benjamin J. COATE, son of Jesse and grandson of Marmaduke(38) COATE, was born in 1813 in Darke, CO. In 1835 he married Mary Jones daughter of John, and grand-daughter of Wallace Jones. Seven sons and six daughters were the issue of this union, all living to maturity but one. Josias, the 3rd son, was killed or died in 1864 at Cumberland Gap. TN. Item 8

page 760 - Biography of B.C. (Benjamin Coppock?) COATE Newton Township

B.C. COATE was born in 1850, son of John and Nancy (Finney) COATE, and a direct descendant of Marmaduke(38) COATE. John COATE was born in 1807 in Union Twp. and was the son of Samuel COATE & grandson of Marmaduke(38) COATE. Samuel COATE was born in S.C. in 1772, and at the age of 28 married Margaret Coppock a native of S.C. In 1804 he immigrated to Ohio. He was one of a family of 9 children, who with their parents, immigrated about the same time.

He reared a family of 6 sons and 3 daughters. He died in February 1869. His wife died in the spring of 1847. John COATE was the 4th child of this family; he was twice married - 1st to Pheobe Miles in 1830. She was the daughter of Jonathan Miles; she died in 1838, leaving a family of 3 children. His 2nd marriage was in 1842 with Mrs. Nancy Crew; she was born in N.C. in 1808. John COATE reared two sons Robert & Benjamin C. - by his 2nd union. He died March 11, 1871. B.C. COATE married Esther COATE, daughter of Joshua COATE in 1869. Item 9
page 760 - Biography of Josias COATE - Newton Township.
Josias COATE is a son of Jesse COATE & grandson of Marmaduke(38) COATE, a native of S.C. Early in the beginning of the present century, Marmaduke(38)'s sons, Moses & Samuel led the way to Ohio, in 1804, locating first in Montgomery Co., Here they halted one year & raised a crop in the following fall of 1805, these two brothers were joined by the rest of the family. Then they all pressed their way farther northward up the Stillwater, some locating in what is now Union, and some in Newton Township. An incident in the early life of Mary COATE, wife of Marmaduke(38), is deserving of more than a passing notice. When only a small girl of three or four summers, she was captured by a tribe of Indians and held by them until she was about 12 years old; her maiden name was Mary Coppock. Jesse COATE, the youngest of Marmaduke(38)'s sons, married Mary Johnson in 1809 or 10. She was a native of TN and a relative of the late President Johnson. He met with a fatal accident, being crushed by a saw-log rolling over him July 8, 1837. His wife died December 4, 1865 at the age of 76 years. They were the parents of nine children, to wit: Eleanor, Benjamin J.(Johnson), Josiah, Elizabeth, Thomas, David, Mary, Sarah, Juliann J.: Josiah was born December 9, 1816 and in 1838 married Sarah Tucker, a native of Warren Co. Ohio. Item 10
page 761 - Biography of Thomas H. COATE - Newton Township.
Thomas H. COATE, blacksmith, was born in McMinn CO. TN. in 1828; He is of English descent and son of Miles and Mary (Umphus) COATE who immigrated to Ohio in 1832. Thomas COATE was married twice, 1st May 15, 1849 to Louisa J. Evans who died June 14, 1854; 2nd to Susannah Jones, of English descent, in 1855. Item 11
page 761 - Biography of Samuel COATE, - Newton, Township. Samuel COATE, son of Henry COATE, was born in 1840. He married Nannie A. Barker, May 5, 1863. She is a native of Boone Co. IN, born in 1843. Item 12
page 761 - Biography of James COATE - Newton Township.
James COATE, born 1839, of English extraction, son of Jonathan C. & Elizabeth COATE, was born in this township. James COATE married Mary J. Pearson, a native of this township in 1860. Item 13
page 807 - Biography of Thomas J. COATE - Union Township Thomas J. COATE, born in 1846, son of Josiah & Sarah C. COATE who are the parents of 6 children, Jesse M., Martha F., Thomas J., David J., and Anna J., (Mary M., deceased). Thomas J. COATE married Amelia, daughter of Jacob Stichter, in 1871. Item 14
page 807 - Biography of David M.(Marmaduke) COATE - Union Township
David M. COATE is another of the old & prominent settlers of this township; He

was born July 9, 1823, son of Henry and Rebecca COATE, who were born in S.C. and removed to this county in 1803; they settled on land near West Milton, which is yet occupied by one of the members of his family. To Mr. COATE, Sr. belongs that credit and respect which all pioneers should come and from those who came after them. He, being a blacksmith of more than ordinary skill, was a very useful man, as his genius enabled him to manufacture edge tools, which the early settlers stood so much in need of. He manufactured a very superior grain sickle, which was in great demand. In addition to his trade, he carried on farming extensively, and by his thrift and good management, eventually became one of the larger landholders in the township. He was twice married, first with Mary Haskett, in his native state, by whom he had five children, all deceased. His second marriage was celebrated with Rebecca Wilson, in this county, by whom he had five children, all living and four residents of this township. He departed this life in 1848, aged about 75 years . Mrs. COATE died in 1827, aged about 28????years; David M. COATE married Jane Teague, September, 20, 1843; they are the parents of two children; John and Orrin. Item 15

page 808 - Biography of John COATE - Union Township.

John COATE, son of David M. COATE, was born in 1844. In October 1872 he was married to Lucinda Everett by whom he has had the following children Edgar, Dora, and Mabel, Kittie, deceased, aged 1 year. Item 16

page 808 - Biography of John H. COATE - Union Township.

John H.(Henry) COATE, son of Henry and Rebecca COATE, was born where he now lives September 24, 1825. May 28, 1850 he was married to Jane Coppock, daughter of Joseph & Rachel Coppock, who were born in Ohio, Joseph in 1805 and Rachel in 1806. They were married in 1824 and were the parents of ten children. John and Jane COATE had four children; Henry, Warren and Loretta (Orlistus, deceased). Item 17

page 809 - Biography of Henry W. COATE - Union Township.

Henry W. COATE son of Henry COATE, was born here September 16, 1818. He first married Rebecca Miles in 1838 by whom he had two children Samuel and Elizabeth, the latter dying at the age of 11 years. Mrs. COATE departed this life in 1841. He next married, Phoebe Cathron, in 1843. To this union there were born four children, Rachel, Phoebe and two who died in infancy. Mrs. COATE died in 1846. His third marriage was with Hannah Pierce in 1851, and to this union there were born two children, Clarkson, and William, the latter deceased. Item 18

APPENDIX G1

EXTRACTS FROM ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN QUAKER GENEALOGY
Volume 5: by William Wade Hinshaw

Miami MM, located on the Little Miami River in Warren County was the first to be established in Southwestern Ohio. It was the center from which Quakerism spread over Western Ohio and throughout Indiana. The territory now embraced in Wilmington, Indiana, and Western Yearly Meetings. The settlement of Friends in the section about the present site of Waynesville, began in the closing years of the 18th century. A meeting for worship was established about 1801. Miami MM was opened 10th mo 13 day 1803, by permission of Redstone Quarterly Meeting, held at Westland, PA 9th mo 5 day 1803.

Usually the records of certificates received do not mention the place of settlement of the new members, but one exception to this rule has been noted. Under date of 12th mo 25 day 1802, Westland minutes record the receipt of nine certificates from Bush River MM, S.C. with the statement that the persons named were settled at Little Miami, These certificates were dated 9mo 25, 1802, and were for the following named persons; Abijah O'Neal, wife Anna, and 7 children, James Mills, wife Lydia, and 6 children, Samuel Kelly, wife Hannah and 6 children, Robert Kelly, wife Sarah & 2 children, Alexander Mills, wife Eunice, and four children, Layton Jay, wife Elizabeth, and six children, Ellis Pugh and wife Rachel, Mary Patty wife of Charles, Ann Horner, wife of Thomas. There are indications that some of the men mentioned above including Abijah O'Neal, Samuel Kelly and James Mills, had been settled in the Little Miami for two or three years previous to the date of their certificates.

There is no more complete list of the names of those who constituted the original membership of the Miami MM. A few of them, in addition to those already mentioned above, were, Abigail Cleaver(wife of Ezekiel), Amos Cook, Elizabeth Cook, David Falkner, Judith Falkner, Robert Furnas, David Holloway, Andrew Hoover, Edward Kinley, Margaret Kinley, Samuel Linton, Bathsheba Lupton, Martha Painter, Isaac Perkins, Thomas Perkins, Phiniah Perkins, Rowland Richards, Lydia Richards, John Smith, Samuel Spray, Mary Spray, William Walker, John Wilson, Dinah Wilson, and Jemima Wright. The new meeting had a phenomenal growth from the beginning. The migration from the south was in full tide and for several years Miami was the principal objective point of the home seekers. In the first five years of its existence, Miami MM received about 550 certificates of membership from other monthly meetings. Of these certificates, about 170 were from S.C. 150 from N.C. 75 from Virginia, 50 from Tennessee, and 35 from Georgia. Others were from N.J., PA., and Maryland. The total number of memberships received on the basis of these certificates, was about 2200.

REGISTER OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS

1815, Oct. 4 COATE, Henry, son of Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE, Warren County, Ohio, married at Miami, Rebekah Wilson, daughter of Robert and Mercy Wilson Item 1

MINUTES OF THE MEETING

1804 Oct. 11 Henry COATE & wife Mary, and children Lydia, Isaac, Mary, Samuel, and Rhoda received on Certificate from Bush River MM S.C. dated 1804, July 23. Item 2

1804, Nov. 8 Marmaduke(38) & wife Mary, and children John & Jesse, received on Certificate from Bush River MM dated 1804 Aug. 25. Item 3

1804, Nov. 8 Samuel COATE & wife Margaret, and children James and Joseph, received on certificate from Bush River MM, dated 1804 February 25. Item 4

1805 July 11 Moses COATE and wife Elizabeth, and children, Jane, Mary, Thomas, Esther and Joseph received on certificate from Bush River dated 1804, February 25. Item 5

1806 May 8, James COATE received on Certificate from Bush River MM, dated 1805, August 31. Item 6

1806 July 10 William COATE & wife Elizabeth received on certificate from Bush River MM, dated 1805 July 27. Item 7

1808 September 10 Mary COATS wife of William received on certificate from Bush River MM dated. Item 8

1812 July 29, Henry COATES and children, Isaac, Mary, Samuel, Rhoda and Rachel and Hester received on certificate from West Branch MM. dated 1812 July 25. Item 9

1816 June 26, Henry COATE & family granted certificate to Union Monthly Meeting. Item 10

1841 July 21, William Longstreth granted certificate to Center MM to marry Martha COATE. Item 11

Caesars Creek MM, in Clinton County, Ohio, six miles east of Waynesville, was set off from the Center MM 5mo 26 day 1810 by order of the Miami Quarterly Meeting, Among the charter members were Robert Furnas, Clerk and elder; Ann Compton, Clerk; John Mendenhall, Isaac Hawkins, Thomas Cox, Joseph Cook and Rachel Lewis, Overseers; also appear the names of Spray, Wilson, Furnas, Milhouse, Arnold, Reagen, Mills, Whitson, Lewis, Cook, Cloud, Bridges and Conner. Many of the Charter members of Caesars Creek MM were former members of Cane Creek MM, S.C. Their removal to Ohio took place in large numbers between 1803 and 1807.

MINUTES OF THE MEETING

1818 February 27, Charlotte COAT(formerly Wright) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline. Item 12

1836 August 25, Elijah and wife, Rebecca, and child Hiram, received on Certificate from Center MM Ohio dated 1836 May 18. Item 13

1837 October 26 Elijah and wife, Rebecca and child Hiram, granted certificate to Union MM. Item 14

CENTER MONTHLY MEETING

Center MM located in Clinton County Ohio, three miles northwest of Wilmington was set up on the 2mo 7 day 1807. A meeting for worship appears to have been

held since about 1805. The new monthly meeting was set off from Miami MM by authority of Redstone Quarterly Meeting PA

REGISTER OF BIRTHS MARRIAGES AND DEATHS

John DOB 1785 July 19: married, Esther Teague, their children: Joseph, DOB 1810 November 1; Elijah, DOB 1812 July 20; Hiram, DOB 1815 September 8; Rebecca DOB 1817 June 26; Martha, DOB 1819 March 26; Lindley M. DOB 1821 September 9; John married 2nd Mary Bangham DOB 1802 August 30, their children: Esther, DOB 1829 July 8; Humphrey, DOB 1830 December 5, DOD 1833 August 30; Lucy, DOB 1832 April 9; Cyrus, DOB 1835 May 20; Benjamin, DOB 1836 July 11. Item 15

Elijah COATE, DOB 1812 July 20, married Rebecca DOB 1813 August 17, child: Hiram DOB 1833 November 20. Item 16

Hiram AND Rachel COATE, Children: Elizabeth Painter, DOB 1839 September 9; Elijah Smith, DOB 1841 December 25; Ophelia Adelaide, DOB 1844 July 10; Alvin P. DOB 1848 March 18, DOD 1849 May 21, buried at New Hope; Alice S. DOB 1848 March 18; Mercy Ann, DOB 1850 June 6; Rebecca Mary, DOB 1853 November 29; Item 17

Joseph and Agnes COATE, Children: Elizabeth, DOB 1833 March 14; Nancy, DOB 1834 December 22; John, DOB 1836 October 21; Martha, DOB 1838 November 28; Mary, DOB 1841 February 15, DOD 1844 January 2. Item 18

MINUTES OF THE MEETINGS

1824 Aug 21, Aquilla COATS and wife Rachel, and son Isaac Lewis, received on certificate from Hopewell MM. Item 19

1834 Dec 17 John COTE and wife Mary, and children Hiram, Rebecca, Martha, Lindley M., Esther and Lucy COTE, and Lewis Johnson son of Mary by former marriage, received on certificate from Union MM dated 1834 November 12. Item 20

1835 Nov 18 Elijah & wife Rebecca and son Hiram, received on certificate from Union MM dated 1835 February 18. Item 21

1836 May 18 Elijah and wife Rebecca and son Hiram granted certificate to Caesars Creek MM. Item 22

1835 Apr 15 Joseph T. COTE and wife Agnes and daughter Elizabeth received on certificate from Union MM dated 1834 November 12. Item 23

1841 Aug 18 William Longstreth produced a certificate from Miami MM to marry Martha COATE. Item 24

1841 Sep 15 Martha COATE reported married to William Longstreth Item 25

1846 Sep 13 Edwin Hadley produced Certificate from Springfield MM to marry Esther COATE. Item 26

1848 Oct 18 Esther COATE reported married to Edwin Hadley. Item 27

1854 Jun 14 Mary B. COATE and son Cyrus granted certificate to Springfield MM. Item 28

1857 Apr 15 John COATE, Jr. granted cert. to Springfield MM. Item 29

1857 Apr 15 Elizabeth B. COATE, Nancy COATE and Martha COATE granted certificates to Springfield MM. Item 30

1858 Nov 17 Springfield MM granted permission to reinstate Joseph T. COATE and wife Agnes. Item 31

1866 Jul 18 Ezekiel N. Kirk and wife Elizabeth P. (formerly COATE) condemned for marrying out of unity. Item 32

1869 May 14 Hiram COATE & wife Rachel and children Rebecca, Mary, Hiram Alvin, Alice S., Mercie A., & Elijah S., granted certificates to Springfield MM. Item 33

1837 Feb 23 Rebecca COATE married David Curl Item 34

1838 Nov 22 Hiram COATE son of John & Esther deceased, Green Co. Ohio married in Newhope Meeting House, Rachel W. Painter,daughter of Jesse and Elizabeth Painter, Green Co. Item 35

1841 Aug 28 Martha COATE married William Longstreth. Item 36

1848 Sep 21 Esther COATE married Edwin Hadley. Item 37

SPRINGFIELD MONTHLY MEETING

Located on Tods Fork, 5 and 1/2 miles west of Wilmington, was set off from Center MM 11th mo 26th day 1818.

John B. COATS born 1836 October 21, married Delilah B. born 1837 March 13. Their children: Ruth Eva, DOB 1860 July 7; Mary Agnes, DOB 1863 November 8; Lincoln, DOB 1865 July 3; Joseph William, DOB 1869 July 21, DOD 1869 July 24. Item 38

Hiram Alvin, son of Hiram & Rachel (Painter) born 1862 July 11, married Flora Hale, daughter of William & Mary Hale. Their children: Donald William, DOB 1896 November 6; Lester Hershel, DOB 1898 August 3; Kenneth, DOB 1901 May 9; Mary Elizabeth, DOB 1906 July 19; Lovesa May, DOB 1908 November 20. Item 39

1869 Aug 23 William Kirk, son of Elijah & Mary COATES, born. Item 40

1871 Jan 21 Merrick COATS, son of Orlistus & Anna D. COATS born Item41

MINUTES OF THE MEETING

1837 Feb 14 David Curl granted certificate to Center MM Ohio to marry Rebecca COATE. Item 42

1848 Aug 19 Edwin Hadley granted Certificate to Center MM Ohio to marry Esther COATE. Item 43

1854 Aug 19 Mary B. COATE & son Cyrus received on certificate from Center MM Ohio, dated 1854 June 14. Item 44

1854 Aug 19 Same as above(repeated). Item 45

1857 May 16 John COATS, Jr. received on certificate from Center MM Ohio dated 1857 April 15. Item 46

1857 May 16 Elizabeth B. COATS, Nancy COATS and Martha COATS received on certificate from Center MM dated 1857 April 15. Item 47

1859 May 21 John COATE reported married to Delilah Andrew. Item 48

1863 Dec 19 Martha COATS reported married to William N. Osborn. Item 49

1869 Jun 19 Hiram COATS & wife Rachel W. and children Rebecca, Mary, and Hiram Alvin, received on certificate from Center MM dated 1869 May 12. Item 50

1869 Jun 19 Elijah S. COATE, Alice S. COATE and Marie COATE, received on certificate from Center MM Ohio dated 1869 May 12. Item 51

1871 May 20 Joseph T. COATS and wife, Agnes and son Lorin Alphonso granted Certificate to Wilmington MM Ohio. Item 52

1871 May 20 Nancy COATS granted cert. to Wilmington MM Ohio. Item 53

1873 Jun 21 Joseph T. and wife Agnes, and daughters Nancy and Loran received on certificate from Wilmington MM.(Lorna?) Item 54

1880 Feb 21 Orlistus COATS and wife Annie D. and children Merrick D., Lee Guy, and Annie Maud, granted certificate to Wilmington MM. Item 55

1882 Sep 16 Agnes COATS and Nancy COATS granted certificate to Wilmington MM. Item 56

David Curl born 1814, July 21, married Rebecca COATE born 1817 June 21. Their children: Esther DOB 1838 May 23, DOD 1915 May 18; Eliza DOB 1842 October 27, DOD 1853 October 6; Samuel DOB 1845 April 13; Hiram DOB 1847 February 3, DOD 1922 March 19; Rhoda M., DOB 1849 September 8. Item 57

DOVER MONTHLY MEETING

Dover Monthly Meeting four miles northeast of Wilmington, Ohio, was set off from Center MM 9th mo 4th day 1824.

REGISTER OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

1828 Aug 15, John COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) & Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio married in Dover Meeting House, Mary Johnson, daughter of Benjamin & Lucy Johnson, Clinton Co. Ohio. Item 58

1832 Apr 20 Joseph T. COATE, son of John & Esther COATE, Miami Co Ohio married in Dover Meeting House, Agnes Bangham, daughter of Benjamin & Lucy, Clinton, Co. Ohio. Item 59

MINUTES OF THE MEETING

1828 Oct 16 Mary COATE and son, Lewis Johnson, granted certificate to Union MM (Miami Co. Ohio). Item 60

1832 Jun 14 Agnes COATE (formerly Bangham) granted certificate to Union MM. Item 61

Wilmington MM began as an indulged meeting from Center MM in 1825.

Joseph T. COATE born 1810 January 11, died 1880 July 29, buried Springfield; married Agnes Bangham born 1812 February 24, died 1899 July 16 age 87. Their children: Nancy, DOB 1834 December 22; John B. 1836 October 21. Item 62

Hiram COATE born 1815 September 8, died 1854 December 7, buried Springfield; married Rachel W. Painter born 1817 June 8, Their children: Mary, DOB 1853 November 29; Hiram Alvin, DOB 1862 July 11. Item 63

John B. COATE born 1836 October 21 married Delilah Andrew born 1837 March 7. Their children: Mary Agnes, DOB 1862 November 11; Lincoln DOB 1865 July 3. Item 64

Elijah COATE born 1841 December 25, married Mary E. Lafferty born 1845 January 30; Their children; William K. DOB 1869 August 23; Hiram W. DOB 1872 June 23; Vernon L. DOB 1876 November 24; Zenas A. DOB 1880 September 8. Item 65

Orlistus COATE born 1848 January 24, married Annie D. Harlan born 1848 May 30. Their children; Merrick D. DOB 1871 January 21; Leo Guy DOB 1872 May 16; Annie Maud DOB 1874 June 14. Item 66

Hiram Alvin COATE born 1862 July 11, married Flora Hale. Their children; Hershel R. DOB 1895 November 25; Donald William DOB 1896 November 6; Lester Hershel DOB 1898 August 3. Item 67

1904 June 23 Nancy COATE died aged 69. Item 68

1912 May 7 Sarah Lydia died. Item 69

MINUTES OF THE MEETING

1871 June 16 Joseph T. COATE and wife, Agnes, and son, Loren, received on certificate from Springfield MM, Ohio dated 1871 May 20. Item 70

1871 June 16 Nancy COATE received on certificate from Springfield MM dated 1871 May 20. Item 71

1873 Joseph T. COATE and wife, Agnes, and children, Nancy and Loren A. granted certificate to Springfield MM. Item 72

1880 March 19 Orlistus S. COATE and wife, Anne D. and children, Merrick, Leo Guy, and Anna Maud, received on certificate from Springfield MM dated 1880 February 21. Item 73

1882 October 20 Agnes COATE and Nancy COATE received on certificate from Springfield MM Ohio dated 1882 September 16. Item 74

1883 November 16 Sarah L. Hunt received on certificate from Newberry MM Ohio?? dated 1883 October 22. Item 75

David Curl born 1814 July 20, died 1882 September 12, buried Springfield; married Rebecca COATE born 1817 June 21, died 1884 August 25, buried Springfield. Their children; Esther DOB 1838 May 23; Hiram DOB 1848 February 3; Rhoda DOB 1850 September 8. Item 76

Abraham M. Haney born 1832 September 4, married Elizabeth B. COATE born 1833 March 14, died 1902 January 20 age 69. Their children: Ella Mary DOB 1860 February 27; Joseph W. DOB 1861 March 15; John Charles DOB 1863 July 23; Delila C. DOB 1870 September 9; Abram DOB 1873 June 13. Item 77

Oliver C. Moore born 1845 September 20, married Ophelia COATS born 1844 July 10 Their children: Luther H. DOB 1848 June 8; Ruth A. DOB 1876 March 8. Item 78

William H. Osborn born 1837 December 2, died 1903 March 17, married Martha COATE born 1838 November 11, Their children: Joseph Peter DOB 1864 November 23; George Eddie DOB 1866 October 25. Item 79

WEST BRANCH MONTHLY MEETING

West Branch MM located in Miami Co. Ohio, two miles south west of West Milton, was opened on the 1st mo 7 day 1807. It was set off from Miami MM by authority of Redstone Quarterly Meeting, PA and was the second monthly meeting to be established in southwestern Ohio. A meeting for worship had been established at West Branch about two years earlier. A list of names of Friends who were early members of West Branch MM, includes Henry COATE, Jane Coppock, John Coppock, Abiather Davis, Rachel Davis, an elder, William Elleman, Isaac

Embree, Isaac, James, Nathan, Sarah and Susannah Hollingsworth, John Hoover, Benjamin Iddings, an elder, Phoebe Ridings, David Jones, Mary Jones, Samuel Jones, an elder, Moses Holly, Betty McCool, Gabriel McCool, Elizabeth McDonald, Joseph McDonald, Sarah McDonald, Caleb Mendenhall, Susannah Mendenhall, Jeremiah Mote, Jonathan Mote, Mary Mote, Timothy Mote, Henry Neal, Rebecca Neal, William Neal, Ephraim Owen, James Patty, Enoch Pearson, Mary Pearson, Sarah Pike, Ann Russell, Lurana Teague, Rebecca Teague, Samuel Teague, Grace Vernon, Nathaniel Vernon, George Zink, Mary Zink.

REGISTER OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS

1807 October 28, James COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married at Ludlow Creek, Lurana Teague, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Teague, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 80

1809 August 30 John COATE, son of Marmaduke & Mary COATE, Miami Co Ohio married at Ludlow Creek, Esther Teague, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Teague, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 81

1810 Nov 1 Joseph Teague COATE, son of John & Esther(Teague) COATE born. Item 82

1810 Nov 7 Lydia COATE married John Davie. Item 83

1812 Jul 2 Elijah (WILSON) COATE born. Item 84

1818 Sep 16 Clarkson, son of Henry & Rebecca COATE born. Item 85

1821 Sep 20 Thomas COATE, son of Moses & Elizabeth COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married at West Branch, Sarah Patty daughter of Anne of Montgomery Co. Ohio. Item 86

1822 Nov 21 Joseph COATE, son of Moses & Elizabeth COATE, Miami Co. 87 Ohio, married at West Branch, Lydia Davis daughter of Abiather & Lydia (Embree) Davis, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 88

1825 Jun 1 Hannah C. Pearson, daughter of Samuel & Milly Pearson, 3rd wife of Henry W. COATE, born. Item 89

1825 Jun 20 Mary Teague, wife of David M. COATE, daughter of Moses & Jane (Coppock) Teague, born, she died in her 70th year. Item 90

Thomas COATE, son of Samuel & Margaret COATE, born 1812 December 16 married Eliza Ragan, born 1819 July 24. Their children: Sarah DOB 1837 November 29; Mary DOB 1839 November 27; Emeline DOB 1843 March 2; Nancy DOB 1846 March 13; Alvah DOB 1849 MAY 31; Orrin DOB 1857 May 25; Eliza DOB 1860 July 18. Item 91

1838 Mar 21 Samuel T. COATE, son of James & Lurana, Miami Co. Ohio married at South Fork, Harriet Anthony daughter of Daniel and Susannah Anthony. Miami Co. Ohio. Item 92

1838 Dec 20 William COATE, son of Samuel & Margaret COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married at West Branch, Mary Tucker daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth Tucker. Item 93

1842 Mar 24 John COATE, son of Samuel & Margaret COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married at West Branch, Nancy Crew daughter of Robert & Hannah Finney, widow of (_____) Item 94

David M. COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca (Wilson) COATE born 1823 July 9, married Mary Teague, daughter of Moses and Jane Teague, born 1825 June 20. Their children: John DOB 1844 September 5; Un-named DOB 1844 September 5; Orrin DOB 1854 June 15. Item 95

1860 Jun 21 Jonathan C. COATE, son of James and Lurana COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married at West Branch, Martha Compton, daughter of Henry and Rachel Compton, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 96

1866 Jul 14 Lydia COATE, wife of Caleb COATE died, buried Union Item 97

Ezra COATE, son of Moses; married Melissa Thomas, daughter of D. and E. Their children: Idella DOB 1868 February 4; Anna Elizabeth DOB 1869 July 11. Item 98

Abijah J. COATE, son of Joshua and Adila COATE, married Mary M. COATE, daughter of Josias and Sarah. Their children; Alvine DOB 1870 November 16. Item 99

1871 Jan 20 Mary M. COATE, daughter of Josias and Sarah, died, buried Union, Ohio. Item 100

John COATE, son of D.M. & Mary C. COATE, married Lucinda S. Everett, daughter of S. and Ann Brandenburgh. Their children; Edgar DOB 1873 January 28; Kittie K. DOB 1876 October 28 DOD 1877 September 6, buried Milton Cemetery. Item 101

Orrin S. COATE son of D.M. & Mary (Teague) COATE, born 1854 June 10, married Belle Mast, daughter of Asher C. and Lucinda (Hartzell) born 1857 October 25. Item 102

1887 Mar 24 Martha COATE, 3rd wife of John COATE, daughter Henry and Rachel Compton, died. Item 103

1890 Nancy (Finney)(Crew) died, buried at Union:(married John COATE after death of first husband, Benjamin Crew. Item 104

1895 Casper COATE, brother of John, died, buried at Dayton OH. Item 105

1917 Sep 3 Lucinda COATE died. Item 106

1920 Sep 1 Ned Cecil COATE, son of Cecil and Lydia born. Item 107

1922 Jun 26 John COATE died. Item 108

1923 May John J. COATE died. Item 109

1923 Jun 27 Leonard B. COATE, son of Cecil and Lydia born. Item 110

1932 Aug 17 Belle COATE died. Item 111

MINUTES OF MEETING

1810 Aug 18 Jesse COATE condemned for marrying contrary to discipline. Item 112

1812 July 23 Henry COATE and children granted certificate to Miami Monthly Meeting. Item 113

1823 DEC 20 Lydia COATE granted certificate to Union MM. Item 114

1828 Jul 19 Sarah COATE granted Certificate to Union MM. Item 115

1833 Jul 16 Mark, Isaac, Hugh COATE received on certificate from Union MM dated 1833 July 17. Item 116

1833 Jul 18 Sarah COATE and daughters Anna and Elizabeth received on

certificate from Union MM dated 1833 July 17. Item 117

1838 Mar 15 Samuel T. COATE produced certificate from Union MM dated 1838 March 15, to marry Harriet Anthony. Item 118

1842 Oct 13 Nancy COATE and son, Menalcas Crew, granted certificate to Union Monthly Meeting. Item 119

1852 Jun 17 David M. COATE and wife Mary and son, John received on certificate from Union MM dated 1852 June 16. Item 120

1859 Jun 16 Thomas COATE and wife, Eliza and sons, Alvah, and Orrin received on certificate from Union MM. Item 121

1869 Jan 14 Abijah COATE and wife, Mary M. and children, Clara, Almeda, and David Orland, received on certificate from Union MM dated 1869 January 13. Item 122

1869 Feb 18 Robert M. COATE and wife, Vashti, received on certificate from Union MM dated 1869 February 17. Item 123

1869 Dec 16 Caleb COATE reprimanded for marrying contrary to discipline. Item 124

1870 Mar 15 Elizabeth COATE and family granted certificate to Cottonwood MM Kansas. Item 125

1870 Mar 16 Sarah COATE, daughter of Elizabeth granted certificate Cottonwood MM Kansas. Item 126

1870 Mar 18 David J. Coppock granted certificate to Union MM to marry Margaret COATE. Item 127

1870 Sep 15 Caleb COATE granted certificate to Union Monthly Meeting. Item 128

1873 Mar 15 John COATE reported married contrary to discipline. Item 129

1873 Aug 14 Thomas COATE granted certificate. Item 130

1874 Sep 17 Henry W. COATE and wife, Hannah, and son Clarkson, received on certificate from Union MM. Item 131

1874 Oct 15, Martha C. COATE and children, Emma, Anna E. and Lydia A., received on certificate from Union MM. Item 132

1875 Jul 15 Abijah COATE and family granted certificate to Union Monthly Meeting. Item 133

1875 Aug 19 Melissa COATE and children received on certificate from Monthly Meeting in Kansas. Item 134

1875 Sep 16 Harris COATE & family granted Cert. to Union MM. Item 135

1875 Nov 18 John H. COATE and wife Jane and children Warren & Loretta received on certificate from Union MM. Item 136

1880 Feb 19 John J. COATE & wife Eliza and children received on certificate from Union MM. Item 137

1882 Mar 16 Belle COATE, wife of Orrin S. and children Nellie and David M. Jr. received on request. Item 138

1883 Mar 15 Lucinda COATE and children Eddie and Mabel received on request. Item 139

1887 Apr 9 Robert COATE & wife Jemima, and daughter received

on certificate from Van Wert MM, Ohio. Item 140
1887 May 14 John H. COATE & wife Jane granted cert.to Union MM Item 141
1890 Oct 11 Thomas Elwood COATE granted Cert. to Union MM. Item 142
1895 Feb 9 Gracie COATES received on request. Item 143
1897 Feb 14 John COATE received on request. Item 144
1909 Apr 10 Benjamin C. COATE and wife Esther, received on certificate from Union MM. Item 145
1916 Mar 11 Esther COATE's death reported. Item 146
1916 Sep 9 Benjamin COATE granted Cert. to Union MM. Item 147
1923 Nov 10 Loretta COATE received on request (wife of David M.) Item148
1923 Dec 8 Bessie COATE and daughter Virginia received on request Item149
1842 Mar 24 Nancy Crew married John COATE. Item 150
1810 Nov 7 John Davis, son of Abiather and Lydia Davis, Miami Co. Ohio, married at Union, Lydia COATE daughter of Henry and Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 151
1822 Nov 21 Lydia Davis married Joseph COATE. Item 152
David W. Elleman, son of Enos and Margaret (Ward) Elleman born 1833 July 29, married Esther T. COATE, daughter of Elijah and Rebecca COATE, born 1838 January 18. Item 153
Edward Thomas, Jr. married (3rd wife) Rachel COATE about 1870. Item 154
Isaac Compton, son of Henry & Rachel Compton, married Rachel C. COATE, daughter of Henry & Pheobe COATE, Born 1845 April 14. Item 155
John Davis, born 1787 married Lydia COATE. Item 156
Lydia, daughter of Abiather & Lydia Davis, married Jos. COATE. Item 157
1810 Nov 7 John Davis, son of Abiather & Lydia Davis, Miami Co Ohio married at Union MM Lydia COATE daughter of Henry & Mary COATE, Miami Co Ohio 1826 August 12, buried West Branch. Their children: Henry DOB 1811 August 18; Samuel DOB 1813 August 2; Isaac DOB 1815 March 22; Jonathan DOB 1817 March 18; Mary DOB 1820 October 26. Item 158
1903 Feb 14 W.C. Doughty received by request. Item 159
1903 Feb 14 Nellie Doughty, birthright member recorded member by choice.(She was Nellie COATE daughter of Orrin & wife of W.C. Doughty - MHP) living West Milton 1954. Item 160
1923 Nov 10 Pauline Doughty rec'd by request (later left church) Item 161
David W. Elleman, son of Enos & Margaret (Ward) Elleman born 1833 July 29, married Esther T. COATE, daughter of Elijah & Rebecca COATE born 1838 January 18. Their children: John DOB 1844 September 29; Samantha Viola DOB 1852 March 22; Horatio P. DOB 1860 March 18; William DOB 1862 January 18; Mary Roselia DOB 1864 January 11; Zehora Edgar DOB 1868 January 4; Lindley; Merrick DOB 1870 September 26. Item 162
1915 Jan 9 Ethel S. Park released by request. Item 163
1916 Jun 10 Ethel COATES Parks released by request. Item 164
1913 Feb 7 Mabel Smith released by request (joined U.B. Arcarun Ohio). Item 165

APPENDIX G1 CONTINUED

MILL CREEK MONTHLY MEETING

Mill Creek Monthly Meeting Miami Co. Ohio was set off from West Branch MM 2nd mo 23 day 1811. This monthly meeting was discontinued in 1860.

1839 May 2 Abigail (Conway) COATE died, buried Mill Creek. Item 166

1842 Aug 25 Joshua COATE, son of James & Lurana, Miami Co. married in Randolph Meeting House, Adila Jenkins, daughter of Robert & Jemima Jenkins, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 167

1858 Apr 22 Jonathan COATE, son of James & Lurana COATE, Miami Co. Ohio married in Randolph Meeting House, Adila Jenkins, daughter of Robert & Verlinda COATE Montgomery Co. Ohio. Item 168

1828 Aug 23 Enoch Pearson, Jr. granted certificate to Union MM to marry Mary COATE. Item 169

1846 May 12 Joshua COATE & family rec'd on Cert. from Union MM. Item170

1858 Apr 13 Joshua COATE & wife Adila, granted cert. to Union MM Item 171

1842 Feb 25 Adila Jenkins married Joshua COATE. Item 172

1858 Apr 22 Rachel Jenkins married Jonathan COATE. Item 173

Enoch Pearson, son of Samuel & Mary (COATE) Pearson, married Rosarrah McClure, daughter of Robert & Margery (Pearson - Buffington) McClure. Item 174

UNION MONTHLY MEETING

Union MM was set off from West Branch MM 1st mo 2nd day 1813. John COATE & Rather Pearson were clerks, William Elleman was Treasurer, and Benjamin Pearson, Recorder. Samuel Teague and Rebecca Teague were Elders and Benjamin Coppock, Samuel COATE, Jane Coppock, and Lurana COATE were Overseers. Other names were Hollingsworth, Iddings, Hacket, Miles, Pemberton, Pierce and Embree.

REGISTER OF BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS

1838 MAR 14 Samuel COATE granted cert. to West Branch MM Ohio to marry Harriet Anthony. Item 175

1863 Apr 15 Samuel COATE granted Cert. to Pleasant Hill MM Indiana to marry Naomi Ann Barker. Item 176

1832 Mar 3 Joseph T. COATE granted Cert. to Dover MM to marry Agnes (Bangham). Item 177

Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE children: Esther, DOB 1766 SEP 3; Moses, DOB 1768 SEP 5; Henry, DOB 1770 AUG 18; DOD 1848 NOV 24, Buried Union; Samuel DOB 1772 AUG 28; Sarah DOB 1774 DEC 11; James DOB 1777 JUNE 23; William DOB 1779 JAN 2; John DOB 1785 JUL 19; Jesse DOB 1788 JAN 3. Item 178

Henry COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) and Mary COATE died 1848 November 24, aged 78 years, 3 months, 6 days; married Mary Haskett, died 1809 May 28, aged upward 38 years. Their children: Lydia, DOB 1793 Oct 23; Isaac, DOB 1795 Sept 7; Mary, DOB 1797 June 28; Samuel, DOB 1799 Jul 8, DOD 1850 Jun 22, buried Union Cemetery; Rhoda, DOB 1801 July 24, DOD 1823 Mar 23, buried Union Cemetery; Rachel, DOB 1804 Nov 6; Esther DOB 1807 Dec 21; Henry married 2nd RebeccaWilson who died 1827 Dec. 28 age 35 years, their children:

Robert, DOB 1816 Oct 2; Henry W., DOB 1818 Feb 16; Caleb, DOB 1821 Feb 1; David M., DOB 1823 Jul 9; John H.(Henry) DOB 1825 Sept 24. Item 179
Moses and Elizabeth COATE's children: Jane DOB 1795 Jul 19; Mary, DOB 1797 Nov 15; Thomas, 1799 May 1; Esther, DOB 1801 Feb 13; Joseph, DOB 1802 Oct 22; William, DOB 1805 May 6; Margaret, DOB 1807 Jan 16; Samuel, DOB 1808 Dec 29; Benjamin, DOB 1810 Sep 23; Elizabeth, DOB 1812 Sep 18; Moses, DOB 1816 Dec 2; Jesse, DOB 1818 Mar 1. Item 180
Samuel COATE died 1867 January 26, aged 96 years 4 months 22 days; married Margaret Coppock daughter of Joseph & Jane Coppock born 1781 May 10, died 1847 February 19. Their children: James, DOB 1802 Apr 28, DOD 1825 Dec 30, buried Union Cemetery; Joseph, DOB 1803 Nov 15; Sarah, DOB 1804 Dec 18; John, DOB 1807 Oct 29; Henry, DOB 1809 Feb 9; Jane, DOB 1810 Jun 27; Thomas, DOB 1812 Dec 16; William, DOB 1815 Feb 2; Mary, DOB 1817 Jan 14. Item 181
William COATE married Elizabeth Miles daughter of Wm & Jane Miles. Their children: Mary, DOB 1807 Dec 22; Jane, DOB 1811 Feb 21; David, DOB 1814 Feb 20; Sally, DOB 1817 Aug 20; Elizabeth, DOB 1824 Sep 11. Item 182
1824 Apr 14 Mary COATE married Samuel Kelly. Item 183
1824 Jun 9 Samuel COATE son of Henry and Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, died 1847 February 28, aged 47 years 7 months 20 days; married Union MM Mary Miles daughter of Jonathan & Mary Miles, Miami Co. Their child Rhoda, DOB 1825 Dec 25. Item 184
1825 May 10 Esther COATE married David Miles. Item 185
1826 May 10 Rachel COATE married Samuel Pearson Item 186
1826 Feb 1 Esther COATE died. Item 187
1828 Sep 10 Mary COATE married Enoch Pearson Item 188
1829 Feb 11 Sarah COATE married William Miles. Item 189
1830 Oct 6 Eleanor COATE married Layton Coppock. Item 190
1830 Dec 8 Henry COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) & Mary COATE, Miami Co Ohio died 1848 November 24, aged 78 buried Union Cemetery; married in Union MM Eunice Coppock daughter of Alexander & Hesther(Cothran) Coppock, Miami Co. Ohio, died 1866 May 16, age_2 yr, 3mo 2 days. Item 191
1830 Dec 22 John COATE, son of Samuel COATE & Margaret (Coppock) COATE died 1871 March 11, Miami Co. Ohio married Union MM Phoebe Mills, daughter of Jonathan & Mary (Pearson) Mills(Miles???) Miami Co . Ohio, died 1838 December 29, buried Union. Their children: Samuel, DOB 1831 Sep 12, DOD 1863 Nov 26, buried Union Cemetery; Mary Ann, DOB 1833 Jul 12; Abijah, DOB 1835 Sep 7, DOD 1836 Nov 26, buried Union Cemetery; Margaret, DOB 1837 Nov 19; John COATE married 2nd Nancy Finney(Crew) born 1808 JAN 23. Their children; Seth, DOB 1843 Jan 27, DOD 1847 Aug15, buried Union Cemetery; Robert, DOB 1844 Oct 5; Alfred, DOB 1847 March 20, DOD 1847 Aug 15; Benjamin C., DOB 1850 Feb 12; John, DOB 1856 July 7. Item 192
Benjamin COATE, son of Moses COATE; married Phoebe Haworth daughter of

James and ( ) Haworth. Their children: Prudence, DOB 1831 Oct 20; Esther, DOB 1834 July 20, DOD 1836 Oct 15; James, DOB 1836 Jun 27; Ann, DOB 1837 Sep 29; Jane, DOB 1839 Oct 10, Sarah, DOB 1841 Sep 20; Alfred, DOB 1844 June 1; Mary, DOB 1847 Apr 18; Sampson, DOB 1849 May 18; David R. 1854 May 27; Wade Lorton, 1858 April 8; Item 193

1832 Jun 20 Jane COATE married Thomas Jay. Item 194

1832 Jun 27 Elijah COATE, son of John & Esther COATE Miami Co. Ohio married in Union MM Rebecca Coppock daughter of Benjamin & Susannah (Jay) Coppock, Miami Co. Item 195

1832 Dec 19 Henry COATE, son of Samuel & Margaret COATE, Miami Co. Ohio married in Union MM Mary Kelly daughter of Moses and & Mary(Teague) Kelly, died 1838 January 27. Their children: Alfred, DOB 1835 Feb 4, DOD 1836 Apr 16, buried Union Cemetery; Harvey, DOB 1836 Sep 9; Henry COATE married 2nd Sally. Their children: Rachel, DOB 1842 Feb 3; Sarah, DOB 1843 March 30. Item 196

1833 Jan 27 Mary COATE, wife of Henry COATE died, buried Union Cemetery daughter of Moses & Elizabeth COATE. Item 197

1833 Sep 25 Margaret COATE married Joseph Hollingsworth son of Joel & Anna (Connell) Hollingsworth. Item 198

1834 Aug 20 Mary COATE married Joseph F. Jay. (Note by MHP - Union MM records say 1830 December 22, Mary COATE daughter of Samuel & Margaret (Coppock) COATE married to Joseph Furnas Jay son of William & Mary (Pearson Furnas) Jay. Item 199

1835 Aug 12 Jonathan C. COATE, son of James & Lurana (Teague) COATE Miami Co. Ohio, born 1815 January 24, died 1872 May 6, married in Union MM Elizabeth Jay daughter of William & Mary (Furnas) Jay, born 1815 July 29, died 1856 May 14. Their children: Mary L., DOB 1836 May 8; John J., DOB 1837 Sep 20, DOD 1838 Nov 28; James, DOB 1839 Oct 29; William J., DOB 1841 Dec 2; Lurana, DOB 1843 Dec 19; Rebecca, DOB 1846 Jan 16; Sarah, DOB 1849 July 6; Elizabeth, DOB 1852 May 5. Jonathan COATE married 2nd 1858 April 2, Rachel Jenkins daughter of Robert & Verlinda Jenkins, born 1825 October 2, died 1858 October. Jonathan COATE married 3rd 1860 June 21 Martha Compton daughter of Henry & Rachel (Mendenhall) Compton, born 1828 December 22, died 1887 March 24. Their children: Rachel, Ema, DOB 1861 Apr 13; Elwood, DOB 1864 Oct 29, DOD 1864 Dec 12; Esther, DOB 1866 Nov 23; Lydia Alice, DOB 1868 Nov 25. Item 200

1835 Oct 21 Benjamin Johnson COATE, son of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE died 1870 September 19, married in Union MM Mary Jones, daughter of John & Sarah (Tucker) Jones Miami Co. Ohio. Their children: Calvin, DOB 1836 Dec 12; Dorcus, DOB 1838 July 22, DOD 1912 Mar 6, married Isaiah Pemberton; Rachel, DOB 1840 Jan 19; John, DOB 1841 Feb 28; Sarah, DOB 1843 Jan 12; Josias, DOB 1845 Feb 16, DOD 1863 Oct 17; Elem, DOB 1846 Sept 27; Hyram, DOB 1847 Dec 11; Elizabeth, DOB 1850 May 31; Jesse C., DOB 1851 Oct 11; Mary B., DOB 1854 Nov 25, DOD 1863 June 16; Jonathan, DOB 1856 Feb 24; William, DOB 1862 Apr 26. Item 201

1836 Apr 1 Elizabeth COATE, daughter of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE

married to Isaac Coppock son of Benjamin & Susie (Jay) Coppock. Item 202
1836 Aug 25 Thomas COATE, son of Samuel & Margaret (Coppock) COATE, Miami Co Ohio born 1812 December 16, married in Lickbranch, Eliza Ragan daughter of Zadock & Sarah Ragan, Darke Co. Ohio, born 1819 July 24. Their children: Sarah R., DOB 1837 Nov 29; Mary, DOB 1839 Nov 27; Emmeline, DOB 1842 Mar 2; John, DOB 1843 Apr 2, DOD 1845 Dec 17, buried Union Cemetery; Nancy, DOB 1846 Mar 3; Alvah, DOB 1849 May 31. Item 203
1836 Oct 15 Esther COATE, died, buried in Union Cemetery. Item 204
1836 Sep 27 James COATE, died, buried in Union Cemetery. Item 205
1837 Aug 7 Jesse COATE, died, buried in Union Cemetery. Item 206
1838 Mar 22 Josias COATE, son of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE married in Lickbranch, Sarah C. Tucker daughter of Nicholas & Charity Tucker, Miami Co. Ohio. Their children: Jesse M., DOB 1839 July 20; Martha F., DOB 1841 July 12; Mary M., DOB 1843 Jul 14; Thomas J. DOB 1846 Mar 31; David J. DOB 1850 May 30; Anna Jane, DOB 1854 Feb 23. Item 207
1838 Sep 20 Henry W. COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca COATE, Miami Co. Ohio married in Lickbranch, Rebecca D. Miles, daughter of Jonathan & Mary (Pearson) Miles, Miami Co. Ohio, born 1819 December 13, died 1840 October 11. Their children: David, DOB 1839 May 23, DOD 1852 Jan 26; Samuel, DOB 1840 Sept 3. Henry W. COATE married 2nd Phoebe Cothran, daughter of Jesse and Hannah Cothran, born 1815 February 23, died 1846 December 24. Their children: Rachel, DOB 1845 Apr 14; Phoebe, DOB 1846 Dec 1. Henry W. COATE married 3rd to Hannah Pierce, daughter of Samuel & Milly (Iddings) Pierce, born 1825 January 26. Their children: William, DOB 1849 June 10, DOD 1850 July 19; Lindley Elwood, DOB 1859 Mar 11, DOD 1859 Apr 9; Clarkson, DOB 1864 Aug 23. Item 208
COATE William, son of Samuel married Mary Tucker. Their children: Jane, DOB 1839 Nov 15, DOD 1864 May 3; Elizabeth, DOB 1841 Apr 18; Eliza, DOB 1842 Dec 5; James, DOB 184_ Sept 23; Albert, DOB 1846 Aug 15; Abijah, DOB 1848 June 19; Daniel, DOB 1850 June 9; Samuel, DOB 1852 Mar 15; Thomas, DOB 1854 Feb 17, DOD 1857 Apr 7, buried Union Cemetery; Martha E., DOB 1856 Jan 4; Clara, DOB 1858 Jan 3; Mary A., DOB 1860 July 4; Ira, DOB 1863 March 16; Infant, DOB 1866 Feb 26. Item 209
1840 Nov 25 Caleb COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca COATE Miami Co Ohio born 1821 February 1, married Union, Lydia Pemberton, daughter of John & Druscilla Pemberton Miami Co. Ohio. Caleb married 2nd Catherine, their children: Lydia Jane, DOB 1860 January 3; Florence Eveline, DOB 1862 March 21. Item 210
1842 Jun 21 Mary COATE married Aaron Coppock -- Parents, Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE, and Benjamin & Susie (Jay) Coppock. Item 211
1842 Jul 20 Henry W. COATE son of Henry & Rebecca COATE, Miami Co. Ohio married in Union, Phebe Cothran daughter of Jesse & Hannah Cothran, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 212
Joshua COATE, son of James & Lurana, married Adila Jenkins daughter of Robert & Jemima (Jones) Jenkins, born 1821 January 13, their children: Rachel J., DOB

1843 July 4, DOD 1857 Feb 4, Abijah, DOB 1845 May 1; Robert Harris, DOB 1847 October 13; Esther, DOB 1850 Aug 10; Martha Emaline, DOB 1852 June 7; Thomas Elwood, DOB 1855 Sept 6; Lindley H., DOB 1858 Jan 16; Jemima J., DOB 1861 March 29, Celestia, DOB 1863 Aug 10. Item213

1843 Sep 20 David M. COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca COATE Miami Co. Ohio married in Union, Mary Teague, daughter of Moses & Jane Teague. Item214

1843 Oct 26 Rhoda COATE, daughter of Samuel & Mary (Miles) COATE, married to Samuel B. Jones, son of Philemon & Naomi (Tucker) Jones. Item215

Robert COATE, son of John & Nancy (Finney-Crew) COATE, born 1844 October 5, married Elizabeth Jones daughter of Alexander & Anna Jones, born 1847 January 1, their children: Walter V. DOB 1867 Dec 8, DOD 1870 May 8; Warren D., DOB 1870 Aug 28, DOD 1871 Aug 6; Tula, May 1873 June 14. Robert COATE, married 2nd Jemima J. COATE, ____ March 29, daughter of Joshua & Adilah (Jenkins) COATE, born 1861 March 29. Item216

1846 Dec 24 Phebe COATE, died, buried Union Cemetery. Item217

1847 Feb 19 Margaret COATE, died, aged 65y 9m 9d an elder. Item218

1847 Nov 8 Moses COATE died buried Union aged 79y 2m 3d Item219

1848 May 24 Henry W. COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca COATE, Miami CO Ohio married in Union, Hannah C. Pierce, daughter of Samuel & Milly (Iddings) Pierce, Miami Co. Ohio. Item220

1848 Nov 21 Prudence COATE, daughter of Benjamin & Phoebe (Haworth) COATE, married William Pemberton son of John E. & Susannah Pemberton. Item221

1844 Oct 11 Rebecca COATE, died buried Union (1844 or 1848??) Item222

1849 Aug 26 Elizabeth COATE died buried Union. Item223

1850 Mar 20 Esther COATE daughter of James & Lurana (Teague) COATE, married Philemon Jones, son of Philemon & Naomi (Tucker) Jones. Item224

1850 May 22 John H. COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca (Wilson) COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Jane Coppock, daughter of Joseph & Rachel (Hollingsworth) Coppock. Their children: Henry, DOB 1851 Feb 18; Warren, DOB 1855 Aug 20; Orlistus, DOB 1857 Mar 25, DOD 1852 Apr 5; Loretta, DOB 1862 Apr 5, married, October 29, Edward Willard Yount, son of Henry & Thurza (Pearson) Yount. Item225

1850 Jul 9 William COATE died, buried in Union Cemetery. Item226

1850 Sep 25 Mary COATE, daughter of James & Lurana, married Ephriam Coppock, son of Joseph & Rachel (Hollingsworth) Coppock. Item227

1852 Sep 23 Julia Ann COATE, daughter of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE, married Moses Kelly Miles, son of Samuel & Anna (Kelly) Miles. Item228

1858 Mar 24 Samuel M. COATE, son of John & Phebe COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union MM Mary J. COATE, daughter of Jonathan & Elizabeth COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item229

Caleb COATE, son of Henry & Rebecca COATE, born 1821 February 1, married, Cathern, born 1831 October 23, their children; Lydia Jane, DOB 1860 Jan 13;

Florence Eveline, DOB 1862 Mar 21. Item 230

Calvin COATE, son of Benjamin J. & Mary (Jones) COATE, married Sarah, Their children: J.C.F., DOB 1862 June 30; Ambrose B., DOB 1864 June 26, DOD 1865 Aug 28; Mary Emily, DOB 1866 Jan 28. Item 231

1860 Jan 25 Jesse COATE, son of Josiah & Sarah (Tucker) COATE, married in Union MM Fannie J. Pemberton, daughter of Elijah & Sarah Pemberton, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 232

Jesse M.& F.J. COATE. Their children: Oscar Elmer, DOB 1862 Nov 6; Charles, DOB 1870 July 8. Item 233

1863 Dec 23 Abijah J. COATE, Son of Joshua & Adila COATE, Miami Co. Ohio married in Union, Almeda Coppock dtr of Benjamin & Esther Coppock, Miami Co Ohio died 1865 Dec 27, aged 21y 1m 28d. Their children; Clara Almeda, DOB 1864 Nov 5; David Orlando, DOB 1865 Dec 13. Item 234

Samuel COATE, born 1840 September 3, married Naomi, born 1843 July 27. Their children: Elvina, DOB 1865 Mar 18, DOD 1866 Nov 6; David William, DOB 1867 Nov 19; Mary Elma, DOB 1863 March 1. Item 235

Benjamin COATE, son of John & Nancy COATE, born 1850 February 12, married Esther COATE, daughter of Joshua and Adilah COATE. Their children: Infant, DOB 1870 Sept 4, DOD 1870 Sept 13; Lorea M., DOB 1873 April 21. Item 236

R. Harris COATE, son of Joshua, married Vashti Miles, daughter of Wade Miles; their children: Mary, & Mattie A. Item 237

1870 Apr 21 Margaret COATE daughter of ?, married David J. CoppockI.238

1830 Oct 6 Layton Coppock, son of John and Ann (Jay) Coppock, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Eleanor COATE, daughter of Jesse & Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 239

1830 Dec 8 Eunice Coppock (daughter of Alexander & Hester (Cothran) married to Henry COATE, son of Marmaduke(38) & Mary COATE, Union MM. Item 240

1832 Jun 27 Rebecca Coppock daughter of Benjamin & Susanna (Jay) Coppock married Elijah COATE, son of John & Esther(Teague)COATE Item 241

1836 Apr 1 Isaac Coppock, son of Benjamin & Susanna Coppock, Miami Co. Ohio, born 1815 June 27, married in Lickbranch, Elizabeth C. COATE, daughter of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE, Miami Co Ohio, born 1819 February 22, died 1856 December 12. Their children: Harvey, DOB 1838 February 7; Henry, DOB 1840 August 24, DOD 1863 May 10; Mary C., DOB 1844 February 28; Jesse C., DOB 1846 January 24; Susannah, DOB 1852 October 26; Benjamin, DOB 1855 March 28, DOD 1856 May 4. Item 242

1842 Jun 21 Aaron Coppock, son of Benjamin & Susannah (Jay) Coppock, Miami Co. Ohio, born 1819 June 26, married in Lickbranch, Mary COATE, daughter of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE, born 1826 Feb 24. Their children: Susanna, DOB 1843 June 8, DOD 1843 July 20; Anson, DOB 1847 October 16; Ames, DOB 1849 Mar 31; Allen, DOB 1850 June 25; Benjamin, DOB 1852 June 23, DOD 1852 Aug 16; Sarah W., DOB 1853 Dec 3; William C., DOB 1856 May 17; Mary Elizabeth,

Ohio, born 1826 July 10, married in Union Meeting Mary COATE daughter of James & Lurana COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, born 1827 Sept 24. Their children: Alice, DOB 1851 Nov 24; Elwood C., DOB 1853 May 13; Adela, DOB 1855 July 23. Item 244

1870 Apr 21 David J. Coppock, son of Layton & Eleanor Coppock, Miami Co. Ohio married in Lickbranch, Margaret COATE, daughter of John & Pheobe COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 245

Isom Elleman, son of Enos & Margaret (Ward) Elleman, born 1846 March 15, married Phebe COATE, daughter of Henry & Phebe COATE, born 1846 Dec 1. Their children: Sarah Elizabeth, DOB 1865 Jan 28; Clara Hannah, DOB 1866 Mar 29; Thomas Alva, DOB 1870 Jan 28; Joseph Alton, DOB 1871 Sept 23; Anna Mary, DOB 1875 Jan 22; Delbert Clarkson, DOB 1876 Aug 10; Enos Clifford, DOB 1880 April 27. Item 246

1833 Sep 25 Joseph Hollingsworth, son of Joel & Anna (Connell) Hollingsworth, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union Meeting Margaret COATE, daughter of Moses & Elizabeth COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 247

1820 Dec 6 William Jay, son of John & Elizabeth Jay, Miami Co. Ohio married in Union Mary COATE daughter of Henry & Mary (Haskett) COATE, died 1821 July 29, aged 24 years 1 month. Item 248

1832 Jun 20 Thomas Jay son of Thomas & Mary (Pearson) Jay, born 1811, died 1862, married in Union Meeting Jane COATE daughter of Samuel & Margaret COATE Miami Co. Ohio, born 1810, died 1887. Their children: Mary, DOB 1833 April 17; John, DOB 1834 June 30; Samuel, DOB 1835 November 22. Item 249

1834 Aug 20 Joseph F. Jay, son of William & Mary Jay, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Mary COATE, daughter of Samuel & Margaret COATE. Miami Co. Ohio. Item 250

1843 Oct 26 Samuel B. Jones, son of Philemon & Naomi (Tucker) Jones, Miami Co. Ohio married in Lickebranch, Rhoda COATE, daughter of Samuel & Mary (Miles) COATE, Miami Co., born 1825 December 25. Their children: Henry Warren, DOB 1845 February 23; Laban Jenks, DOB 1846 November 5; Ephraim M., DOB 1849 June 13; Roswell B., DOB 1852 January 11; Samuel C., DOB 1854 January 21; Barton H., DOB 1857 November 29; Charles P., DOB 1860 May 15, DOD 1860 October 16; John W., DOB 1865 January 10, DOD 1865 January 26; Josephine J., DOB 1867 September 15; Lambert M., DOB 1870 July 10. Item 251

1850 Mar 20 Philemon Jones, son of Philemon & Naomi Jones, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Esther COATE, daughter of James & Lurana COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, born 1829 Feb.9. (Philemon born 1830 May 12.) Item 252

1824 Apr 14 Samuel Kelly, son of Moses & Mary Kelly, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Mary COATE, daughter of William & Elizabeth COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 253

1816 Mar 6 David Miles, son of David & Elizabeth (Chandler) Miles, born 1795 April 23, died 1833 April 24, married in Union Jane COATE, daughter of Moses & Elizabeth COATE, born 1795 July 19. Their children: Moses, DOB 1816 December 17; Samuel, DOB 1818 November 13, Dod 1863 May 19; Jeremiah,

DOB 1820 May 13; Israel, DOB 1824 January 7; Elizabeth, DOB 1826 May 9, DOD 1853 October 7; Enoch, DOB 1828 October 14; Rebecca, DOB 1831 February 2, DOD 1831 September 7. Item 254

1825 May 11 David Miles, son of William & Rachel Miles, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Esther COATE, daughter of Henry & Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 255

1829 Feb 11 William Miles, son of Jonathan & Mary (Pearson) Miles, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Sarah COATE, daughter of Samuel & Margaret (Coppock) COATE, Miami Co. Ohio, died 1879 April 28, aged 74 years 4 months 10 days. Their children: James, DOB 1829 October, 29; Mary Jane, DOB 1831 January 9; Elwood, DOB 1832 July 18; Abijah, DOB 1834 March 31; Enoch, DOB 1835 October 1, DOD 1839 March 20; Wade, DOB 1837 March 14, DOD 1837 March 22; Samuel, DOB 1838 October 5; John C., DOB 1841 January 6, DOD 1854 July 5; Jonathan B., DOB 1842 April 25, DOD 1854 July 5; Henry W., DOB 1844 March 12, DOD 1914 April 26; Margaret, DOB 1845 October 16; Pheobe, DOB 1849 April 16. Item 256

1852 Sep 23 Moses K. Miles, son of Samuel & Anna (Kelly) Miles, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Lickbranch, Juliann J. COATE, daughter of Jesse & Mary (Johnson) COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Their children: Anna Mary, DOB 1853 June 18; Martha S., DOB 1854 September 12; Elizabeth C., DOB 1856 December 5; Lydia P., 1860 January 31, DOD 1860 April 7; Leroy G., DOB 1861 December 3. Item 257

1830 Nov 8 Thomas Pearson, son of Enoch & Ann Pearson, Miami Co. Ohio, married in Union, Mary COATE, daughter of Moses & Elizabeth COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 258

1826 May 10 Samuel Pearson, son of Benjamin & Esther (Furnas) Pearson, Miami Co. Ohio married in Union, Rachel COATE, daughter of Henry & Mary COATE, Miami Co. Ohio. Item 259

1828 Sep 10 Enoch Pearson, son of Samuel & Anna Pearson, Miami Co. Ohio married Mary COATE, daughter of Benjamin & Abigail (Weeks) COATES, Miami Co. Ohio. Their children. David, DOB 1830 October 24; Martha Ann, DOB 1834 December 22. Item 260

1848 Nov 21 William Pemberton, son of John E. & Susannah (Coppock) Pemberton, Miami Co. Ohio married in Union, Prudence COATE, daughter of Benjamin & Phebe (Haworth)? COATE. Item 261

Branson T. Thomas, married Annie Jane COATE, daughter of Josiah & Sarah COATE. Item 262

MINUTES OF UNION MEETING

1814 Oct 1 Mary COATE, received on request (wife of William?) (Mary Miles or the other Mary??? ??? Item 263

1816 Jul 6 Henry COATE & wife, Rebecca, and children Isaac, Mary, Samuel, Rhoda, Rachel, Esther, received on certificate from Miami MM dated 1816 June 26. Item 264

1821 Sep 1 Thomas COATE granted Certificate to West Branch MM to marry

there. Item 265

1822 Nov 2, Joseph COATE granted certificate to West Branch MM to marry Lydia Davis. Item 266

1824 Jan 3 Lydia COATE received on cert.from West Branch MM Item 267

1826 Sep 2 William COATE & family granted Certificate to Honey Creek MM Indiana. Item 268

1828 Jul 5 John COATE granted certificate to Dover MM to marry Mary Johnson. Item 269

1828 Dec 6 Sarah COATE received on cert. from West Branch MM Item 270

1828 Dec 6 Mary B. COATE & son Lewis Johnson received on certificate from Dover MM. Item 271

1830 Jun 5 Isaac COATE granted certificate to Cincinnati MM Item 272

1831 Feb 5 Margaret COATE & children Elizabeth & Allen, received on request. Item 273

1832 Mar 3 Joseph T. COATE granted Certificate to Dover MM to marry Agnes Bangham. Item 274

1832 Oct 17 Agnes COATE received on certificate from Dover MM dated 1832 May 14. Item 275

1835 Jul 17 Sarah COATE & children granted certificate to West Branch MM. Item 276

1833 Sep 18, Phebe COATE & daughter Prudence received on request. Item 277

1833 Sep 18 Lydia COATE & children Delia, Benjamin, & Abiather D. received on certificate from Vermillion MM Illinois, dated 1833 February 2. Item 278

1834 Nov 12 Abigail COATE received on cert. from Mill Creek MM. Item 279

1834 Nov 12 John COATE & family granted cert. to Center MM. Item 280

1835 Feb 18 Joseph T. COATE & family granted Cert. to Center MM Item 281

1835 Sep 16 Elijah COATE & family granted cert. to Center MM. Item 282

1836 Jun 15 Bethany COATE & daughter Rebecca recd. of request. Item 283

1836 Oct 12 Abigail COATE granted cert. to Mill Creek MM. Item 284

1838 Jan 17 Elijah COATE & wife Rebecca and children received on certificate from Caesars Creek MM Ohio, dated 1837 Oct 26. Item 285

1838 Mar 14 Samuel COATE granted cert. to West Branch MM to marry Harriet Anthony. Item 286

1838 Aug 15 Harriet COATE recd. on cert. from West Branch MM dated 1838 May 17. Item 287

1838 Dec 12 William COATE granted cert. to West Branch MM to marry Mary Tucker. Item 288

1839 May 15 Mary COATE recd on cert. from West Branch MM dated 1839 April 18. Item 289

1839 Nov 18 Allen & Elizabeth COATE, minors granted cert to Back Creek MM Indiana. Item 290

1839 Nov 13 Esther COATE granted cert. to Back Creek MM IN. Item 291

1839 Dec 18 Robert COATE & family granted cert. to Mississinowa MM Indiana.

Item 292

1840 Mar 18 Henry COATE granted cert. to New Garden MM to marry Sally Fellow. Item 293

1840 Jun 17 Sally COATE received on certificate from New Garden MM dated 1840 May 16. Item 294

1842 Mar 16 John COATE granted cert. to West Branch MM. Item 295

1842 Jul 13, Joshua COATE granted cert. to Mill Creek MM. Item 296

1842 Dec 14 Nancy COATE received on certificate from West Branch MM dated 1842 October 13. Item 297

1843 Jan 18 Adila COATE recd. on cert. from Mill Creek MM. Item 298

1843 Aug 16 Henry COATE. Jr. and family granted cert. to Mill Creek MM Indiana. Item 299

1844 Oct 16 Anna Lacey (formerly COATE) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline. Item 300

1846 Apr 15 Joshua COATE & family granted cert. to Mill Creek MM Item 301

1848 Aug 12 Caleb COATE & family granted cert. to Mississinowa MM Indiana. Item 302

1849 Jun 13 Sarah Williams (formerly COATE) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline. Item 303

1850 Aug 14 Mary COATE, minor received on request. Item 304

1852 Jun 16 David M. COATE & wife, Mary & children granted certificate to West Branch MM. Item 305

1853 Dec 14 Ellen Green(formerly COATE) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline & joining another society. Item 306

1853 Dec 14 Elizabeth Green(formerly COATE) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline & joining another society. Item 307

1853 Dec 14 Aldes, Susannah & Ellwood COATE, minors, granted certificate to Red Cedar MM Iowa. Item 308

1858 Mar 17 Jonathan C., COATE granted certificate to Mill Creek MM to marry Rachel Jenkins. Item 309

1854 Apr 14 Joshua COATE & family received on certificate from Mill Creek MM dated 1858 April 13. Item 310

1859 May 18 Thomas COATE & wife Elizabeth & family granted certificate to West Branch MM, Ohio. Item 311

1860 Jun 13 Jonathan C. COATE granted cert. to West Branch MM to marry Martha Compton. Item 312

1860 Sep 12 Lydia COATE & children Mary and Lydia Jane, received on certificate from Honey Creek MM dated 1860 August 11. Item 313

1860 Dec 12 Martha C. COATE received on certificate from West Branch MM, dated 1860 November 16. Item 314

1860 Dec 12 Caleb COATE received on certificate from Honey Creek MM Indiana, dated 1860 November 16. Item 315

1863 Apr 15 Samuel COATE granted certificate to Pleasant Hill MM to marry Naomi Ann Parker. Item 316

1869 Jan 13 Abijah J. COATE and family granted certificate to West Branch MM

Ohio. Item 317

1869 Feb 17 Robert H. COATE and wife granted certificate to West Branch MM. Item 318

1870 Aug 17 Isaac COATE granted cert. to Cottonwood MM Kansas. Item 319

1870 Oct 12 Caleb COATE & family received on certificate from West Branch MM dated 1870 September 17. Item 320

1872 Feb 14 Calvin COATE & wife Candace & children granted certificate to Symrna MM Iowa. Item 321

1890 Nov 1 T.E. COATE received on certificate from West Branch MM dated 1890 October 11. Item 322

1891 Sep 5 Abijah COATE & wife Anna and children Leonard J., Bertha M. & Ethel C., recd. on cert. from New Garden MM dated 1891 July 18 Item 323

1891 Dec 5 Benjamin COATE & wife Esther and children granted certificate to New Garden MM Indiana. Item 324

1893 Oct 7 T.E. COATE Jr. and family granted certificate to Muncie MM Indiana. Item 325

1896 Feb 1 Lindley M. COATE and family granted certificate to New London, MM Indiana, Item 326

1896 Jun 6 L.& Maurice COATE received on certificate from New Garden MM Indiana. Item 327

1896 Jun 6 Lucy A. COATE wife of Maurice COATE, received on certificate from New Garden MM Indiana. Item 328

1898 Apr 2 Benjamin COATE & wife Esther and children Rufus and Ernest, received on certificate from New Garden MM Indiana. Item 329

1822 Nov 2 Joseph COATE granted certificate to West Branch MM to marry Lydia Davis. Item 330

1853 Dec 14 Elizabeth Green (formerly COATE) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline & joining another society. Item 331

1842 Jul 13 Josuha COATE granted certificate to Mill Creek MM to marry Adila Jenkins. Item 332

1844 Nov 13 Anne Lacey (formerly COATE) disowned for marrying contrary to discipline. Item 333

1830 Jun 5 Lydia COATE & children Delila, Benjamin, and Abiather Davis COATE, granted certificate to Vermillion, MM Indiana. Item 334

VAN WERT MONTHLY MEETING

Van Wert MM Van Wert County, Ohio was set off from the Union MM and established by West Branch Quarterly meeting, 5 mo 25 day 1875. It belongs to Indiana Yearly Meeting and is a part of Van Wert Quarterly Meeting.

1885 May 30 Robert, Jemima and Gula COATE received on Cert. Item 335

1887 Mar 26 Robert COATE and wife Mina, and Gula granted Certificate to West Branch MM Ohio. Item 336

GUARDIANSHIP

Pearson, Mary, John, and Enoch - September 26, 1809 - CASE 33
Pemberton, William - May 3, 1819 - CASE 219
COATE, Isaac - March 20 1821 - Book A, CASE 273
COATE, Jesse - August 26, 1837 - B 372, CASE 844
COATE, James - December 13, 1839 - Book B, page 548, CASE 994
COATE, Moses - December 28, 1847 - Book D, page 5, CASE 1633
COATE, Henry - December 27, 1848 - Book D, page 105, CASE 1711

MARRIAGES (BOOK B)

COAT, John - Sally Wright, January 7, 1808
COATE, Jesse - Mary Johnston, July 23 1809
COATE, Ann - Wells McCool, March 29(7?) 1810
COAT, Rachel - William Ramsey, February 24, 1811
COATS, Rhoda - Joseph Hench, August 27 1811
COATE, Rachel - Amos Dunkin, June 2 1813
COATE, Joseph - Elizabeth Coppock, November 6 1816
COATE, Mary - George Beanblossom, September 4 1817
COATS, Rebecca - Bayille Hanson, August 10 1818
COATS, Sarah - James Brown, February 6, 1820
COATS, Susan - Peter Spillerd, May 13, 1820
COATS, Sarah - Henry Pees, August 24, 1820

Coppock, John - Nancy Littlejohn, August 18, 1808
Pearson, Ann - George Penters, October 27, 1808
Pemberton, Mary - Abner Barret(t), December 3, 1810
Pearson, Esther - Isacbar Jenkins, February 14, 1811
(daughter of Enoch & Ann Pearson)
Pemberton, Isaiah - Mary Dunkin, February 17, 1811
Pearson, Elizabeth - John Hollingsworth, November 21, 1811
Elleman, John - Tabitha Jay, October 18, 1812
Elleman, Temperance - Joseph McDonald, October 18, 1812
Thompson, Nancy - John Hill, August 26, 1813
Pearson, Margaret - John Mann, May 23, 1816
Pemberton, Ennice - Isaac Dunkin, November 9, 1816
Hench, Molly - Henry Eller, November 24, 1816(sister of Joseph Hench?)
Pearson, James - Tamer Jay, December 16, 1816
Thompson, Polly - John Beers, December 12, 1816
Pearson, William - Mary Anderson, December 1, 1816
Thompson, Samuel - Charlotte Jay, March 2, 1817
Pearson, Hannah - William Pemberton, February 12, 1817
Pearson, Joseph - Delphia Patty, February 15, 1817
Elleman, David - Betsy Haworth, May 6, 1817
Pearson, Sarah - Richard Mendenhall, August 14, 1817
Pearson, Abel - Polly Buffington, December 25 1817

APPENDIX G1 CONTINUED

Pearson, Jacob - Nancy Hammons(Hammer?), December 10, 1818
Pearson, Ann - William Hendrix, January 31, 1819
Pearson, Moses - Sarah Mills, May 4, 1819
Pearson, Sally - Ishmael Steward, January 29, 1821
Thompson, Matthew - Nancy Craig, August 29, 1820
Elleman, Susanna - Benjamin Neal, March 25, 1821
****

APPENDIX H1

UNRELATED COATES AND COATS FAMILIES OF PENNSYLVANIA

During the 18th century careless spelling of surnames has resulted in confusing members of the COATE families of N.J. with those of the COATES and COATS families of Philadelphia and other parts of PA. To aid in identifying members of those families that have come to the writer's notice is given in this appendix. Such information pertains to three families;

1. The COATES family established by Thomas COATES who came to America in 1683.
2. The COATES family descending from Moses COATES who immigrated from Ireland in 1717.
3. The COATS families established in the Northern Liberties section of Philadelphia in William Penn's time.

FAMILY OF THOMAS COATES (FROM VARIOUS SOURCES)

Thomas COATES, born September 26 1659 in Sproxton, Liecestershire, England, was the son of Henry and Elizabeth COATES. He is supposed to have descended from Richard de COTES of COTES in the County of Stafford who was born about 1100, and his great-grandson Sir Robert de COTES, Knight, and from later Lords of the Manor of COTES. Item 1

Thomas COATES came to America in 1683 and, in 1686 settled in Darby, Chester Co. PA, now a part of Delaware County. He was a Quaker and a member of the Darby MM. He moved to Philadelphia in 1692 and acquired a lot at the northwest corner of Second and Market Streets. On September 25, 1696 he married Beulah Jacques. He died September 22, 1719. Item 2

Children of Thomas & Beulah (Jacques) COATES

Enoch, DOB April 7 1700, married Rose Tidmarsh April 26, 1723. They had no descendants named COATES: Elizabeth, DOB March 12, 1702, married Joseph Paschall: Sarah, DOB September 14, 1705, married Benjamin Shoemaker: Mary, DOB June 6, 1707, married Samuel Nicholas: Samuel, DOB October 7, 1711, married Mary Langdale, April 13, 1734. Item 3

Children of Samuel & Mary (Langdale) COATES

Margaret, DOB: Mary, DOB: Beulah, DOB: Alice, DOB 1745, married John Langdale: Thomas, DOB 1746, married Mary Allen, March 3 1771: Josiah Langdale, DOB November 10 1747, married Mary Morrison, July 16, 1772: Samuel, DOB August 24, 1748, married 1st Lydia Saunders,
2nd Amy Horner. Item 4

Children of Thomas & Mary (Allen) COATES

Samuel Item 5

Children of Josiah Langdale & Mary (Morrison) COATES

Alice, DOB died young: Mary, DOB April 26, 1776, married Benjamin Horner, Jr.: Beulah, DOB died single: George Morrison, DOB December 10 1779, married Rebecca Horner May 19, 1807. Item 6

Children of Samuel & Lydia (Saunders) COATES

Margaret, DOB died young: Elizabeth, DOB died young: John Reynell, DOB

November 22 1777, married Sarah Morton: Hannah, DOB May 14, 1780, married James Clement: Joseph Saunders, DOB January 16 1783, married 1st Sarah Robinson, 2nd Elizabeth Scott: Lydia, DOB August 24, 1786, married Nathaniel Minturn: Mary, DOB died young. Item 7

Children of Samuel & 2nd wife Amy (Horner) COATES

Samuel Horner, DOB died aged 19 years: Benjamin Horner, DOB November 13, 1797, died 1881 unmarried: Reynell, DOB December 10 1802, married Margaretta Abbott. Item 8

FAMILY OF MOSES COATES FROM VARIOUS SOURCES

Moses COATES and wife Susanna, were granted a removal certificate by the Carlow Meeting, County Carlow, Ireland, March 8, 1717. Later in the same year they arrived in the Province of PA, settling originally in Providence Township, Montgomery Co. (not then formed and removing subsequently to Chester County. Item 9

Children of Moses & Susanna COATES

Thomas, DOB December 22, 1716 died 1797, married Sarah Miller: Samuel, DOB June 5, 1718 married Elizabeth Mendenhall: Moses Jr., DOB November 26, 1719: Elizabeth, DOB January 13, 1722, died 1770: William, DOB, died young and single: Jonathan, DOB November 17, 1728, died 1807 married Jane Longstreth: Aaron, DOB 1731: Benjamin, DOB 1735, married Ann Longstreth 1756. Item 10

Children of Thomas & Sarah (Miller) COATES

Henry, DOB May 14, 1742: Susanna, DOB March 12, 1744: Jonathan, DOB April 24, 1747: Samuel, DOB September 13, 1749: Elizabeth, DOB, died young. Item 11

Children of Samuel & Elizabeth (Mendenhall) COATES Aaron, DOB April 6, 1744: Moses, DOB November 4, 1746, died August 4, 1816, married Priscilla Hutchinson: Isaac, DOB February 1, 1748 Item 12

Children of Jonathan & Jane (Longstreth) COATES

Ann, DOB May 12, 1757: James, DOB July 22, 1759: Hannah, DOB July 5, 1761, died November 28, 1843: Jonathan, DOB May 28, 1764, died October 1, 1793: Susanna & Phoebe (twins) DOB July 23, 1766: Keziah, DOB February 24, 1769: Grace, DOB July 16, 1771: Isaac, DOB February 8, 1774: Elizabeth, DOB September 8, 1779. Item 13

Children of Aaron & ( ) COATES

Benjamin, DOB October 13, 1763: Beulah, DOB: Grace, DOB: Aaron, DOB: Samuel, DOB: John, DOB: Item 14

Children of Benjamin & Ann (Longstreth) COATES

William, DOB 1758: Jane, DOB 1760: Sarah, DOB 1762: Elizabeth, DOB 1764: Ann, DOB 1766: Abner, DOB 1768: Susanna, DOB 1770: Tracy, DOB 1772: Rachel, DOB 1779: Benjamin, DOB 1780. Item 15

Children of Moses & Priscilla (Hutchinson) COATES

Susanna - Phoebe - Moses - Mary - Thomas - Mahlon - Priscilla - Aquila. Item 16

EXTRACTS FROM MINUTE BOOKS, PHILADELPHIA

Meeting of January 18, 1717-18 "Thomas COATS, brickmaker, having long

applied for a piece of ground for a brick yard, it is agreed he shall have three acres". Item 17

Meeting of November 21, 1719-20 "John COATS, brickmaker, granted three acres for a brick yard". Item 18

MISCELLANEOUS NOTES

CHRIST CHURCH PHILADELPHIA

MARRIAGES

John COATS and Mary Hall	June 16, 1711	
Thomas Penrose & Sarah COATES	October 21, 1731	
Nicholas Crone & Mary COATES	October 26, 1731	
Daniel COATS & Mary Lindsey	February 2, 1735	
Henry Goodwin & Anne COATS	November 10, 1735	
John COATS & Sarah Elfors	August 17, 1738	
Benjamin Hartley & Rachel COATS	July 6, 1745	
William Sheed & Martha COATS	January 4, 1747	
Richlost Alberton & Mary COATS	April 3, 1750	
Abraham COATES & Susannah Wallace	June 7, 1750	
Thomas COATES & Susannah Chandler	March 30, 1752	
Thomas COATES & March Rachford	August 14, 1735	Item 19

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH PHILADELPHIA

MARRIAGES

Walter James & Mary COATES	February 4, 1736
Thomas Wade & Mary COATES	April 29 1740
William COATES & Susanna Tryers	March 16, 1744

A DIRECTORY OF FRIENDS IN PHILADELPHIA IN 1757-60 LISTS

Mary COATS, west side of Second Street

David COATES & Wife in COATES' Alley

****

APPENDIX K1

NOTES OF AFFILIATED FAMILIES, MOSTLY OF MIAMI COUNTY
COPPOCK
"GENEALOGY OF THE SHARPLESS FAMILY" BY GILBERT COPE

Bartholomew Coppock of Saltney, Co of Palatine, Chester, England, and Bartholomew Coppock of High Leigh in the same County, were among the first purchasers of land from William Penn. Both deeds are dated March 21 and 22, 1681. Both settled in Springfield on adjoining lands. Bartholomew Coppock from High Leigh married Helen Williamson and had three daughters. He died February 8, 1720. The other Bartholomew Coppock's children were: Margaret, Moses, born May 2, 1708, Rebecca, Sarah, Esther and Martha. Item 1

Abner Coppock of Chester Township died July 1, 1834, aged 81 years. He was son of John Coppock. His children were: Elizabeth, Phoebe, John, Sarah, Eliza, Jesse, David and Israel. Item 2

MINUTES OF THE BURLINGTON N.J. MM

Nov 28 1708 Jonathan Coppock produced a certificate from the Chester MM dated October 10, 1708 to marry Jane Owen. Item 3

Jan 3 1709 Jonathan Coppock, son of Bartholomew Coppock, Chester Co. PA married Jane Owen, daughter of Griffith Owen of the Phil. MM Item 4

Mar 27, 1709 Jane Coppock, daughter of Sarah Owen, granted certificate. Item 5

A COLLECTION OF MEMORIALS CONCERNING MINISTERS & OTHERS CALLED QUAKERS

Aaron Coppock born in Cheshire in old England, October 26, 1662, came from England when a young man and lived near Chester. About 1714 he and his family settled in Nottingham in said County. He died October 10, 1785 aged 63 years and was buried in East Nottingham. Item 6

MINUTES OF THE BUSH RIVER MM SOUTH CAROLINA

Joseph Coppock and wife received on certificate from East Nottingham MM dated July 26, 1772, cert. recd. April 30, 1774. Item 7

John Coppock received on certificate from Nottingham MM Cecil County, MD dated July 25, 1777, certificate recd. July 25, 1778. Item 8

Aaron Coppock granted certificate to New Hope MM N.C. (or TN) October 29, 1796. Item 9

August 2, 1787 Susannah Coppock, daughter of John & Abigail Coppock of Bush River, District 96, S.C. married John Elleman, son of Enos & Catherine (Collins) Elleman, of Bush River, Dist. 96. Item 10

Jan 7 1790 John Coppock, son of John Coppock of Newberry, S.C., married Anne Jay, daughter of William Jay, Newberry Co. S.C. Item 11

Sept 28, 1799 John Coppock Sr. disowned. Item 12

Sept 28, 1799 Joseph Coppock, Jr. disowned for marrying out of unity. Item 13

PREHISTORIC WEST BRANCH BY ELI JAY

Two Coppock families, John and Abigail, and Joseph and Jane, are on the Registry of Bush River MM S.C. They came from the minutes of Nottingham MM, MD. Joseph, born in 1742, there married Jane Wilson in 1769 and in 1772 they took a removal certificate from the Nottingham MM Cecil Co MD to Bush River MM. Item 14

John Coppock, born in 1736, received a removal certificate from the same meeting for himself and family in 1777. Item 15

John Coppock & Joseph Coppock were sons of John & Margaret (Coulson) Coppock who died in MD. 1788 and 1789. The last mentioned John Coppock was the son of Aaron Coppock. Item 16

Bush River also mentions another Coppock family, the parents being Moses and Martha, who according to the family tradition came directly from England to S.C. and settled on the frontier. (Error MHP). In the absence of the father, the Indians raided their home and killing the mother (see will of Martha Coppock) captured the children, one of whom, named Mary, they held for several years. She afterwards became the wife of Marmaduke(38) COATE. Item 17

The Bush River records give the marriage of Martha Coppock, daughter of Moses and Martha, December 30, 1771 to William Thomlinson of Fredericksburg Township, S.C. She and her descendants afterward lived in N.C. Item 18

James Coppock, son of Moses and Martha married Hannah Pugh about 1784 and they and their children Moses, Susannah, and Martha came to Miami Co. Ohio, their removal certificate from the Bush River MM bearing the date August 30, 1806. Item 19

NOTES BY MRS. AMANDA ELLEN PEMBERTON KRELL

Benjamin Coppock, DOB October 30, 1772; William Coppock, DOB March 10, 1775 and Ephriam Coppock, DOB September 18, 1778, were brothers Item 20

Benjamin Coppock married Susannah Jay, who was born November 19, 1778, daughter of whom? Their children were: Margaret DOB September 11, 1800: Jane, DOB November 20, 1802: Joseph, DOB February 1, 1805: Elizabeth, DOB February 3, 1807: Thomas, DOB January 15, 1809: Susannah, DOB March 28, 1811: Rebecca, DOB February 17, 1813: Isaac, DOB June 27, 1815: Henry, DOB July 18, 1817: Aaron, DOB June 25, 1819. Item 21

William Coppock, born December 25, 1797, married Charity (Hollingsworth). Their children: Henry, DOB March 18, 1817, DOD May 13, 1840: James DOB November 11, 1819: Sally, DOB June 11, 1821, DOD May 1, 1840; Delilah, DOB December 1, 1824, DOD May 1, 1840; Jane, DOB September 6, 1823; Elsie(Eli), DOB June 6, 1828, DOD June 23, 1844; Rachel, DOB July 25, 1834; Esther, DOB April 26, 1831; Isaac J., DOB May 9, 1836, DOD March 19, 1839; James, DOB May 1, 1838, DOD December 13, 1840. Item 22

Joseph Coppock died at Ludlow Falls, Ohio, 1862, he married Rachel Hollingsworth. Their children: Ephriam, DOB July 10, 1826; Sampson, DOB March 18, 1828; Jane, DOB October 1, 1829; Unice, DOB August 12, 1831, DOD September 17 1841; Mary Ann, DOB August 23, 1835; Benjamin C., DOB May 30,

1836, DOD September 17, 1841; Isaac, DOB March 24, 1839; David, DOB June 27 1841; Elizabeth, DOB June 27, 1841; Sarah, DOB. Item 23

Aaron Coppock married Mary, their children: Susannah, DOB June 8, 1843; Anson, DOB October 16, 1844: Angie, DOB March 31, 1847; Allen, DOB June 23, 1850; Benjamin, DOB June 23, 1852; Sarah, DOB December 3, 1855; William, DOB May 7, 1836. Item 24

FROM HISTORY OF MIAMI COUNTY by BEERS

John Coppock, son of Moses & Lydia (Taylor) Coppock & grandson of James & Hannah Coppock was born in 1823. Moses died in February 1877. Moses & Lydia were the parents of: Elizabeth, James, Samuel, John, Mary, Hannah, and Jane. In 1844 John Coppock married Susan Inman daughter of Eli Inman. Their children were; Wesley, Moses, James E., Alice, Eli and Mary E. Item 25

Joseph C. Coppock, was born in 1812, son of William Coppock who was born in Newberry Dist. S.C. and who immigrated to Ohio with his mother and some of his brothers. He married Eunice Cothran daughter of Alexander Cothran in 1809. William Coppock died in 1812 and his widow was subsequently married to Henry COATE son of Marmaduke(38) & Mary(Coppock) COATE. J.C. Coppock was married three times. 1st to Sarah Jay in 1833, she died October 25, 1842. 2nd to Mrs. Sarah (Aldridge) Conway who died in 1871. 3rd to Barrott. After his 2nd marriage J.C. Coppock purchased and lived on the old Marmaduke(38) COATE farm. Item 26

D.M. (David Marmaduke) Coppock was a son of Benjamin Coppock and grandson of Benjamin J. Coppock Sr. The latter came from Newberry, S.C. where he married Susan Jay by whom he had ten children. Benjamin Coppock Jr. had three children; Elwood, D.M., and Almeda. Item 27

Zimry Coppock, son of William & Charity (Hollingsworth) Coppock, was born in 1819 and in 1845 married Mary Coppock daughter of Moses Coppock. His father, William Coppock was born in S.C. March 10 1797 and died at the age of 66 years. He married Charity Hollingsworth and they were the parents of 11 children; Henry, James, Sarah, Deliah, Jane, Eli, Esther, Rachel, Isaac and Zimry. (Note: compare with notes of Amanda Krell and see differences). Item 28

Harvey Coppock was son of Isaac & Elizabeth COATE Coppock & grandson of Benjamin & Susanna (Jay) Coppock. Harvey Coppock married Mary J.COATE, daughter of Thomas COATE, March 1 1859. Item 29

Clark Coppock, born April 13, 1832 son of James & Jane (Huntsman) Coppock. James Coppock was born in S.C. in 1799 & immigrated to Miami Co. with his widowed mother in 1805. She was the mother of 7 children; Eunice, Aaron, Isaac, Layton, John, Joseph and James. James Coppock married Jane Huntsman by whom he had 12 children; Chesley D., Calvin, Aaron, Isaac, David C., Lydia, James, Jane, Eunice, Avilla, Marajah, and Isaac. Item 30

Havilah Coppock, born 1843 son of James Coppock. He married 1st Mary Porter, daughter of John Porter by whom he had three children; Wilson, Lorin and Aubrey, (Also two daughters one died at birth, the other lived a few days). The

boys wanted a baby sister and were broken-hearted when they did not live).(Note by MHP). 2nd wife was Josephine Pickering by whom he had 1 daughter Arlyn, who married Paul Martindale and lives. Item 31

HISTORY OF CHESTER CO. PA. by J. SMITH PUTHEY & GILBERT COPE

Quarterly Meeting records show that the Springfield MM was held at the house of Bartholomew Coppock, "ye younger". Date June 2, 1686. B. Coppock was appointed on a committee of four to build a meeting house for Chester MM. Date April 6, 1687. List of landholders in 1689 includes Bartholomew Coppock 400 acres. List of taxables in 1693 includes Thomas COATES, Darbye Township; Bartholomew Coppock Springfield Township; and B. Coppock Sr. From 1693 to 1700, Chester MM was held at houses of several members, among them being B. Coppock. Bartholomew Coppock mentioned in the records of Quarterly Meeting March 1, 1704. A list of taxables of Marple Township in 1715 includes Bartholomew Coppock, also "Freeman Enoch Pearson". A list of taxables of Springfield Township in 1715 includes B. Coppock Jr. Jonathan Coppock, and B. Coppock Sr. Item32

Also see Appendix Items; A1-7; Q-6; V-5,12,14,17,21,23,24; S-2,3,4,21,22,24,26,36,75,76,77; Y-7; E1-10; F1-17; G1-175A, 190,191,195,202,211,225,227,234,238,240,241,242,243,244,245.

MINUTES OF BUSH RIVER S.C. MM

1773 Dec 25 Pearson, Thomas and children, Joseph, Enoch, Benjamin, Thomas, Samuel, Jonas, Mary and Ann, received on certificate. Item 33

1774 Jan 20 Pearson, Enoch, Lawrence & Elizabeth received on certificate from Buckingham MM Bucks County PA. Item 34

1772 Oct 1 Pearson, Samuel, son of Enoch, Berkeley County S.C. married Mary Steddom, Widow. Item 35

1779 Mar 27 Pearson, John son of Joseph, received on certificate from Middleton MM Bucks Co. PA dated 1779 January 7. Item 36

1780 Oct 28 Pearson, William received on certificate from Uwchland MM, Chester Co PA dated 1780 July 6(brother of Thomas Item 33 and Samuel Item 35, note by MHP). Item 37

1780 Oct 28 Pearson, William died 7th day of the present month at the home of his brother Thomas and buried here. Item 38

1788 Nov 6 Pearson, Eunice daughter of Samuel of Newberry Co. S.C. married Alexander Mills. Item 39

1789 Jan 1 Pearson, Hannah, daughter of Samuel of Newberry Co. S.C. married Samuel Kelly. Item 40

1790 Apr 29 Pearson, Benjamin son of Samuel, deceased, Newberry Co. S. C. married Esther Furnas. Item 41

1790 Sep 2 Pearson, Samuel, son of Samuel, deceased, Dist. 96 S.C. a farmer, married Mary COATE, daughter of John COATE, a blacksmith, of the same place. Item 42

1790 Sep 30 Pearson, Sarah, daughter of Samuel deceased, Newberry Co.

married Joseph Furnas. Item 43

1798 Mar 31 Pearson, Samuel, son of Thomas, disowned for marrying out of Unity (he married Elizabeth Jenkins). Item 44

1799 Mar 7 Pearson, Samuel, son of Enoch, deceased Newberry County married Ann Jay. Item 45

1803 Dec 31 Pearson, Samuel and family granted a certificate to the Miami MM.(this was Samuel with wife Mary COATE). Item 46

1805 Jan 30 Pearson, Samuel & family granted a certificate to Miami Monthly Meeting. Item 47

REGISTERS OF BUSH RIVER MONTHLY MEETING

1772 Oct 1 Pearson, William the elder, from Pennsylvania, died 1782 October 7. Item 48

1790 Jan 8 Pearson, Samuel died. Item 49

1790 Mar 23 Pearson, Enoch died. Item 50

1690 Aug 13 Pearson, Thomas mentioned in Chester MM records. Item 51

PREHISTORIC WEST BRANCH by ELI JAY

Samuel Pearson, born 1767, married in 1790, Mary COATE, daughter of John COATE, the blacksmith, located in Monroe Township. He was a son of Samuel Pearson and his third wife, Mary Rogers whom he married in 1762 in Frederick Co. VA Samuel Pearson, the older, lived at a place called Worthington's Marsh, ten miles from Winchester. He removed to S.C. in 1771 with a removal certificate from the Hopewell MM to the Bush River MM. Samuel Pearson, Sr. was the son of Enoch and Mary (Smith) Pearson, who were married in 1719. Item 52

MINUTES OF THE NEW GARDEN MONTHLY MEETING, N.C.

The New Garden MM was set up in 1784. Among those who became members during the first few months were Samuel Pearson, wife and children who were received on certificate from Bucks County. PA August 30 1755, their certificate being dated April 17, 1755. Item 53

REGISTER OF THE NEW GARDEN MM

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth Pearson: Samuel, DOB July 20 1758; Sarah, DOB April 23, 1760; William, DOB February 25, 1762; Elizabeth, DOB April 2, 1764; Mary, DOB August 3, 1766; Isaac, DOB January 11, 1769; Thomas, DOB October 23, 1771. Item 54

CANE CREEK MONTHLY MEETING, S.C. MINUTES

Mary Pearson, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth Pearson, born in Chester County, PA October 23, 1737 married Isaac Jackson. Item 55

See also Appendix Items P-66; V1 3-5-6; X 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 32 35 39 47 50 71 134 135 136 137 138 139 140; A 36; D1 16; R1 10; G1 89 174 186 188 258 259 260.

TEAGUE

QUAKER ARRIVALS AT PHILADELPHIA by ALBERT COOK MYERS

Penticost Teague and wife "he being capable of ye Trade or Occupation of Fishery", from MM Marazion, England. His certificate was dated 1st mo 5 day 1693/4, was endorsed at Fallmouth, England, 1st mo 7day 1693/4 and was received at Philadelphia 5th mo 27 day 1694. Item 56

Elizabeth Teague, returning from a religious visit in company with Margaret Pain, dated May 14, 1721 from Quarterly Meeting Newport, Rhode Island. Item 57

MINUTES AND REGISTERS OF BUSH RIVER MM S.C.

(The writer's notes show that the following items were copied from Bush River MM. If so, they were entered in the Bush River books as a matter of record as they are dated many years before the Bush Rive records were started. ESP).

1694 May 27 Penticost Teague and wife received on certificate from the Marazion MM Cornwall, England, dated January 5, 1693. (This should be 1st mo NOT Jan MHP). Item 58

1708 Sep 21 Jane Teague, wife of Penticost died. Item 59

1710 Feb 5 Penticost Teague, Philadelphia and Elizabeth Janney, Philadelphia, married at the Philadelphia Meeting house. Item 60

1728 Mar 10 Elizabeth Teague died. Item 61

PREHISTORIC WEST BRANCH by ELI JAY

Samuel and Rebecca (Furnas)Teague had a large number of children all born in S.C. in years 1763 thru 1803. The oldest daughter married there. Samuel was son of Elijah and Alice Teague and was born in 1754. He married Rebecca Furnas in 1783. Item 62

See also Appendix Items: V-7, 23:---X-20,35,37,38,41,143:---D1-11,13:---B1-10:---F1-7,15:---G1-80,81,90,95,200,214.

GENEALOGY OF THE FURNAS FAMILY by TANZY R. FURNAS

In Cumberlandshiere, England, is a town called Standing Stone at the foot of the rock was the Friends Meeting House. In this town was born John Furnas. He had 3 brothers. The father of John Furnas was a large owner and known as a lord or peer. The birth of William, the eldest son is not known, John was born March 5, 1736, died August 5, 1777. Thomas & Jonathan were twins born December 26, 1738. Mary Wilkinson, was born in the same town on September 19, 1742, and was married to John Furnas March 24, 1762 in Friends Meeting House. Sometime in the month of October they embarked for Charleston Harbor. S.C., reaching there February 18 1763. Two days after casting anchor and while yet on ship, their son Joseph was born. Mary W. Furnas died at Bush River S.C. October 6, 1782. (The twin brothers Thomas and Jonathan came to S.C. with John.

Children of John and Mary (Wilkinson) Furnas

Joseph, DOB February 20 1763, Charleston Harbor S.C., DOD July 25, 1812;

Rebecca, DOB April 19 1764, The Ridge S.C., DOD June 27, 1842; John DOB August 5, 1765, The Ridge S.C., DOD September 3, 1830; Thomas Wilkinson, DOB March 23 1768 Bush River S.C., DOD October 11 1846; Esther, DOB July 4, 1770, Bush River S.C., DOD May 14, 1835; Robert, DOB June 27 1772, Bush River S.C., DOD February 16, 1863; William, DOB May 29, 1775, Bush River S.C., DOD December 21 1833.

(Many of the following marriage notes for the above children appear to have been added by M.H.Pemberton) L.D.

Joseph married Sarah Pearson, September 30 1790

Rebecca married Samuel Teague, March 1783

John married Esther Wilson, November 25, 1790

John married Ruth Cook March 1, 1798

John married Rebecca Millhouse Compton, October 12, 1826

Thomas W. married July 1792 Rachel COATE (daughter of John & Rachel (Wright) COATE.

Esther, married April 29 1790 Benjamin Pearson

Robert, married February 16, 1796 Hannah Wilson

William married 1797 Rachel Nesley. (Mislabeled item 56-58 in original Park Book) Item 63

Park's Original Book also included the following information. (typed verbatim by L. Dudick)

MINUTES OF BUSH RIVER MONTHLY MEETING, SOUTH CAROLINA

Rebecca Furnas, daughter of John and Mary (Wilkinson) Furnas married Samuel Teague, March 1763. (mislabeled item 59 in original Park book) Item 64

See also Appendix Items: V-6, 9, 17; X-29, 85, 86; Z-1; A1-6; K1-41, 45, 62.

JENKINS

See Appendix Items: X-33, 102, 103; A-6; F1-7, G1-167, 168, 172, 173, 204, 217, 220.

MILES

See Appendix Items: V-6, 8, 17, 24; X-7, 23, 36, 38, 39, 40, 43, 110-113; Z-8; E1-10; F1-18; G1-176, 179, 188, 189, 193, 212, 232, 241, 258-261.

JAY

See Appendix Items: X-24, 28, 30, 35, 36, 100, 101, 104; A1-7; G1-184, 198, 203, 204, 252, 253, 254

PEMBERTON

See Appendix Items: X-16, 36, 45, 51-53; Al-10; D1-6; G1-153, 162, 260

KLEEMAN

See Appendix Items: V-2; X-5, 22, 44, 48, 49, 51; G1-155, 162, 250

APPENDIX K1 CONTINUED
HASKETT
PREHISTORIC WEST BRANCH BY ELI JAY
(Item 60 in orig.)

Issac and Joseph Haskett came to Bush River from Easter North Carolina. Isaac prbably lived awhile on the Wateree River at the Camden Meeting before coming to Bush River. The family of Isaac and Lydia Haskett, two sons and seven daughters, born in the year 1765 to 1781, is given in the Bush River Registry. Isaac Haskett's two sons, Thomas born in 1766 and Isaac born in 1777, both married in South Carolina. Thomas married a daughter of Marmaduke Mills, and Isaac married, in 1803, Rebekah Evans, daughter of Isaac and Rebekah Evans. Item 64

See also Appendix Items: V-6; X-25, 36, 41, 46, 85; X1-10; F1-15, 173A

****

APPENDIX M1

AUTHORITIES REFERRED TO

A. REFERENCES TO ENGLISH SURNAMES by F.k. And S. Hitching
B. ENGLISH SURNAMES by Robert Ferguson
C. BENJAMIN HORNER COATES M.D. by James J. Levick, md
D. ENGLISH SURNAMES by Mark Anthony Lower
E. FAMILY SURNAMES by Thomas G. Gentry
F. SURNAMES by Ernest Weekley
G. SURNAMES OF THE UNITED KINGDOM by Henry Harrison
H. DICTIONARY OF ENGLISH & WELSH SURNAMES by Charles Wareing Bardsley.
I. PATRONYMIC BRITANNICA by Mark Anthony Lower
J. GENEALOGICAL & HERALDIC HISTORY OF THE PEERAGE & BARONETAGE by Sir Bernard Burke
K. BRITISH FAMILY NAMES by Henry Barber
L. HOMES OF FAMILY NAMES by Henry Broughman Guffey
M. HISTORY OF THE LANDED GENTRY OF GREAT BRITAIN by Sir Bernard Burke
N. NOBLE & GENTLE MEN by Evelyn Phillip Shirley
O. OLD PHILADELPHIA FAMILIES - COATES by Frank Willing Leach
P. IN A LETTER TO THE WRITER (SEE APPENDIX E-5)
Q. A COLLECTION OF THE SUFFERINGS OF THE PEOPLE CALLED QUAKERS by Joseph Besse
R. INTRODUCTION OF "THE ORIGIN OF DISCIPLINE AMONG FRIENDS" published by *The Indiana Yearly Meeting 1905*
S. THE QUAKER RECORDS by Josiah Newman
T. LECTURES ON FRIENDS IN SOMERSET by William Tanner
U. SAME AS Q. ABOVE
V. A BRIEF ACCOUNT OF MANY OF THE PERSECUTIONS OF THE PEOPLE CALLED QUAKERS by Joseph Besse
W. AN ABSTRACT OF THE SUFFERINGS OF THE PEOPLE CALLED QUAKERS by Joseph Besse
X. PERSECUTION EXPOSED by John Whiting
Y. THE VICTORIA HISTORY OF THE COUNTY OF SOMERSET

INDEX

This index is not complete. A computer program helped generate it. Some names could lead to words that are not peoples names. CAPITALIZED NAMES are surname references to get readers as close as possible to their family members. It is the first index that has been available with this book at the library level. It is hoped that it will improve it's use. (L.D.)

"atte Cotes", 12, 23
"del Cotes", 12
"de Cotes", 12, 15, 23
"de la Cotes", 23
ATKINSON, 6, 76, 77, 169, 171-173, 175, 179, 184, 191
BUDD, 76, 80, 92, 93, 115, 175, 177, 193, 223
    Mahlon, 177
    Marmaduke(11), 119, 124
    Rachel Ann, 92, 93, 223
    Thomas, 115
    William, 175
BUFFINE, 7, 48, 137, 152
BUSBY, 175
    John, 175
COAT, 11-14, 16-18, 52, 54, 56, 60, 61, 79, 85, 131, 136-138, 144, 145, 148, 149, 156, 157, 159, 163, 165-168, 178, 180, 193, 232, 252
    Aaron, 138
    Abigail, 156
    James, 79, 193
    Leonard, 52, 145
    Marmaduke, 54
    Mary, 54, 136-138
COATE, 1, 4-15, 17-77, 79-109, 111-134, 136-186, 188, 189, 191-201, 203-206, 210-252, 254, 258-261, 263
    "Big John", 88-90
    "Little John", 88, 225, 226
    Abiather Davis, 251
    Abigail, 63, 160, 249
    Abijah, 239, 251
    Abijah J., 238, 246, 250
    Abraham, 176
    Adilam, 238, 246, 250
    Alice, 146, 147
    Amey, 160
    Ann, 7, 34, 37-39, 59, 61, 68, 70-73, 75, 76, 78, 92, 111-113, 120, 146, 149, 162, 163, 172, 179, 181, 182, 186, 220, 245

COATE
Anne, 34, 112
Asahel, 79, 173, 177, 180
Barzilla, 69, 75-77, 86, 158
Benjamin, 107
Benjamin C., 240
Betty, 147
Buelah, 78
Caleb, 102, 238, 239, 244, 245, 250, 251
Captain Henry, 225
Caroline, 220
Carrie, 108
Catherine, 7, 48, 52, 133, 137, 141, 147, 204
Charles, 91, 220
Christopher, 26, 27, 48, 140
Cristian, 146
Daniel, 54, 79, 143, 146, 147, 154, 164, 169, 172, 173, 180, 191
David J., 107
David Marmaduke, 108, 155
David Marmaduke(40), 155
David Marmaduke(41), 155
Deborah, 7, 8, 42, 45, 62, 113, 154, 166
Edith, 7, 31-33, 35-39, 42, 68, 71-73, 78, 112, 113, 118, 128, 129, 137, 141, 158, 170, 172, 174, 183-186
Edward, 51
Eleanor, 107, 146
Elijah, 105
Elizabeth, 7, 8, 28, 31, 34, 36, 44, 45, 47, 51-53, 58, 59, 61-66, 76, 87, 100, 105, 107, 111-113, 115, 118-120, 136-138, 141-143, 146-149, 154, 156, 158, 160, 161, 177, 195, 220, 229, 237, 239, 243, 245, 247-249, 259
Elwood, 240
Emily, 223
Emily Isabell, 96
Estell, 223
Esther, 4, 8, 59, 62-64, 82, 96, 99, 105, 106, 159, 160, 166, 178, 212, 213, 223, 229, 233-235, 242-249
Ezra, 196, 238
Fanny, 222
Frances, 7, 43, 48, 137, 142
George, 147
Gula, 251
Hanna, 33, 36, 111, 112, 160, 188, 189
Hannah, 38, 39, 62, 73, 74, 78, 112, 129, 157, 160, 184, 189
Harriet, 213, 249
Helen, 108

COATE
Henry, 6-8, 27, 30-33, 35, 37, 38, 41, 44, 45, 47, 49, 58, 60, 62, 65, 66, 82, 83, 85-89, 93, 96, 98, 101-103, 111, 112, 114, 119, 121-126, 129-131, 136, 137, 140, 141, 143, 154, 160, 161, 166, 167, 169, 174, 178, 191, 192, 194, 196, 198, 199, 204-206, 210, 223, 225-227, 229-232, 236, 238, 241-243, 246, 248, 250, 259
Henry C., 28
Henry Jr., 65
Hester, 7, 45, 144
Hiram, 106, 212, 234, 235
Horace G., 180
Horace T., 79
Isaac, 249, 251
Israel, 75, 76, 86, 184, 191
James, 8, 65, 79, 80, 82, 83, 87, 89, 90, 96, 98, 103-105, 111, 137, 156, 157, 193, 196, 199, 204-206, 223, 225, 226, 228, 229, 232, 237, 244
Jane, 34, 36, 103, 112, 147
Jesse, 8, 96, 106, 107, 204, 223, 229, 238, 244, 246
Joan, 28, 146
Joane, 28, 29, 140, 146
John, 5, 7, 8, 20, 25, 26, 28, 31, 36, 43-47, 49, 50, 56-63, 65-67, 71, 80, 87-90, 96, 98, 103, 105-107, 111-117, 119-121, 127-131, 136-140, 142-144, 146, 148, 150, 153, 156, 158-161, 163-170, 173, 174, 176-178, 180, 192, 193, 195-197, 204, 205, 211, 220, 221, 223-226, 228-230, 233-235, 237-242, 249, 250, 260, 261
Jonathan, 31, 58, 104
Joseph, 91
Joseph Teague, 105
Joshua, 105
Josias, 107
Julia Ann, 245
Juliann J., 107, 248
Katherine, 51, 147
Leonard, 53, 145
Lindley, 106
Lindley M., 251
Little John, 196, 211, 225
Lurana, 104, 238, 241, 247
Margaret, 204, 237, 239, 243, 245-247, 249
Marie, 140
Marmaduke, 1, 5-9, 22, 28, 31, 35, 37, 38, 44, 48, 53, 54, 66, 72, 77, 78, 93, 95, 96, 98, 102, 114, 116-118, 120-125, 128, 129, 146, 151-153, 157, 162, 163, 165, 166, 174, 176, 184, 191, 221, 222
Marmaduke(1), 26-28, 43, 44, 51, 57, 140, 152
Marmaduke(2), 48, 137, 152
Marmaduke(3), 7, 26, 27, 48, 141, 152

COATE
Marmaduke(4), 20, 21, 30-32, 34-37, 42, 46, 112, 115-118, 127-129, 140, 141, 152, 153, 180, 212, 227
Marmaduke(5), 35, 136, 152
Marmaduke(6), 35, 152
Marmaduke(7), 35, 137, 152
Marmaduke(8), 53, 148, 149, 152
Marmaduke(9), 53, 152, 153
Marmaduke(10), 152
Marmaduke(11), 36, 37, 39, 41, 42, 56, 68, 69, 71-74, 92, 152, 157, 158, 182, 185
Marmaduke(12), 153
Marmaduke(13), 153
Marmaduke(14), 153
Marmaduke(15), 153
Marmaduke(16), 153
Marmaduke(17), 53, 54, 146, 148, 153
Marmaduke(18), 153
Marmaduke(19), 153
Marmaduke(20), 54, 143, 153
Marmaduke(21), 153
Marmaduke(22), 153
Marmaduke(23), 39, 113, 153
Marmaduke(24), 39, 72, 154
Marmaduke(25), 146, 154
Marmaduke(26), 154
Marmaduke(27), 154
Marmaduke(28), 36, 42, 154
Marmaduke(29), 36, 42, 112, 154
Marmaduke(30), 154
Marmaduke(31), 154
Marmaduke(32), 154
Marmaduke(33), 154
Marmaduke(34), 147, 154
Marmaduke(35), 58, 65, 154
Marmaduke(36), 72, 75, 86, 92, 154, 181
Marmaduke(37), 65, 72, 154, 199
Marmaduke(37A), 75, 154
Marmaduke(38), 5, 92-94, 98, 155, 200, 201, 227, 229, 231
Marmaduke(39), 155, 226
Marmaduke(40), 155
Martha, 106
Mary, 6-8, 10, 26-33, 35, 36, 39, 43-45, 48-52, 57-63, 65, 68, 71, 78-83, 86-90, 92, 94-96, 98-108, 111-113, 119, 137, 138, 140, 141, 143, 146, 147, 149, 154, 160, 163, 173, 178, 180, 184, 193, 196, 197, 201, 204, 205, 220, 226, 229, 231, 235, 237, 240-250, 260, 261

COATE
Maurice, 251
Mercy, 160
Miles, 108
Moses, 8, 96, 98, 100, 103, 204-206, 212, 214-216, 223, 232, 242, 245
Ned Cecil, 238
Oliver, 226
Orrin, 8, 107
Orrin S., 238
Patience, 51
Philip, 50, 143
Phillip, 141
Rachel, 8, 27-29, 31, 36, 42, 78, 112, 140, 233, 240, 242, 248, 263
Rachell, 28
Rebecca, 8, 70, 72, 74, 75, 77, 79, 86, 92, 93, 106, 154, 157, 163, 192, 230, 234-237, 240, 244, 245
Rhoda, 245, 247
Richard, 51
Robert, 64, 143, 167, 174, 220, 228, 239, 245, 249, 251
Salhijah, 7, 53, 54, 146
Sampson, 90
Samuel, 8, 57, 58, 60, 61, 65-67, 71, 90, 91, 93, 98, 100, 103, 111, 141, 156, 157, 160, 165, 166, 170, 180, 181, 191, 193, 195, 204-206, 213, 223, 228, 229, 232, 241, 242, 244, 246, 249, 250
Samuel , 96
Samuel A., 58
Samuel M., 245
Samuel T., 104, 237, 239
Sarah, 7, 8, 45, 51, 54, 60, 79, 96, 103, 104, 107, 136, 138, 143, 144, 146-149, 167, 173, 220, 223, 238, 239, 242, 248, 249
Sarahann, 8, 87, 90, 195
Steven Marmaduke, 96, 223
Susannah, 8, 88, 89, 96, 155, 196, 223
Thomas, 27-29, 36, 42, 45, 51, 53, 54, 59, 62-64, 90, 104, 107, 111, 113, 140, 143-145, 147-149, 156, 160, 164, 166, 167, 169, 178, 192, 195, 220, 229, 237, 239, 244, 248, 250, 259
Thomas H., 229
Walter, 142, 146
Willi, 29, 145, 148
William, 8, 24, 25, 27-29, 34, 36, 38, 39, 42-45, 49, 51, 52, 58, 60, 62, 64, 66, 68, 70-72, 74-77, 79, 85, 86, 88-93, 96, 98, 104, 105, 111-114, 122, 130, 136-138, 140-143, 145-149, 153, 154, 157, 158, 160-164, 168, 173, 175, 178, 179, 182-184, 191, 196, 204-206, 212, 213, 220, 221, 223-225, 232, 237, 242, 244, 245, 249
WILLIE, 51
Wright, 90

COATES, 7, 10-13, 15, 16, 23, 24, 46, 55, 56, 59, 60, 63, 75-77, 79-82, 84, 85, 87, 131, 133, 137, 156-159, 164, 165, 171, 176, 177, 179, 184, 186, 187, 191, 192, 194, 196, 198, 208, 210, 211, 217, 218, 222, 232, 234, 240, 248, 252, 254-256, 260, 265
Aaron, 156
Abraham, 256
Benjamin Horner, 265
Dr., 12, 15, 16
Gracie, 240
Henry Troth, 179
James, 79, 133, 159, 196
Margaret, 133
Marmaduke, 164, 179
Marmaduke(37A), 75
Mary, 80, 156-158, 177, 179, 234, 256
Matthew, 133
Sarah, 79, 156, 176, 196, 256
Wright, 196
COATS, 10-14, 22, 49, 50, 55-57, 81, 84-90, 133, 150, 156-158, 164, 165, 167-169, 176, 177, 191, 195, 196, 198, 199, 208-211, 225, 232-236, 252, 254-256
Abraham, 191
Azerial, 176
Caleb, 208
Daniel, 256
Hiram, 234
James, 87, 199, 208
John, 208-210
Joseph, 208
Malchia, 208
Mary, 133, 199, 232, 256
Ophelia, 236
Solomon, 209
Thomas, 208
William, 158, 167, 169, 209, 210
COATT, 12, 148
COATTES, 12, 24, 131
COATTIS, 12
COATTS, 12
COOK, 137, 203, 204, 206, 231, 232, 262, 263
COOPER, 10, 38, 39, 41, 55, 69-71, 73, 74, 130, 151, 157, 162, 170-172, 174, 175, 177, 183, 184, 188-190
Ann, 70
Elizabeth, 39
Hannah, 39
Isaac, 39, 73, 189

COOPER
Joseph, 39, 41, 73, 74, 189
Marmaduke, 39, 189, 190
COOT, 12, 148
COOTE, 12, 25, 51, 148
COPPOCK, 4, 8, 10, 81, 87, 92, 94-96, 100, 102, 103, 105, 107, 155, 180, 181, 195, 196, 200, 201, 203-206, 208, 212-219, 223, 224, 228-230, 236, 237, 239, 241-248, 252, 257-260
Aaron, 100, 107, 205, 244, 246, 257-259
Benjamin, 196, 204, 215, 216, 228, 241, 258, 259
Elizabeth, 100, 103, 203, 216, 223, 252
Ephraim, 105, 246
Isaac, 107, 196, 201, 244, 246
James, 95, 195, 206, 215, 224, 258, 259
Jane, 100, 102, 103, 195, 200, 204, 206, 212, 230, 236, 241, 242, 245, 257
John, 100, 195, 196, 203, 205, 208, 224, 236, 257-259
Jonathan, 257, 260
Joseph, 100, 102, 195, 196, 201, 204, 205, 208, 257, 258
Lydia, 201
Margaret, 100, 103, 204, 223, 228, 242
Martha, 4, 94-96, 181, 203, 215, 216, 258
Mary, 8, 87, 92, 94-96, 155, 181, 200, 212, 215, 216, 223, 228, 229, 259
Mary J., 4
Mary Jane, 200
Moses, 181
Moses , 94
Moses William, 215, 216, 218
Rebecca, 105, 243, 246
Susannah, 105, 257
William, 215, 216, 218, 258, 259
COTE, 7, 11-18, 23-25, 48, 51-53, 56, 79, 109, 110, 131, 136-139, 142, 146-150, 167, 184, 195, 196, 233
COTES, 7, 11-13, 15, 16, 18, 19, 23-25, 85, 87, 109, 110, 131, 133, 208, 210, 211, 254
COTT, 12, 25, 51
COTTE, 24, 25, 51, 137, 148, 150
COTTS, 12
COTY, 24, 109
COTYS, 24, 110
COULSON, 100, 258
DOUGHTY, 59, 65, 70, 73, 108, 160, 161, 165, 169, 172, 174, 178, 192, 240
ELY, 170
FELL, 32, 41, 128, 183
FRENCH, 3, 4, 11, 12, 14, 74, 130, 174, 175, 191
FURNACE, 85
GAUNT, 195, 206, 207

GERMANE, 30, 31
John, 31
HASKET, 201, 203-206
HASKETT, 101, 195, 212, 223, 224, 230, 241, 247, 264
HOLLINGSWORTH, 101, 102, 204, 207, 223, 237, 241, 243, 245, 247, 252, 258, 259
Charity, 259
George, 207
George Jr., 207
Henry, 207
Isaac, 207
James, 207
John, 252
Joseph, 101
Nathan, 207
Rachel, 102, 258
HUMPHREY
Elizabeth, 57
HUMPHREYS, 45, 115
JAY, 41, 92-94, 97, 101, 103, 104, 107, 200, 203, 204, 207, 212, 213, 231, 243, 244, 246, 247, 252, 257-259, 261-264
Anne, 203, 257
David, 204, 207
Eli, 41, 92-94, 212, 258, 261, 262, 264
Elizabeth, 101, 104, 243, 247
Jesse, 207
John, 204, 207
Joseph F., 243, 247
Joseph Furnas, 243
Joseph P, 104
Layton, 231
Mary, 104, 247
Pearson, 213
Sarah, 259
Susannah, 203, 258
Thomas, 103, 204, 243, 247
William, 101, 104, 203, 247, 257
JENKINS, 85, 87, 104, 105, 204, 207, 211, 213, 228, 241, 243-245, 250-252, 261, 263
JERMANE, 29, 30, 141
John, 30
JONES, 38-40, 71, 74, 105, 107, 151, 169, 180, 185, 189, 190, 207, 224, 228, 229, 237, 243-247
KLEEMAN, 263
LEEK, 169
LESTER
Martha, 94, 181

MAPES, 61, 167, 169
Marmaduke(6) Coate, 131, 152
Mary PRIGGE, 35, 131, 152
MAST, 108, 238
    Belle, 238
MASTERS, 34, 36, 112, 119, 120
MENDENHALL, 83, 104, 199, 216, 217, 232, 237, 243, 252, 255
MERCER, 79, 168, 173, 176
MILES, 17-19, 27, 32-34, 42, 43, 45, 48, 50, 51, 56-58, 82, 84, 85, 94, 97, 98, 100-105, 107, 108, 117, 123, 128, 195, 196, 201-204, 207, 211, 212, 214, 216, 220, 223, 224, 228-230, 232, 234-236, 241, 242, 244-248, 261, 263
MILLS, 79, 103, 169, 172, 197-199, 231, 232, 242, 253, 260, 264
NEWBOLD
    Ann, 184
    Barzilla, 173, 176
    Caleb, 39, 183
    Deborah, 62
    Edith, 160, 185
    Godfry, 170
    Hannah, 39
    John, 170
    Joshua, 171
    Mary, 39, 70, 185
    Michael, 70, 159, 173, 175, 185
    Richard, 39
    Susannah, 176
    Thomas, 39, 73, 158, 172, 184, 186
    Thomas , 174
    William, 39, 161, 176, 185, 186
PEARSON, 85, 86, 90, 100-103, 173, 194, 195, 197, 202, 204, 205, 207, 213, 223, 224, 229, 237, 241-245, 247, 248, 252, 253, 260, 261, 263
    Ann, 100, 202, 248, 252
    Anne, 202
    Benjamin, 86, 194, 195, 207, 224, 241, 263
    Enoch, 101, 194, 195, 202, 205, 237, 241, 242, 248, 260
    Jesse, 207
    Joseph, 173, 207
    Martha, 197
    Mary, 204, 207, 237, 261
    Melia, 202
    Pheobe, 195
    Rebecca, 204
    Samuel, 90, 101, 194, 195, 197, 202, 205, 207, 224, 242, 248, 261
    Thomas, 100, 195, 202, 207, 223, 224, 248
    William, 85, 194, 195, 205, 213, 224

PEMBERTON, 46
Elizabeth, 89
Isaiah, 89, 100
Mary, 89
PENN
William, 176, 177, 183, 257
PERRY
Henry, 31
John, 31
Mary, 31
POLE, 34, 36, 37, 39-41, 68, 71, 76, 121, 153, 157, 163, 170-172, 174, 180, 182, 185, 186, 212, 227
Ann, 34, 36, 37, 39-41, 172, 185
Cardinal, 185
Edward, 37, 40, 170, 185
John, 71
Mary, 37, 40, 170, 185
Thomas, 186
PRIGG, 50
John, 50
Samuel, 50
PUGH, 96, 97, 181, 203, 207, 215, 231, 258
RAPER, 39, 69-72, 157, 161-163, 170, 172-175, 183, 184, 189
Caleb, 71
Thomas, 72
ROBINSON, 66, 67, 255
SATTERWAITH
Edith, 32
SAUNDERS
Mary, 58, 65
SHARP, 74, 158, 165, 173-175, 184, 191, 192, 212
Hugh, 173, 191
Rachel, 74
Rebecca, 74, 175, 184, 212
William, 173
SMITH, 40, 63, 71, 72, 74, 76, 78, 106, 107, 124, 138, 164, 165, 170-175, 177, 184, 185, 191, 210, 213, 224, 231, 233, 240, 260, 261
SUGGE, 30, 31, 141
Elizabeth, 31
Mary, 31
Rachell, 31
William, 31
TAYLOR, 57, 115, 138, 170, 193, 195, 197, 211, 259
TEAGUE, 102-105, 107, 195, 196, 203-205, 207, 216, 223, 224, 228, 230, 233, 237, 238, 241, 243, 245, 246, 262, 263
WEBB, 61, 138, 141, 169

WEEKS, 25, 62, 70, 85, 101, 118, 160, 203, 213, 214, 248
WELLS, 66, 67, 90, 109, 110, 127, 140, 165, 252
John, 66, 67, 165
Rachel, 90
WILLSON, 59, 65, 82, 158, 166, 167, 174, 178
Hester, 65
WILSON, 102, 155, 191, 192, 201, 230-232, 237, 238, 245, 258, 259, 263
Mercy , 102
Rebecca, 102
Robert, 102
WRIGHT, 74, 76, 78, 79, 90, 129, 163-165, 171, 173, 191, 195-197, 203, 204, 207, 231, 232, 252, 263
John, 79, 90, 165, 191, 195, 207
Jonathan, 74, 78, 163, 173, 191
Mary, 76, 164
Rachel, 90, 263

HECKMAN
BINDERY INC.
MAR 95
Bound-To-Please® N. MANCHESTER,
INDIANA 46962